Gc
942.006
H87pu
v.10
pt.3
1417114

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01844 0294

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015

https://archive.org/details/returnsofaliensd1031hugu

Returns of Aliens

IN THE

CITY AND SUBURBS OF LONDON

1598-1625.

THE

Publications

of

The Huguenot Society

of

London.

FOUNDED A.D. MDCCCLXXXV.

VOLUME X., PART III.

THE
HUGUENOT
LIBRARY

1907

THE COUNCIL of the HUGUENOT SOCIETY OF LONDON desire it to be understood that they are not answerable for any opinions or observations that may appear in the Society's publications; the Editors of the several Works being alone responsible for the same.

The Huguenot Society of London.

(*Inaugurated* 15*th April*, 1885.)

OFFICERS AND COUNCIL FOR THE YEAR 1906-1907.

President.

WILLIAM MINET, F.S.A.

Vice-Presidents.

THE RIGHT HON. THE EARL OF RADNOR.
ARTHUR GIRAUD BROWNING, F.S.A.
ROBERT HOVENDEN, F.S.A.
SIR WILLIAM WYNDHAM PORTAL, Bart., F.S.A.

Council.

LIEUT. HENRY T. A. BOSANQUET, R.N.
LIEUT.-GENERAL STEPHEN H. E. CHAMIER, C.B., R.A.
T. C. COLYER-FERGUSSON.
ARTHUR WILLIAM CRAWLEY-BOEVEY.
HENRY GERVIS, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.S.A.
MAJOR HUGH SANDHAM JEUDWINE, R.A.
EDWARD HEATHCOTE LEFROY.
RICHARD ARTHUR AUSTEN LEIGH.
E. SYDNEY LUARD.
THE REV. G. W. W. MINNS, F.S.A.
JOSEPH HENRY PHILPOT, M.D., M.R.C.P.
ALLAN OGIER WARD, M.D., M.R.C.S.

Treasurer.

REGINALD ST. AUBYN ROUMIEU, 10 Lancaster Place, Strand, W.C.

Hon. Secretary.

REGINALD STANLEY FABER, F.S.A., 90 Regent's Park Road, N.W.

Assistant Secretary.

M. S. GIUSEPPI, F.S.A., 23 Kenilworth Avenue, Wimbledon, S.W.

Returns of Aliens

DWELLING IN THE

CITY AND SUBURBS

OF

LONDON

FROM THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII.
TO THAT OF JAMES I.

EDITED BY

R. E. G. KIRK

AND

ERNEST F. KIRK

PART III.

1598—1625

ADDITIONS

1522—1595

ABERDEEN

1907

Aberdeen

Only four hundred and fifty copies privately printed for

The Huguenot Society of London

at the University Press

No. 193.

1417114

PREFACE.

With this volume our labours in collecting the Returns of Aliens in London, from the reign of Henry VIII. to the end of James I., are concluded. As usual, the vast quantity of Subsidy Rolls has given us the most trouble, many of them being in a decayed condition. Some were wrongly dated and described in the old lists; but all such mistakes, on being pointed out, have been corrected in the new official catalogues. In sundry cases, parts of one and the same roll, which had long been separated, have been brought together. Among other things, we met with two important assessments for the City of Exeter, which had been erroneously arranged under the head of London.

The State Papers of 1611 and 1616 contain two lists of the "trades exercised by strangers". The second list refers to a book of about 113 pages, which appears to have given their names, under the titles of their trades, but no such volume has been discovered. Particulars of the new trades introduced by the strangers are given in Dr. W. Cunningham's *Alien Immigrants*, p. 177.

The *Remembrancia* of the City of London, analysed by Messrs. Overall (pp. 134, 135, iii. 86, 89, 93, 99), contain some correspondence between the Privy Council and the Lord Mayor, from March to June, 1613. The Council wished to ascertain the names of many foreigners resident in the City who were "of no congregation," and therefore required the Lord Mayor to obtain returns of the names of the members of the French and Dutch congregations, and of all strangers not belonging to one or the other. The Lord Mayor replied that the ministers of the two Churches had made "certificates" of the members, but could not furnish the names of non-members, as they did not reside in the City. He was then requested to obtain, with the assistance of two Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, the names of all strangers dwelling in the suburbs on that side of the river; and a further "certificate" appears to have been made. None of these certificates have been discovered.

The Registers of the Dutch Church, however, supply several undated "catalogues" of its members. These are supposed to have been drawn up in or about the year 1617. One of them is arranged under the head of trades, and states the number of years each member had "dwelled here," except in the cases of those who had been "born in England". Many of the members are described as "poor householders". (See City *Remembrancia*, p. 259.) In the suburbs were many poor families and aged persons, who were relieved by the alms of the Dutch Church. The totals show that comparatively few of the strangers were single men, and some of these were merely "travellers".

It must not be inferred that all the Dutch strangers were poor. There are

separate lists of many "Merchants," arranged as "strangers by birth," "free denizens," and "born in England," the names of their wives and the numbers of their children being stated.

Another return, in Dutch, gives not only the trades, the length of residence, and the numbers of children, but also the names of the places in the Netherlands from which many of the strangers came. Several other returns, in English, specify all the "handicraftmen strangers, members of the Dutch Congregation in London, with their wives, children, servants, and their continuance here"; that is to say, within the walls of the City, in Southwark, and in "the suburbs".

The *Remembrancia* (p. 411, iv. 140) contain a letter from the Privy Council, dated the 6th September, 1618, to the Lord Mayor, "requiring him to appoint two or three principal citizens in every Ward to take notice what strangers were remaining or dwelling therein, and to cause each of such strangers to set down under what Prince or State he was born, and to what sovereignty he belonged".

Accordingly we find, in a volume of the State Papers for James I., No. 102, "A True Certificate" of the strangers in London and the liberties, "and under the sovereignty of what prince they depend," compiled from "a view" taken by the Lord Mayor, under the direction of the Privy Council, in September, 1618. Though many of them had been born in the Netherlands, France, and Germany, nearly all acknowledged their "dependence" on "the King of England," or on "our sovereign Lord King James". A few still acknowledged the Kings of Spain and France as their sovereigns, and others depended on "the States". In some cases personal professions of allegiance are recited under a curious variety of forms. At the end the total number of strangers within the City proper is given as 837.

A summary of this return was edited by the late Mr. Durrant Cooper for the Camden Society (Vol. 82, pp. 23 *seq.*), but very inaccurately. The differences between it and the full text here printed are so numerous that it would be a serious undertaking to give particulars of them. Cooper's summary is quoted by Baron F. de Schickler, in *Les Eglises du Refuge en Angleterre*, i., pp. 394-401.

Another volume of the State Papers, No. 99, contains nine returns, dated September, 1618, of the strangers in Southwark, the Clink, Paris Garden, Newington, Lambeth, and Bermondsey. Their signatures and marks are written below most of the entries, but no professions of allegiance are here made, except by those in St. George's.

The marginal note "Aff'," which frequently occurs in the Subsidy Rolls of this period, refers to an affidavit made by the collector that the person assessed could not be found, or that he had no chattels. On p. 249 it appears that a certain stranger was "discharged of 8s. 4d. upon an affidavit (*affidatione*) that he is English born, and therefore not to be charged as an alien".

The State Papers of 1622 furnish two interesting lists of all French and Dutch Cutlers in London, Westminster, Strand, Southwark, and East Smithfield, who appear to have been summoned before the Alien Commissioners then sitting (*cf. Remembrancia*, pp. 260-62, and *Alien Immigrants*, pp. 174-76). There are other lists of "Joiners, Ceilers, and Carvers," prepared by the Master and Wardens of that Company; and, later, a list of Tallowchandlers. The names of

more than fifty alien householders in St. Martin's le Grand are given in a paper supposed to have been drawn up in 1622.

The *Remembrancia* (p. 260, vi. 9) show that on the 1st April, 1623, the Privy Council "directed that the City should depute some able and fit persons to take a particular and exact note of the number, condition, and trades of all strangers and children of strangers, and of such English as served them as apprentices or journeymen," not only in the City of London but in all other cities, towns, and places, the magistrates of which were directed to assist the persons so deputed. No returns to this order have been found in respect of London.

A Dutch Church Register contains a certificate, made in October, 1624, of the names of many residents, probably members of that Church, in certain streets and lanes of the City, with the names of their wives, children, and servants.

In 1624 many "Merchants of the Intercourse," natives of the Netherlands, residing in the City Wards, were certified as being exempt from the payment of Subsidies. These are enrolled on the Memoranda Rolls of the Exchequer, King's Remembrancer, as pointed out to us by Mr. G. Fothergill. Other similar returns may be found on the same rolls.

The third Subsidy granted in 21 James I. was not paid in some cases till after the beginning of the reign of Charles I., but the Indentures of payment have been included in this volume.

Many certificates of non-payment of Subsidies have been printed from the "Lay Subsidies," and may be found, perhaps with others, on the Enrolled Subsidy Rolls.

Since the publication of the first two volumes of this work a number of additional returns have been discovered, and are appended to the present volume.

The first is a valuation of the lands and goods of the principal inhabitants of London in 1522. It includes a number of wealthy strangers, a few of whom were denizens, but as the King required a "loan," they all probably were compelled to contribute.

Next follow a number of assessments to Subsidies in Middlesex and Surrey, with a few in London, dated 1523-24, 1536, 1542-47, 1549-52, 1557-59, 1562, and 1564. It was remarked in the Introduction to the first volume that no returns had been found for the reign of Queen Mary; but we have now discovered two brief returns for the southern suburbs, dated 1557 and 1558.

The elaborate certificate made by the Lord Mayor to the Privy Council in 1568, quoted by Strype and Burn, as noticed in the first volume, has at length been found among the Lansdowne MSS., quite out of place. Had the catalogues to those manuscripts been properly indexed, we should have been able to print this important return in its proper place. It differs considerably from the extensive returns of 1567 and 1571, and consequently there was no option save to reproduce it at full length. A transcript was made by Miss E. Stokes for this Society, and the proofs have been examined by us.

The return specifies the number of strangers in each of the City Wards, and in certain Liberties adjoining; that is to say, in Westminster, Finsbury, the Clink, St. John's Street and Charterhouse Lane, Whitechapel, St. Giles's in the

Fields, Hoxton, Blackfriars, the Fleet Yard, Bermondsey Street, the Duchy of Lancaster (the Savoy), Norton Folgate, East Smithfield, the Minories, Clerkenwell, Lord Montague's Liberty (St. Mary Overy's), Shoreditch, St. Katherine's, and St. Martin's le Grand. It further specifies their nationalities, occupations, wives, children, and servants, and how many of them belonged to the Dutch Church, the French Church, the Italian Church, the English Church, and "no church". Certain houses are particularly noted as being "pestered" or overcrowded, there being as many as from twenty to thirty aliens under one roof in a good many instances, and in one case fifty-three (p. 425). The total number of the strangers in the City was 4,106 (omitted by Strype), and in the Liberties and Westminster, 2,598; in all, 6,704.

The Lord Mayor made a separate return, now among the State Papers, of all strangers who had come to dwell in the City and the Liberties between the 20th March and the 30th July, 1568.

The State Papers further contain a list of aliens in London, Surrey, and Middlesex from whom loans were demanded for the Queen in 1590.

From Hamper's *Life of Sir William Dugdale* it appears that in 1651 Sir Simon Archer sent to Dugdale some "books" containing "Certificates" of all strangers dwelling in London in April and May, 1593, which gave details of their children, servants, and apprentices, to what churches they belonged, and how many English people they employed.

These books evidently formed a similar return to that of 1568, before noticed. Hamper made a few extracts from them in 1827, when they were "in the possession of Dugdale Stratford Dugdale, Esquire, at Merevale, Warwickshire". Both Mr. R. S. Faber, Honorary Secretary to the Huguenot Society, and ourselves have made several attempts to ascertain whether any such books are still extant, but unsuccessfully.

We cannot close without expressing our sense of the great loss we have sustained by the death of Mr. G. H. Overend, F.S.A., late Secretary to the Society, to whom this work owed its inception, and who manifested extreme interest in it up to the last. He suggested that some later returns of 1635, among the State Papers, should be appended to this volume as a kind of "addenda addendis," but they were found to be too extensive. They may, with any future discoveries, furnish materials for a supplementary volume. There is a similar return in the *Remembrancia* (pp. 420-21, vii. 156, 165).

We are also grateful for assistance received from Mr. M. S. Giuseppi, present Secretary to the Society.

A Table of Trades and Occupations is appended, and at the end of the volume will be found an index to localities in and near London, as in the previous volumes. A selection of those connected with the "Book Trade" has been edited by Mr. E. J. Worman, for the Bibliographical Society.

A general index to the names of all persons and places mentioned in the three volumes is being prepared by Miss C. Fell-Smith, and will be published separately.

R. E. G. K.
E. F. K.

27 Chancery Lane.
London, *December*, 1906.

TRADES, OCCUPATIONS, AND OTHER DESCRIPTIONS.

**** The same trade may occur more than once on a page.*

AGAT cutter, 180.
Agent for the King of Denmark, 151.
— for the Lord Warden, 164.
Almoners (allmanders) 139.
Alms of the Dutch Church, persons relieved by, 148, 149, 163, 166, 168-70, 173.
— — French Church, 413.
Ambassador for the States of the United Provinces, 164, 231.
Anchor-smiths, 139.
Apothecaries (apoteker) 139, 163, 179, 197, 204, 209, 383, 413, 414.
Apparel, menders of. *See* Botchers.
Apprentices. *See* Prentices.
Aqua-vitæ stillers, 225-27. *See also* Distillers.
Armourers, 139, 148, 172, 375, 399, 411.
Arras (ores, etc.) makers and workers, 139, 210, 368, 370, 374, 382, 387-89, 391, 411, 423.
— weavers, 226.
Arrow-head maker, 425.

BAKERS (brood backers), 139, 147, 161, 166, 174, 176, 180, 185, 189, 199, 224, 261, 281, 282, 333, 351, 405. *See also* Pot bakers; Sugar bakers.
— women, 219, 220.
Balance maker, 342.
Ball maker, 378. *See also* Tennis balls.
"Ballaynes," maker of, 423.
Band maker, 339, 428, 430, 431. *See also* Hatband makers.
Barbarian, 407. *See also* Black man; Negroes.
Barber, 366.
— surgeon, 139.
Basket makers (mandemaker), 139, 148, 162, 176, 228, 354, 356-58, 360, 376, 377, 423.
"Batton maker," 198.
Bayes, sellers of cloth called, made in Norwich and Sandwich, 380, 381.
Bearers. *See* Firkin bearer; Water bearer.
Beaters. *See* Gold beaters; Hair beaters.
Bedeman of St. Stephen's, to Queen Elizabeth, 400.
Beer clerks, 385, 386, 417, 418, 421.
Binders. *See* Bookbinders.
Bit makers, 415, 416.
Black man, 55. *See also* Barbarian; Negroes.
Blacksmiths, 139, 191, 212, 229, 340, 425, 428, 432.
Blades. *See* Sword blades.
Bleachers (bleyckers), 144, 169.
Blind man, 170.
Book binders, 139, 339, 341, 359, 384, 386, 391, 405, 438.
— sellers, 396.
Botchers (menders of apparel, etc.), 16, 25, 139, 178, 332-34, 338, 340-44, 346, 348, 349, 351, 353, 354, 356, 357, 359, 360, 367, 376, 380-82, 384-86, 388-92, 396, 420. *See also* Butchers?
Botchers, journeymen, 392.
Bow makers. *See* Crossbow makers.
— string makers, 226.
Box (bus) makers, 139, 162, 196. *See also* Custody maker.
Brasiers (ketelaer), 139, 147, 148, 162, 169, 170, 179, 373, 418.
Brass-lock maker, 139. *See also* Lockmakers; Locksmiths.
Brazilian, 222.
Brewers (brouwers), 2, 44, 75, 91, 109, 118, 138, 139, 161, 172, 178, 179, 198, 314, 336, 341, 351, 359, 363-68, 382, 385, 386, 401, 403, 407, 418, 419, 421, 422, 424, 425, 429, 430, 432. *See also* Beer clerks; Coopers; Drawers; Draymen; Firkin bearer; Horsekeeper; Millers; Stokers; Tunmen; Wine.
— journeyman to, 221.
— list of [1607?], 126.
— silkma . . . to, 200.
— spare men to, 45, 91.
— under, 22, 45, 91, 305.
Bricklayers, 228, 331, 396, 418, 421.
Broad weaver, 196.
— silk weaver, 196.
Brokers, 138, 152, 169, 172, 184, 189, 343, 346, 347, 352, 356, 360, 380, 386, 387, 402, 406, 438.
— for jewels, 185.
— for merchants, 139, 209, 217.
Brush makers, 339, 362, 369, 372, 411, 418.
Burgess of Antwerp, 393.
Butchers, 382, 399, 422, 424. *See also* Botchers?
Butler, 348.
Button makers, 139, 178, 198, 205-207, 210, 330, 331, 338, 339, 341-44, 346, 348, 351, 353, 354, 359, 370, 371, 377, 382, 385, 388, 390, 394, 402, 406, 412, 422, 423, 434-38.
Buttons. *See* Loop maker for; Mould makers.

CAFFA weavers, 156-58.
— workers, 142.
— — travellers to, 143.
Candle makers, 197, 263, 281, 282.
Canvas, striped, makers of, 348.
Cap maker (capper), 351.
— thicker, 341.
Captain, 346.
— of an Argosey, 384.
— of the Spanish Lopedalasers, 349.
Card maker. *See* Playing-card maker.
Carpenters, 228, 352, 364, 421.
Carvers, 139, 140, 200, 260, 362, 363, 369, 371, 372, 378, 400, 404. *See also* Stone-carvers.
— apprentice to, 404.
— for joiners' work, 381.

Caster. *See* Printing-letters.
Cauls, knotted, maker of, 413.
Ceilers, 260.
Chair makers (stoeldrayers), 145,* 161.
Chamber keeper, 444.
Chandlers (keersmakers), 16, 138, 139, 144, 156, 172, 173, 177-81, 371, 374, 375. *See also* Tallow chandlers.
"Cipresse" weaver, 209.
Clerks, 348.
— to merchants, 356.
— to the Signet, 209.
Cloak makers, 205.
Clock makers, 139, 204, 213, 338, 339, 397, 400, 437.
Cloth. *See* Bayes; Linen cloth; Sackcloth.
— whiter, 413.
— worker, 182, 333, 355.
Coachman, 210.
Cobblers, 139, 144, 145, 167, 332, 333, 336, 337, 340, 341, 344, 346, 349, 360, 367-70, 382, 384, 385, 389, 391-93, 395, 398, 400, 402, 404, 405, 413, 419, 422.
— journeymen, 388, 392.
Coffer makers, 398.
Comb makers, 139, 219, 220, 370, 373, 414.
Combers. *See* Wool combers.
Comfit makers, 337, 359, 380, 394.
Communicants of the French Church, 204.
Consolator to the Sick of the French Church, 139, 187.
Cooks, 139, 348, 353, 355, 358, 376, 400, 410.
— the King's (Clement le Roy Cooke), 214.
Coopers (cowper, cuyper), 27, 36, 139, 147, 161, 167, 172, 173, 199, 226, 227, 281, 282, 332, 337, 345, 358 ,363-68, 371, 374, 378, 386, 391, 400, 418-22, 431, 432.
— to brewers, 382, 407.
— to a vinegar maker, 420.
Copper. *See* Engravers.
Coppersmiths, 15, 61, 335, 339, 340, 342, 377, 402, 408, 423.
Cord makers (seel drayer), 148, 162, 169.
Cordwainers (cordeners), 139.
"Corrier" (currier?), 371, 416. *See also* "Currer".
Costermonger, 418.
Court, waiteth at the, 341.
— in the, 321.
Coverlet maker, 399.
Crewel sellers, 139.
Crossbow makers, 16, 62, 84, 139, 206, 398, 414, 415, 422.
— — to Edward VI., 325.
"Currer" (currier?) 220.
— to Queen Elizabeth, 409. *See* "Corrier".
"Custody maker," 163. *See also* Box makers.
Cutlers (mesmakers), 84, 138, 139, 147, 160, 161, 164, 168, 170, 205, 206, 211, 214, 222, 258, 259, 281, 282, 338, 345, 369, 374, 399, 401, 409, 411, 414, 420, 421, 426, 427, 435.
— journeyman, 222.
— masters, 258.
— shop, keeper of (widow), 397.
Cutters, 15, 61, 84 (note), 139, 140. *See also* Agat cutter; Diamond cutters; Pearl-cutters; Stone cutters.
Cutters of stones, 340. *See also* Engravers.
— — for jewels, 215.

Damaskers, 138.
Dancers, 140.
Denizens, *passim.*
Dentists. *See* Tooth-drawers.
Diamond cutters, 140, 146, 152, 160, 176, 178, 185, 195, 197, 198, 217, 352.
Diaper weaver, 177.
Distillers (distileerden, stiller, etc.), 140, 163, 170. *See also* Aquavitæ stillers.
— of waters, 350.
Doctors, 11, 15, 20, 47, 50, 64, 69, 70, 86, 93, 115, 119, 128, 132, 140, 164, 195, 214, 217, 246, 251, 254, 262, 264, 288, 290, 292, 293, 301, 342, 349, 386, 387, 395, 416. *See also* Physicians; Professor; Surgeons.
— of Law, 337.
Drawers, 140. *See also* Gold drawers; Picture drawers; Wire.
— of beer, 148.
Draymen, 161, 167, 365-69, 375, 400.
— to brewers, 419.
Dressers. *See* Feather; Hemp; Leather; Skins.
Drillers. *See* Pearl drillers.
Dutch Church. *See* Alms; Ministers; Preachers; Reader.
Dyers (verwers), 139, 140, 144, 158, 166, 168, 172, 177, 193, 212, 218, 224-27, 335, 370, 379. *See also* Fustian; Leather; Nurse; Silk; Thread.
— traveller to, 144.

East India Company, "one of the," 220.
Elders of the French Church, 198.
Embroiderers (bordnerder), 138, 140, 148, 162, 175, 177, 181, 195, 200, 205, 215, 331, 332, 359, 363, 386, 389.
— master, 219.
Engineer, 140.
Engravers (graveeder, graver), 139, 140, 162, 206, 397, 445. *See also* Printers.
— of copper, 444.
— of stones, 351. *See also* Cutters.
Esquire, 443.

Factor stranger, 185.
Factors, 139, 140, 185, 200, 300, 343, 355.
— for strangers, 207, 208.
Falkener (valckenar), 148, 162, 375, 401.
"Farror," 401.
Feather dressers, 139, 410.
Felt makers, 139, 140, 337, 382.
— spinner, 351.
Fencer, 139.
File smiths, 140.
Firkin bearer, 139.
Fishmonger, 393.
Flaxmen, 140, 211.
Flowermakers, 140.
Folder. *See* Linen cloth.
Fountain maker, 406.
French. *See* Schoolmistresses; Teachers.
French Church. *See* Alms; Communicants;

* *Vide* Turners. *Cf.* 161.

Consolator; Elders; Ministers; Preachers; Pensioners.
Fringe makers, 332, 348, 350.
Fruiterer, 389.
Fustian dyer, 185.

Galley-pot makers, 226, 227.
Gardeners (houeniers), 139, 140, 147, 163, 166, 168, 170, 171, 173, 211, 225, 231, 340, 400, 423.
— the Queen's (1618), 211.
Gentlemen (Mr., persons living by their money, etc., etc.), 22, 139, 164, 185, 198, 205, 206, 209, 216, 234, 235, 262, 278, 291, 293, 294, 315, 331, 335, 337, 342, 349, 354-56, 360, 361, 375, 379, 383, 385-87, 392, 395, 397, 398, 404, 405, 414, 418, 424.
Gilders, 140, 185, 207, 409, 411.
Girdle makers, 281.
— iron makers, 282.
Girdlers, 330.
Glasiers, 140, 370, 371, 373, 377, 397.
Glass, licencee to make, in Sussex, 380.
— makers, 138, 140, 217, 231, 361, 376. *See also* Looking-glass makers.
— painters, 140.
Glovers, 339, 341, 370, 404, 415.
Gold beaters, 139, 140, 409.
— drawers, 140.
— spinners, 139, 140, 198. *See also* Goldsmith spinner.
— workers, 140.
Goldsmiths, 16, 56, 62, 102, 138, 140, 146, 160, 174, 177-81, 184, 194, 198, 207, 213, 335, 337, 339, 342-44, 352, 353, 358, 368, 374, 387, 391, 393, 394, 397, 398-400, 403, 406, 408-10, 415-18, 426, 429, 431, 434-37.
— journeyman, 181.
— merchant, 205.
— partners, 174.
— spinner, 198. *See also* Gold spinner.
Gown maker, 418.
Grocers, 140.
Gun makers (gunner), 140, 217, 281, 282, 358, 374, 414, 419, 420.
— smiths, 224.
— stock makers, 140, 378.

Haberdashers, 221, 332, 374.
Hair. *See* Hose.
— beater, 399.
— seller, 339.
Harness makers, 163, 281, 282.
Hat makers, 140, 281, 282, 339, 351, 364, 365, 367, 371-73, 376, 385, 388, 389, 394, 409, 413, 418, 421, 427-31.
Hatband makers, 138, 140, 189, 195, 342, 360, 361, 371, 382, 385, 409, 410. *See* Band makers.
Heel makers, 139, 207.
Hemp dressers (hemp slager), 56, 102, 116, 139, 140, 148, 162, 167, 170, 192, 221, 229, 230, 398, 412.
Herbman, 16, 62, 84.
Hog keeper, 418.
Horn maker, 420, 422. *See also* Ink-horns.
Horse keeper, 22.
— (to a brewer?), 118.
Hose, great, worker of hair for, 380.
Hosiers, 140, 181, 335, 346, 356, 363, 376, 383, 387, 411, 415-17, 434, 438.
Host merchants, 139.
Hostler, 343.
Householders, 141-49, 172, 179, 184, 194, 195, 199, 205, 206, 213-15, 217, 229, 230, 261, 263, 333, 347, 444, 445.
Housekeepers, 199, 200.

Ink-horns, maker of, 381. *See also* Horn makers.
Inlayers, 140.
Inn holders, 140, 230. *See also* Tavern keepers.
— keepers (herberghe) for Strangers, 148, 162.
Instrument makers, 140, 261, 281.
Interpreter, 139.
— for noblemen, 215.
— Spanish, 209.
Iron. *See* Girdle-iron makers.
— smiths (yser smeden), 160, 161. *See also* Smiths.
Italian Church. *See* Preachers.

Jack makers, 398, 399.
Jerkin makers, 370, 398, 401, 409, 416, 436.
Jewels. *See* Brokers; Cutters of stones for jewels.
Jewellers (jowler), 138, 140, 146, 150-52, 160, 174, 177, 181, 197, 200, 387, 395.
Joiners (schrynwerkers) 138, 140, 146, 159, 160, 166, 169, 171, 173, 175-78, 191, 220, 223-25, 227, 228, 260, 261, 339, 342, 346, 348, 351, 355, 361-63, 367-74, 378, 381, 383, 399, 401-403, 405, 408, 416, 417, 427, 430. *See also* Carvers.
— apprentice to, 380.
— travellers, 146.
— to the Duke of Northumberland, 261.
Journeymen, 196. *See also* Botchers; Brewers; Cobblers; Cutlers; Goldsmiths; Mason; Silkweavers; Tailors; Thread dyers; Tomb-maker; Tuffetaffetys.

Knights (herr; ridder; Sir; etc.), 11, 131, 164, 195, 216, 235, 251-53, 260, 262, 268, 272, 273, 286, 287, 441.
Knit-lace, makers of, women, 424.
Knives, makers of, 16, 62, 84, 205, 206.
— maker of sheaths for, 381.
Knotted cauls. *See* Cauls.

Labourers, 140, 340, 341, 396, 400, 418.
Lace makers, 181, 184. *See also* Knit-lace; Parchment-lace; Satin-lace.
— weavers, 196.
Law. *See* Doctors.
Lawyers, 140. *See* Notaries; Solicitor.
Leather dressers, 140, 222, 226, 371, 374, 403, 410.
— dyers, 438.
— sellers, 364, 371.
Letters, setter of, 339. *See also* Printing-letters.
"Lettice maker," 218.
Limber, 212.
Linen cloth, folder of, 347.
— sellers, 138, 140, 180.
— weavers, 158, 200, 226, 379, 391, 402, 403, 413.
— — of fine linen, 333.
Lock makers, 281, 282. *See also* Brass-lock maker; Padlock maker.
Locket maker, 340.
Locksmiths, 140, 173, 200, 409, 410, 417.
Lodgers, boarders, guests, inmates, etc., etc., *passim*.

Looking-glass makers, 217, 227.
Loop maker for buttons, 381.
Lottery, "belonging to the," 336, 340, 395.
Lute makers, 139.
— string makers, 413.

"Marbeller," 445.
Mariners, 140, 345, 363, 386, 396, 418, 419, 421. *See also* Sailors.
Mason, 370.
— journeyman, 219.
Mercers, 140, 353, 393.
Merchants (coopleiden, coopman, etc.), 46, 138, 140, 150, *seq.*, 155, 159, 161-65, 167, 168, 181, 184-87, 194-201, 207-209, 213-17, 222, 230, 239, 260, 261, 273, 280, 332, 334-37, 340, 344-52, 354-61, 373, 378-80, 383-86, 391, 392, 394-96, 405-10, 419, 422, 431, 437. *See also* Brokers; Clerks; Goldsmiths' merchant; Host merchant.
— apprentice to, 214.
— books, keeper of, 138.
— of Antwerp, or of the Entercourse, 110, 124-26, 128-30, 208, 235, 253, 271-73, 353, 373.
— strangers, 184, 185, 194, 200, 214-17, 246, 300.
Messengers, 167, 176.
— to James I., 259.
Millers, 140, 313, 368.
— to brewers, 22, 382, 419.
— under-, to brewers, 22, 45.
Milliners, 181, 345, 400.
Ministers, 138, 339, 346, 348, 361, 365, 377, 383, 386, 387, 408, 423, 434, 437. *See also* Preachers.
— of the Dutch Church, 236.
— of the French Church, 194, 438.
— in the house of Cardinal Castilion, 346.
— of the Church of Bolloigne, 346.
Minstrel, 300, 353.
Mould makers, 334, 387.
— — for buttons, 338, 376, 438.
Moulds (mowles). *See* Printers.
Musicians, 139, 140, 334, 340, 377, 386, 394, 398.
— to Queen Elizabeth, 83, 385, 386, 422, 444, 445.
— to the Marquis of Northampton, 380.

Needle makers, 139, 140, 148, 162, 187, 188, 281, 282.
— sellers, 346.
— woman, 385.
Negroes, 28, 54, 301. *See also* Barbarian; Black man.
Notaries, 109, 139, 151, 154, 165, 166, 216, 335, 433. *See also* Lawyer; Solicitor.
— public, 140, 216, 217, 345.
Nurse, 331, 355.
— a "dyere," 226.

Ordinary keepers, 138, 140, 209.

Pack-thread makers, 56, 102, 140, 222.
Padlock maker, 140.
Painter stainers, 342.
Painters (schilders) 139, 140, 146, 160, 176, 177, 179, 194, 332, 340, 345, 346, 352, 359, 362, 377, 381, 387, 394-96, 398, 399, 418, 444, 445. *See also* Glass painters.
— to the Queen (1617), 174.
Parchment-lace makers, 331, 332, 350.
Partners, 20, 93, 194, 218, 237, 239, 329, 357. *See also* Goldsmiths.
Passement weavers, 156-58.
Passementier, 158.
Passengers from ships taken at Dartmouth in 1568, 368.
Pearl cutter, 387.
— driller, 140.
— piercers, 139, 140, 177, 196, 207.
Pensioners to the French Congregation, 219.
Perfumers, 140, 408.
— to the Court, 382.
"Pestered houses," 330, *seq.*
Pewterers, 374.
Piercers. *See* Pearl-piercers.
Physicians, 139, 206, 214, 334, 347-49, 378, 382, 386, 394, 416. *See also* Doctors; Professor; Surgeons.
Picker. *See* Wool picker.
Picture drawers, 139, 205.
— makers, 140, 444, 445.
Pike makers, 343, 399.
Pin maker (pinner, spellemaker, etc.), 75, 121, 140, 148, 163, 168, 218, 229, 332, 341, 423.
Pipe makers (blaespyr maker), 162, 176.
Playing-card maker, 445.
Point makers, 220, 350, 434.
Pointer, 436.
Posts, 138, 140, 163, 182, 347, 348, 370, 384, 395, 416.
— Dutch, 226.
— French, 27, 206.
— masters, 337, 377, 395.
Pot bakers, 148, 163, 175.
— makers, 140. *See also* Gally-pot makers.
Preachers, 140, 194, 386, 390, 414. *See also* Ministers.
— of the Dutch Church, 217, 423.
— of the French Church, 217.
— of the Italian Church, 330.
Prentices, 290, 302-304, 444. *See also* Carvers; Joiners; Merchants; Printers; Tallow-chandlers; Shoemakers; Tomb-makers.
Priest, 401.
Print maker, 354.
Printers, 140, 341, 389, 397, 408, 409.
— graver of "mowles" for, 436.
— of stories, 445.
— — prentices, 445.
Printing-letters, caster of, 338. *See also* Letters.
Prisoners, 439, 445.
— in Bridewell, Spanish, 439.
— in the Compter, 391.
— in the King's Bench, 222.
— in the Master's house of St. Catherine's 429.
Professor of French, 187.
— of the Gospel, 346.
— of physic, 228.
Purse makers, 139, 190, 329, 434-37.

Quilters, 390.

Racquet makers, 140.
Raiser (rasar), 435. *See also* Satin.
Reader of the Dutch Church, 203.
Reed makers (rietmaker), 138, 148, 162, 170, 192.

Refiners of sugar. *See* Sugar bakers.
Rhenish wine. *See* Wine.
Ribbon maker, 405.
Ropers, 424.

SACKCLOTH. *See* Thread maker for.
— makers, 350, 392.
— weavers, 337, 338, 356, 390, 405, 406, 417.
— worker, 332.
Saddle maker, 62.
— trees, makers of, 84.
Saddler, 408.
"Saier," 362.
Sail makers, 140, 148, 163, 172, 433.
Sailors (zeevaren[de]-man), 163, 167, 365, 371, 410, 426, 429, 413, 433. *See also* Mariners.
Salt maker, 423.
Satin, raiser of, 411. *See also* Raiser.
— lace makers, 140.
Sausage makers, 350.
Scabbard maker, 411. *See also* Sword maker.
Scholars, 205, 375, 379. *See also* Students.
School. *See* Sempsters.
Schoolmasters, 138, 140, 148, 162, 166, 174-76, 209, 224, 274, 332, 334, 340, 350, 352, 359, 371, 377, 379, 384, 391, 400, 410, 437. *See also* Teachers.
— usher to, 400.
Schoolmistresses, 16, 62.
— French, 224, 225. *See also* Teachers.
Scriveners, 140, 385.
Sculptor (scruptor), 207.
— to James I., 139.
Seal makers, 15, 61, 84, 411.
Sempsters, 140, 405, 436.
— keeper of a school for, 412.
Sempstresses (semsters, etc.), 175, 176, 219, 339, 345, 346, 350, 425.
Sergeant (shorgant), 421.
— of the Pastry to Henry VIII., 299.
Servants, *passim.*
— maid, *passim.*
— to James I., 171, 259.
— — in the Wardrobe, 174, 179.
— — "for entertaining the Ambassadors at the King's charge," 207.
— "the Prince's" (1618), 204.
— to "my Lord of Canterbury," 323.
— to Sir Thomas Gresham, 350.
— to the Earl of Hertford, 354.
— to Queen Elizabeth, 359-61, 397, 400.
— — servants to, 359, 397.
— to the Spanish Ambassador, 385, 415.
— to the Earl of Pembroke, 404.
— to Sir John Portynarye, 411.
— apothecaries, 197.
— armourers, 411.
— arras makers, 423 (?).
— — workers, 382.
— band makers, 339, 430, 431.
— basket makers, 357, 358, 379.
— beer clerks, 385, 386, 418.
— blacksmiths, 354, 401, 428, 432.
— bookbinders, 341, 343, 353, 384, 438.
— botchers, 332, 333, 338, 340-44, 346, 348, 354, 356, 357, 376, 380-82, 384, 386, 389, 390, 391.
— brasiers, 179.
Servants to brewers, 81, 148, 167, 168, 178, 314, 337, 338, 344, 363, 364, 366, 376, 382, 386, 398, 403, 407, 419, 429.
— to brokers, 343, 387, 402.
— brush makers, 339, 372, 411, 418.
— butcher, 382.
— button makers, 330, 339, 343, 344, 353, 354, 371, 377, 382, 390, 394, 402, 406, 423, 434-37.
— carpenters, 352, 421.
— carvers, 260, 362.
— ceilers, 260.
— chandlers, 144, 170, 374, 375.
— clock makers, 397, 400, 437.
— cobblers, 333, 337, 344, 346, 358, 360, 370, 371, 384, 391, 393, 419.
— coffer maker, 398.
— comb makers, 371, 373, 414.
— comfit makers, 337, 380, 394.
— coopers, 167, 199, 364, 366, 367, 376, 417-21, 431.
— coppersmiths, 339, 377, 408.
— crossbow makers, 375, 398.
— cutlers, 258, 338, 339, 345, 374, 376, 397, 399 409, 411, 420, 421, 426, 427.
— — shop keeper, 397.
— doctor, 387.
— draper, 393.
— dyers, 219, 227.
— embroiderer, 331.
— factor, 355.
— feather dresser, 410.
— gentlemen, 331, 360, 379, 383, 386, 387, 392, 395.
— gilder, 411.
— girdler, 330.
— glasiers, 370, 397.
— glover, 340.
— gold beater, 409.
— goldsmiths, 56, 102, 333, 337, 342, 344, 352-54, 374, 394, 397, 409, 410, 415, 416, 426, 434-37.
— gown maker, 418.
— gun makers, 206, 374, 386, 419, 427.
— hat makers, 367, 376, 385, 388, 395, 409, 418, 427-31.
— hatband makers, 342, 382, 385, 409, 410.
— hempdressers, 56, 221, 398.
— hosiers, 340, 344, 355, 356, 363, 383, 411, 417, 434.
— inn keepers, 230.
— instrument maker, 261.
— jack makers, 398, 399.
— jerkin makers, 338, 436.
— jeweller, 387.
— joiners, 223, 260, 333, 342, 348, 355, 362, 363, 368, 369, 371, 372-74, 378, 381, 394, 397, 399, 401, 402, 408, 417, 423, 436.
— knife maker, 206.
— leather dressers, 371, 374, 403.
— — dyer, 438.
— — sellers, 364, 371.
— linen weavers, 402, 403, 413.
— locksmiths, 409, 410.
— looking-glass maker, 227.
— mason, 219.
— mercer, 393.

Servants to merchants, 197, 199, 214, 215, 240, 334, 336, 337, 340, 344-48, 350-52, 354-60, 378-80, 383, 385, 386, 394-96, 405-407, 419.
— to merchants, strangers, 216.
— milliners, 345, 400.
— mouldmaker for buttons, 376.
— musicians, 377.
— notary public, 345.
— packthread makers, 56, 102.
— painters, 346, 394, 395, 399.
— parchment-lace makers, 331.
— physicians, 378, 382, 394.
— pike maker, 343.
— pin maker, 423.
— playing-card maker, 445.
— point maker, 434.
— preacher, 386.
— print maker, 354.
— printers, 343, 344, 408.
— printing-letters, casters of, 338.
— purse makers, 434, 437.
— sail makers, 433.
— sackcloth maker, 392.
— — weaver, 406.
— satin raiser, 411.
— schoolmaster, 391.
— seal maker, 411.
— sempsters, 436.
— sempstress, 345, 350.
— shoe makers, 206, 281, 335, 340-42, 348, 354, 363, 368, 369, 374, 375, 384, 398-401, 406, 409, 418-20, 425, 426, 432-37.
— silk dresser, 366.
— — dyers, 218, 353, 376.
— — throwsters, 169, 180.
— — twisters, 142, 338, 390.
— — weavers, 168, 169, 172, 220, 229, 230, 331, 334, 336, 337, 339, 347, 352, 353, 357, 360, 364, 366, 371, 378, 389, 390, 402, 403, 412, 417, 423-25, 438.
— — workers, 330-32, 409.
— skinners, 347, 370.
— smiths, 364, 369, 370, 372, 373, 375, 404, 405, 407, 415, 420.
— stationers, 343, 344, 408, 411.
— stone cutter, 445.
— sugar bakers, 168, 174.
— surgeons, 148, 345, 350, 397.
— tailors, 174, 332, 336, 341, 343, 347, 354, 356, 357, 360, 362, 363, 366, 369, 370, 378, 379, 381, 384, 397-401, 405, 409, 411, 413, 418, 426, 427, 429, 432-37.
— tape weaver, 223.
— tavern keepers, 335, 336.
— thread throwsters, 171, 179, 180.
— — twister, 141.
— tinker, 374.
— tuffetafity weaver, 220.
— turners, 357, 358, 372, 410, 427.
— "vallewer" maker, 227.
— victualler, 400.
— vinegar makers, 420.
— virginal makers, 344, 435.
— weavers, 210, 211, 213, 355, 365, 368, 371, 374, 395.
— wool combers, 229.
Serving men, 139, 341, 350, 352.
"Serviture," 194.
Sheaths. *See* Knives.
Shepsters, 349, 376, 377.
"Sherman," 379.
Shippers, 368, 432.
Shipwrights, 140, 385.
Shoemakers, 139, 140, 144, 159, 167, 172, 175, 177, 178, 180, 197, 206, 209, 223, 225-27, 281, 282, 334, 335, 339, 341, 342, 348, 351, 356, 361-64, 366, 368-70, 374, 375, 377, 378, 384, 398-401, 403, 406, 409, 413-17, 419, 420, 423, 425, 426, 430, 432-37.
— apprentice to, 375.
Shuttlemakers (sholelemakers), 139, 140.
Sieve makers, 139, 140.
Signet. *See* Clerk to the Signet.
Silk dressers, 366.
— dyers, 167, 206, 218, 225, 227, 353, 376, 430.
— man, 434.
— spinners, 351.
— throwsters, 138, 140, 167-70, 172-75, 177, 179, 180, 187, 192, 199, 200, 209-11, 213.
— twisters (sydereeders), 138, 142, 156, 210, 211, 281, 282, 350, 390.
— weavers, 16, 56, 62, 142, 166-77, 187-93, 208, 209, 215, 218, 219, 220, 222-27, 229, 230, 281, 282, 331, 334, 336, 337, 339, 340, 347, 351-53, 357, 360, 361, 364, 366, 369, 370, 372, 373, 377, 384, 387-90, 402, 403, 407, 412, 413, 416, 417, 423-25, 434, 436-38. *See also* Broad-silk weaver; Tuffetaffetys.
— — journeymen, 192, 193, 219, 220.
— — masters, 219, 220.
— — travellers, 143.
— — of tuffetaffetys, 188.
— winders, 138, 140, 175, 224, 225, 336, 350, 374, 389, 405.
— workers, 330, 331-33, 409.
Silver-thread. *See* Spinsters.
Silversmiths, 140, 160, 171, 175, 178, 261.
Skinners, 139, 140, 341, 347, 362, 371, 373, 375, 415, 416.
Skins, Spanish, dresser of, 379.
Slater, 423.
— "at the Burse," 332.
Sledge makers (sleymaker), 139, 417.
Sleeve makers, 140.
Smiths (smeden, etc.), 16, 139, 140, 147, 160, 161, 163, 167, 170-72, 225, 281, 282, 364, 365, 367, 369-73, 375, 399, 400, 405, 415, 418, 420-22, 425. *See also* Anchorsmiths; Blacksmiths; Coppersmiths; Filesmiths; Goldsmiths; Gunsmiths; Ironsmiths; Locksmiths; Silversmiths.
Sojourners. *See* Lodgers.
Soldier, 332.
Solicitor, 216. *See* Lawyer; Notaries.
"Souceman," 140.
Spinners. *See* Felt; Gold; Goldsmith; Silk Thread; Wool.
Spinsters, 139, 140, 169, 198, 224, 351.
— of silver thread, 189.
Stainers. *See* Painter stainers.
Starch maker, 210.
Stationers, 343, 352, 408, 409, 411.

Steward to the Venetian Ambassador, 188.
Stock makers, 145, 162, 172, 281, 282, 427. *See also* Gunstock makers.
Stokers to brewers, 22 (?), 45.
Stone carvers, 444.
— cutters, 138, 140, 354, 397, 445. *See also* Cutters of stones; Engravers.
Stories. *See* Printers of.
String makers. *See* Bow-string makers; Lute-string makers.
Students, 344, 346, 347, 352, 379, 391. *See also* Scholars.
Stuff dressers (stoffe pressers), 148, 163.
— and linen, sellers of, 138.
Stuffs, waterer of, 139.
Sugar bakers (suycker-backers), or refiners of sugar, 138, 140, 161, 215, 218.
Surgeons (chirurgion, etc.), 138, 139, 148, 162, 176, 204, 345, 347, 350, 352, 363, 366, 367, 370, 386-88, 397, 405, 415, 416, 418. *See also* Barber-surgeon; Doctors; Physicians; Professor.
— (woman), 218.
Sword blades, retailer of, 259.
— maker (ensarius), 171, 229. *See also* Scabbard maker.

Taffety-weavers, 191, 223-26. *See also* Tuffe-taffetys.
Tailors (cleermakers), 59, 95, 97, 138, 140, 145, 158, 159, 166-71, 173-81, 184, 185, 189, 198, 199, 204-10, 212, 213, 217, 220, 229, 281, 282, 332, 334, 336-38, 341, 345-48, 350-52, 354-70, 374, 375, 379, 380, 382-84, 387, 397-401, 403-407, 409-11, 413-15, 417, 418, 421, 422, 426-38.
— "Bonorse-," 333.
— journeymen, 281.
Tallow chandlers, 190, 215, 263. *See also* Chandlers.
— apprentice to, 205.
Tape makers, 138.
— weavers, 200, 226, 228.
Tapestry makers (tapitsier), 163, 348, 379.
— weavers, 405.
— workers, 336, 356, 380.
Tavern keepers, 335, 336. *See also* Inn keepers.
Teachers, 347. *See also* Schoolmasters.
— of French, 187, 206. *See also* Schoolmistresses.
Tenants to Englishmen (named: Queen Elizabeth, the Duke of Norfolk, London Companies, etc.), 330, *seq.*
Tennis balls, maker of, 381.
— court keepers, 140.
Thickers. *See* Caps.
Thread dyers, 187, 198, 201, 210, 213.
— — journeymen, 200.
— makers, 138, 140, 181, 191, 193, 194, 350, 352. *See also* Pack-thread.
— — for sackcloth, 392.
— men, 197, 223.
— sellers, 198, 215.
— silver. *See* Spinsters.
— spinner, 388.
— throwsters, 169-71, 173, 174, 176, 178-80, 199.
Thread twisters, 138, 140 141, 166, 167, 170, 177, 179, 210, 224.
— workers, 175, 179.
Throwsters. *See* Silk; Thread.
Tiler "at the Burse," 333.
Tinkers, 367, 372-74.
Tobacco sellers, 140.
Tomb maker, 445.
— — journeyman, 445.
— — prentice to, 445.
Tooth drawers, 140.
Travellers. *See* Caffa; Dyers; Joiners; Silk-weavers.
Trunk maker, 139.
Truss makers, 140, 423.
Tuffetaffetys, silkweaver of, 188.
— weavers of, 193, 195, 196, 216, 217, 220, 228.
— — journeyman, 219.
Tunmen to brewers, 45, 91.
Turners, 139, 145, 161,* 167, 170, 173, 175, 192, 193, 372, 373, 409, 410, 427, 430.
"Turniman," 199.
Twisters (twynders), 155, 193. *See also* Silk; Thread; Winders; Worsted; Yarn.
Tyre makers, 139, 140.

Usher. *See* Schoolmasters.

"Vallewer" maker, 227.
Victuallers (vitlers, keepers of victualling houses, etc.), 16, 62, 84, 140, 217, 227, 343, 401, 409.
Vinegar makers, 147, 161,† 172, 420, 421. *See also* Coopers.
Virginal makers, 344, 435.

Wash-wife to the Stilliard, 336.
Watch makers, 140.
Water bearer, 335.
Waterer of stuffs. *See* Stuffs.
Watermen, 340, 376, 403, 426.
Waters. *See* Distillers of.
Wax, hard-, maker of, 139, 207.
Weavers, 56, 102, 138, 140, 143, 166, 169, 171-73, 176, 178, 192, 196, 199, 209-13, 215, 342, 351, 355, 358, 363, 365, 368, 370, 371, 374, 375, 387, 388, 395, 420. *See also* Arras; Broad-silk; Caffa; "Cipresse"; Diaper; Lace; linen; Passement; Sackcloth; Silk; Tape; Tapestry; Tuffetaffetys.
Whiter. *See* Cloth whiter.
Whitsters, 140, 230.
Winders (windsters), 140. *See also* Silkwinders; Twisters.
Wine, buyer of, 215.
— Rhenish, sellers of, 139, 335, 336.
Wire drawers, 138, 140.
Wool combers, 140, 225, 229.
— dressers (laken-bereyders), 162.
— picker, 412.
— spinners, 340.
Worsted yarn, twister of, 140.

Yarn, twisters of, 139.

* *Vide* Stoeldrayers (chair makers). *Cf.* 145.
† Under the head of *cuypers*. *Cf.* 147.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

Page.	Title of Document.	Reference.	Year.	Month and Day.
ix	Preface			
xiii	Trades, Occupations, etc. . .			
1	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/370	1598	Aug. 31
6	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/369	1598	Oct. 1
16	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/371	1598	Oct. 1
18	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/372	1598	Oct. 1
25	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/373	1598	Oct. 1
26	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/379 and 146/445	1598	Oct. 1
27	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/380	1598	Oct. 1
27	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/395	1598	Oct. 1
29	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/424	1598	Oct. 1
29	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/369	1598	Oct. 24
31	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/239	1598	Oct. 31
36	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/381	1599	April 26
37	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/370	1599	April 30
37	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/375A	1599	Aug. 29
40	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/325	1599	Oct. 1
42	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/382	1599	Oct. 1
43	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/384	1599	Oct. 1
44	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/385	1599	Oct. 1
44	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/386	1599	Oct. 1
45	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/387	1599	Oct. 1
45	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/388	1599	Oct. 1
46	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/389	1599	Oct. 1
49	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/390	1599	Oct. 1
57	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/391	1599	Oct. 1
58	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/392	1599	Oct. 1
58	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/393	1599	Oct. 1
60	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/394	1599	Oct. 1
68	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/396	1599	Oct. 1
70	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/237	1599	Oct. 12
71	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/368	1599	Oct. 15
74	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/375	1600	May 3
74	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/377	1600	Aug. 27
79	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/234	1600	Sept. 24
83	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/260	1600	Oct. 1
84	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/374	1600	Oct. 1
85	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/397	1600	Oct. 1
90	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/398	1600	Oct. 1
91	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/399	1600	Oct. 1
97	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/400	1600	Oct. 1
97	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/401	1600	Oct. 1
98	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/402	1600	Oct. 1

Page.	Title of Document.	Reference.	Year.	Month and Day.
99	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/407	1600	Oct. 1
100	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/408	1600	Oct. 1
101	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/409	1600	Oct. 1
102	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/410	1600	Oct. 1
104	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/411	1600	Oct. 1
104	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/376	1600	Oct. 30
106	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/235	1600	Oct. —
107	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/405	[1600]	
108	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. cclxxviii., No. 124	1601	Feb. 25
110	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/236	1601	May 7
111	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/236	1601	June 2
112	Lay Subsidies, Mlddlesex . .	142/236	1601	—
112	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/378A	1601	June 16
113	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/240	1602	May 13
113	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/247 (Mem. 3)	1602	Oct. 8
113	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/247 (Mem. 1)	1602	Oct. 12
114	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/429	1603	March 23
115	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/245	1603	April 27
116	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/428	1603	May 21
116	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/427	1603	June 21
116	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/431	1603	July 5
117	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/430	1603	July 7
118	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/425	1604	March 6
118	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/432	1604	March 8
118	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/440	1604	April 24
119	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/437	1604	April 27
119	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/439	1604	April 27
119	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/436	1604	April 28
121	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/438	1604	May 10
121	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/433	1604	Oct. 13
122	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/443 (Mem 3).	1604	Oct. 23
122	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/443 (Mem. 2)	1605	Feb. 22
122	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/250	1605	May 20
123	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/254	[After May 22, 1605]	
124	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/401	1606	Feb. 7
124	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 2)	1606	Aug. 16
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/462	1606	Nov. 20
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/461	1606	Dec. 12
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 3)	1607	April 7
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 4)	1607	Nov. 16
126	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 5)	1607	Dec. 29
126	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xxviii., No. 136	[1607 ?]	
127	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/477	1608	Jan. . . .
127	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/266	1608	Feb. 15
127	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/467	1608	March 14
128	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 6)	1608	April 27
128	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/256	[After March 20, 1608]	
128	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/263	1609	March 30
129	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 7)	1609	May 18
129	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/558	1609	June 20
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/476	1609	June 27
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/557	1609	July 8
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/470	1610	April 10
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/472	1610	April 10
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/460 (Mem. 8)	1610	May 18
131	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/269	1610	July 2
131	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/267	1610	July 4
131	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/270	1610	July 6
132	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/272	1610	Sept. 12
132	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/407	1611	April 1
132	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/465	1611	April 1
133	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/480	1611	April 1

Page.	Title of Document.	Reference.	Year.	Month and Day.
137	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/481	[1611	April 1]
137	Lay Subsidies, Divers Counties .	238/108	1611	May 29
138	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. lxv., No. 51	"1611	July?"
139	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. lxxxviii., No. 113	"1616	October?"
141	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Vol. 10, No. 12	[1617]	
150	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Book 10, No. 17	[1617]	
155	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Book 10, No. 40	[1617]	
166	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Book 10, No. 47	[1617?]	
180	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cii.	1618	[Sept.]
217	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 22	1618	Sept. 16
218	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 23	1618	Sept. 16
219	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 24	1618	Sept. 17
221	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 42	1618	Sept. 18
222	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 43	1618	[Sept. 18]
227	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 44	[1618	Sept. 18]
229	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 45	[1618	Sept. 18]
229	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 46	1618	Sept. 18
230	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xcix., No. 47	[1618	Sept. 18]
231	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/279	1621	April 27
235	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/508 (Mem. 3)	1621	May 2
236	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/506	1621	June 20
236	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/463	1621	Sept. 26
236	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/483	1621	Sept. 26
237	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/482 (Mem. 3, 4)	1621	Sept. 27
237	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/484	1621	Sept. 27
238	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/485	1621	Sept. 27
238	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/486	1621	Sept. 27
239	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/487	1621	Sept. 27
240	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/488	1621	Sept. 27
240	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/489	1621	Sept. 27
241	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/490	1621	Sept. 27
242	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/492	1621	Sept. 27
242	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/493	1621	Sept. 27
242	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/494	1621	Sept. 27
246	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/496	1621	Sept. 27
246	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/498	1621	Sept. 27
247	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/499	1621	Sept. 27
249	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/500	1621	Sept. 27
251	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/501	1621	Sept. 27
252	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/502	1621	Sept. 27
252	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/504	1621	Sept. 27
253	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/508 (Mem. 4)	1621	Oct. 3
253	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/503	1621	Oct. 30
253	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/407	1622	Feb. 15
257	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/406	1622	March 8
258	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 46	1622	March 11
259	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 47	1622	March 11
260	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/508 (Mem. 2)	1622	March 16
260	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 60	1622	March 19
261	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 60 (I.)	1622	March 19
262	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/505	1622	April 16
262	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/508 (Mem. 1.)	1622	April 26
262	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/278	1622	June 5
263	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cxxxi., No. 104.	[1622?	June]
263	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. cxxxix., No. 59	[1623?	March]
264	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/531	1624	Feb. 27
264	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/430	1624	June 24
267	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/418	1624	June 26 (?)
268	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/538	1624	July 15
268	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/522	1624	July 30
268	Lay Subsidies, Additional . .	251/17	[1624	c. Oct. 10]
269	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/420	1624	Oct. 20 (?)

Page.	Title of Document.	Reference.	Year.	Month and Day.
269	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Vol. xi.	1624	Oct. 22
271	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/525	1624	Nov. 29
271	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/536A	1624, July 17 to 1625, April 22	
273	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/534	1625	Feb. 3
274	Lay Subsidies, Additional . .	253/5	[1625	c. Feb.]
274	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/425	1625	March 9
276	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/284	1625	March . . .
280	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/535	[James I. ?]	
280	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/539	[James I.]	
281	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Book 10, No. 46	[James I. ?]	
282	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/482 (Mem. 5, 6)	[1625	April 2]
283	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/510	1625	April 2
284	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/511	1625	April 2
286	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/512	1625	April 2
286	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/513	1625	April 2
287	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/514	1625	April 2
288	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/515	1625	April 2
288	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/516	1625	April 2
288	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/517	[1625	April 2]
289	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/519	1625	April 2
289	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/524	1625	April [2]
289	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/526	1625	April 2
290	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/536	1625	April 2
293	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/537	1625	April 2
293	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/555	1625	April 2
294	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/592	1625	April [2]
295	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/593	1625	April 2
295	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/518	1625	May 28
295	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/283	1625	June 30
296	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/285	1625	July 4
296	Lay Subsidies, Additional . .	252/30	...	...

ADDITIONS.

Page.	Title of Document.	Reference.	Year.	Month and Day.
299	State Papers, Henry VIII. . .	Vol. xxv., Fcs. 220-49	1522	
300	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/109	1523	Nov. 16
			1524	Feb. 10
301	Lay Subsidies, Additional . .	266/12	1523-4	
301	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/170	[1523-4]	
302	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/145	1524	Feb. 2
304	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/113	1524	July 10
310	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/190	1536	Oct. 28
311	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/134	1542	Feb. 15
314	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/189	1543	Oct. 1
316	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/634	1544	Dec. 9
317	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/146	1545	March 18
319	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/142	1545-6	
319	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/138	1546	Feb. 20
321	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/165	1546	[c. June]
321	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/162	[Henry VIII.]	
322	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	141/163	[Henry VIII.]	
322	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/224	1547	April 12
323	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/149	1547	May 4
323	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/240	1549	April 22
324	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/246	1550	[c. April]
325	Lay Subsidies, Divers Counties .	327/68A	1550	Oct. 11
325	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/260	1551	April 3
325	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/260	1551	May 4
325	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . .	142/182A	1552	June 23

Page.	Title of Document.	Reference.	Year.	Month and Day.
326	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/260	1552	Dec. 4
326	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/276	1557	March 31
327	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/278	1558	. . .
328	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/283	1559	July 26
328	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. ix.	1559	
328	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/199	1562	March 18
329	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/241 (Mem. 1)	1564	[June ?] 24
329	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/241 (Mem. 2)	1564	[May or July ?] 31
329	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/241 (Mem. 3)	1564	June . . .
330	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/211	1564	Sept. 12
330	Lansdowne MS.	Vol. ccii.	1568	
440	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. xlvii., No. 28	1568	July 30
441	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. ccxxxvi., Fos. 4 *seq.*	1590	Nov. 21
443	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/329	1591	June 17
444	Hamper's *Life of Dugdale*. . .	p. 510	1593	April and May
446	Corrections			
447	Index of Places in and near London			

Returns of Aliens

dwelling in

London.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{370}$.

Indenture, 31 August, 40 Eliz. 1598, of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 24 October, 39 Eliz. (1597).

THE BOROUGH OF SOUTHWARK.

Saint Olaues Parrishe.

Straungers.

Widowe Balthazer, alias Hatron	ij li. ij polls.	xij s.
Beatrice Bromsword	iij polls.	ij s.
Conrade Johnsonn	vj li. ij polls.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Charles Hendosse	iij li. ij polls.	xvij s. iiij d.
John Poste	ij li. j poll.	xj s. iiij d.
Harman Jordence	ij li.	x s. viij d.
John Baker	iij li. j poll	xvj s. viij d.
Diamond Taffray	j poll.	viij d.
Paule Skriven	j li.	v s. iiij d.
John Smyth	j poll.	viij d.
Edward Tice	iij li.	xvj s.
Harman Reve	j poll.	viij d.
John Grocer	ij polls.	xvj d.
Adrian Burdell	vj li.	xxxij s.
John Atkinsonn	ij polls.	xvj d.
Symon Russell	ij li.	x s. viij d.
John Haynes	ij li.	x s. viij d.
John Fewen	ij polls.	xvj d.
Henrie Rice	j poll.	viij d.
Lyons Buskyn	j li. j poll.	vj s.
Jacobe Decocke	ij polls.	xvj d.

	John Powell, the brewer	x li. j poll.	liiij s.
Aff'	Andrewe Johnsonn	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Margaret Johnsonn	j poll.	viij d.
	Gosson Smyth	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Abraham Martyn	iij polls.	ij s.
Aff'	Lyons Stotles	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Style	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Nathaniell Johnsonn	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Rayman Johnson	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	William Townesende	j poll.	viij d.
	Daniell Tiberkyn	v li. ij polls.	xxviij s.
	Tyce Toms	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Roger Andenewe	vj li. j poll.	xxxij s. viij d.
	John Sturme	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Peter Strongmelt (?)	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Henrick Arnold	j poll.	viij d.
	Oliver Cleuen	ij li. j poll.	xj s. iiij d.
	Elizabeth Dirricksonn	j poll.	viij d.
	Joyce de Horste	iij polls.	ij s.
	Robert Saunders	j poll.	viij d.
	Gyles van Depenbrooke	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Button	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Bradford	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Peter Williamsonn	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Lowen de Moulton	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Jacklynn	j poll.	viij d.
	Richard Cooke	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Paule Cleyton	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Mathewe Cleyton	j poll.	viij d.
	Lawrence Huggens	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Gwillam de Fountayne	iij polls.	ij s.
	John Wynbutt	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Tice	j poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Rice	viij li.	xlij s. viij d.
Aff'	Leonard French	j poll.	viij d.
	James Potabrooke	j li. ij polls.	vj s. viij d.
	Balthazer Mandacans	j li. j poll.	vj s.
Aff'	James Harvey	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Dirrick Brooke	j poll.	viij d.
	Barnard Burbanckes	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Cornelius Coddock	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Jacobe de Grastes	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Godfrie Walters	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Fanberrie	ij polls.	xvj d.
	John Esterman	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Brillman	j poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Skoven	j poll.	viij d.
	Peter Erlandsonn	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Boggard	ij li. ij polls.	xij s.
Aff'	Jacobe, from the mill	ij polls.	xvj d.
	James Berrey	iij li. j poll.	xvj s. viij d.
	Arthur Solence	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Moyken	j poll.	viij d.
	Harman Sharndes	j poll.	viij d.

	Abraham de Serse	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	Widowe Polley	ij polls.	xvj d.
	George Thopp	j poll.	viij d.
ff'	Isaack Albord	j poll.	viij d.
	Godfrey Cloyse	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peter Norman	ij polls.	xvj d.
	John Chambrowe	ij polls.	xvj d.
	John Transey	ij polls.	xvj d.
	James Jones	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Anthonye Salley	ij polls.	xvj d.
	James Warney	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Barnard Remys	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Bartholomew Powell	v li. j poll.	xxvj s. iiij d.
ff'	Gyles, from the hedge	j poll.	viij d.
ff'	Davide Tollman	j poll.	viij d.
	Arnold, from the hedge	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	John Taffrey	j poll.	viij d.
ff'	James de la Mote	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	Widowe Fandela	j poll.	viij d.
ff'	Widowe Parlane	j poll.	viij d.
ff'	Widowe Bertes	j poll.	viij d.
	John Bloyer	ij li. ij polls.	xij s.
	Jane Yonckerfeild	j poll.	viij d.
ff'	Jane Bowton	j poll.	viij d.
	Agnes Lemer	j poll.	viij d.
	Gwillam de Flem	j li. iij polls.	vij s. iiij d.
	John Decester	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Daniel Coprence	j poll.	viij d.
	Andrewe Sharle	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Arnold Stamparte	ij li.	x s. viij d.
ff'	Samuel Todelamonda	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Arnold Apson	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Noy Gottram	ij polls.	x s. viij d.
ff'	Daniell Mellon	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	John Pottan	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Addam Bowton	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	Widowe Yellington	j poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Marcye	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	Jeremie Vandereste	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Phillipp Buttifloore	j li. j poll.	vj s.
	John Vanspere	j poll.	viij d.
	John Depenbrooke	iij li. j poll.	xvj s. viij d.
	Paule Gregorie	iij polls.	ij s.
	Ann Lemmons, within Burrottes	j poll.	viij d.
	Peter Vanspere	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	Barbrell Porter	j poll.	viij d.
	Christopher Onttrie	j poll.	viij d.
	Frauncys Dormoe	j poll.	viij d.
	Allard Lynsell	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Egrige	j poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Deagon	ij polls.	xvj d.
ff'	John Foote	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Agnes Losley	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe de Hinde	j poll.	viij d.

	Widowe Andrewes	j poll.	viij d.
	Peter Lawrence	j li. j poll.	vj s.
Aff'	Widowe Pittes	j poll.	viij d.
	William Viram	j li. j poll.	vj s.
Aff'	Mychaell Myland	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Tanekynn ———	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Moyken	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Leonard Rowse	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Grewell	j poll.	viij d.
	Phillipp Smargold	ij poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Beatrice Drenisonn	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Joyce van Marie	j poll.	viij d.
	Joachim Johnsonn	iij li.	xvj s.
	William Proste	xij li. j poll.	iij li. iiij s. viij
	Arnold Elsonn	vj li. j poll.	xxxij s. viij d.
Exor	Jacobe de Horste	vj li. j poll.	xxxij s. viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Graunger	j poll.	viij d.
	Hubberte Vandekele	j poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Streete	j poll.	viij d.
	Gilbert Cornelius	j poll.	viij d.

Summa—xlv li. xv s. iiij d.

St Sauiors Parrish.

Straungers.

William Martin, in goodes	xij li.	iij li. iiij s.
Garett Johnsonn	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Peter Johnsonn, alias Lunpit	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Widowe Fife	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Daniell Lunpit, alias Johnson	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Abraham Clarke	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Aff' Isaack James	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Jarrett Cuter	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Aff' William Posonn	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff' Saferne Vandermose	iij polls.	ij s.
John Acton	j poll.	viij d.
Aff' John Newer	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff' Derrick Johnson	j poll.	viij d.
John Walter	j poll.	viij d.
Crafte Kassole	ij polls.	xvj d.

Summa—vj li. xvj s.

St Thomas Hospitall.

Straungers.

Simon Billard	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Reme le Clarke	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Haunce Skeddemoe	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Terey de la Hay	iij li.	xvj s.
John Potoe	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Gwilliam le Porter	ij li.	x s. viij d.
William le Wise	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Gyles Verhagen	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Peter Molyne	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.

Aff'	Widowe Elserack	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Haunce le Warke et vxor, in Mr Wardes tenement ...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	Adrian Lugon, at Mr Mealebanckes	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Thomas Tiball et vxor, and his man	iij polls. ...	ij s.
Aff'	Nicholas Terey et vxor	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	Widowe Bartell	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Nicholas Belowe et vxor...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Agnes Reant, Anthonye Reant et Charles Reant, in the Tenementes	iij polls. ...	ij s.
Aff'	John Deforge et vxor, et Freming de Manch	iij polls. ...	ij s.
	Lambart Haunce et vxor	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Andrewe Maulfe, with Edward Gardner	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Margaret Gloode, John Supplie et vxor, Michaell Sarif et vxor	v polls. ...	iij s. iiij d.
	Michaell Blaunch, with John Potoe	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Gwilliam Frauncys	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Gwilliam Tibergay, with William le Porter	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Thomas Greene et vxor	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Haunce Foster with William le Wise	j poll. ...	viij d.
	John Peacock and his servant	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	John la Mee et vxor	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	John Stamproe	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Gyles Collway et vxor, et Gysbert Derrick	iij polls. ...	ij s.

Summa—v li. xvij s. iiij d.

St Georges Parrish.

Straungers.

	Peter Broughe	ij li. ij polls. ...	xij s.
Aff'	Nycholas Beeche	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Arnolde Potyman	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	Gyles Deterlamonte	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Henrie James	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jacobe Bullenger	vj li. ij polls. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Lewes Falconye	iij polls. ...	ij s.
Aff'	Josias Tylman	ij polls. ...	xvj d.

Summa—iij li. viij s.

The Libertie of the Clincke.

Straungers.

	Gossen Redcan	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Gonver Gorlinge	ij li. j poll. ...	xj s. iiij d.
	Jaram Croves	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	James Deloves	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Nycholas Jerett	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Anthony Loves	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Gyles Weenes	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Henrie Starman	iij polls. ...	ij s.
Aff'	Martyn Barmes	j poll. ...	viij d.

Summa—ij li. xiiij s.

Paris Garden.

Aff'	Andrewe Rosse, straunger	iij li. ...	xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{369}$.

Indentures, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy, granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Billingsgate Warde.

St Marie Hill Parish.

Straungers.

	Gillam Curteene	C li.	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Privato Sigillo	Seager Corsellis	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Abraham Vanherrick	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	John Abelles	xv li.	iiij li.
	Leven de Hayes, alias Harte	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Mary, the wife of Guillam Curteene, and John Muse, his servant	per poll.	xvj d.
	Laurence Doore	per poll.	viij d.
	Marie, the wife of Abraham Vanherrick, Stephen his brother, John Harpe, servant, Maudlyn Vancampen and Elizabeth Leonard, their maide servantes	per poll.	iij s. viij d.
	Lambart de Coster, and Suzan, his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
	Hester, the wife of John Abelles, and his brother	per poll.	xvj d.
	Samuel Bryes and Agnes Tyhelmans, their maide servant	per poll.	xvj d.

St Botulphes Parish.

Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	Paule Tobast	xxx li.	viij li.
	Haunce van Spruson	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	William Keyes, and Soutchin his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Murian, and Suzan his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
	Joyce Cropenburie, Levesten his wife, Joyce Calfe their servant	per poll.	ij s.
Aff' Sd	John Debeck and Elizabeth his wife, and Sara Debeck	per poll.	ij s.
	Jane, the wife of John van Spruson	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Vanhurst, and Peeter Perlo his servant	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Garret, and Marie his wife	per poll.	xvj d.

St Andrewe Hubbardes Parishe.

Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	George Bowlly	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Mathew de Questor	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Bowlly	xxx li.	viij li.
	Jaques Hugoson	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Jaques Nightingale	iij li.	xvj s.
	Katherine, the wife of Jacob Bowlles [*sic*]	per poll.	viij d.
	Widdowe Browne	per poll.	viij d.

St George and St Margaretes Parishes.

Straungers.

rivato igillo	Walter Artson	C li.	... xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Haunce Vansolt	lx li.	... xvj li.
	John Dorper	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
	Cornelius Verhoven	xl li.	... x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	John Eake	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	Garret Williams	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
ff'	Gillam van Skipe	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
rivato igillo	Salomon de Vaute	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
	Thobias Bearde	iij li.	... xvj s.
	Peter Clement	iij li.	... xvj s.
	Comer Colve, Conroy Queren, men servantes, Clare Barnes and Mary Cryme, maid servantes to Walter Artson	per poll.	... ij s. viij d.
	Elizabeth, the wife of Haunce Vansolt, Katherine Vansolt, James Sweares, man servant, Abell Clant and Marie Penynger, maide servantes	per poll.	... iij s. iiij d.
	Agnes, the wife of Thobias Berde	per poll.	... viij d.
	William Browninge, and Anne his wife	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Nicholas Brakelman, and Allet his wife	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Pollin, the wife of John Dorper, Tristram and Katherine, their maides	per poll.	... ij s.
	Cornelius Steres, and Mary his wife	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Giles Lyons, and Janekin his wife, and Margaret their maide	per poll.	... ij s.
	Phillip Jacobson, man servant, Christian Debalieur, maidservant, to Cornelius Vanhoven ...	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Peter Nicholas, and Agnes his wife	per poll.	... xvj d
	Phillip Millman, and Elizabeth his wife	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Anne, the sister of John Eakes, Angell Ekes, Abraham Lovell, servant	per poll.	... ij s.
	James Clementes and Water Blosset, in the house of Peter Clementes	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Elizabeth, the wife of Gillam Vanskip, and Margaret, her sister	per poll.	... xvj d.

DOWGATE [WARD].

Allhallowes the Great Parishe.

Straungers in the same Parish.

	Adolph Staedt	x li.	... ij li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Jaques Whittevrongen	x li.	... ij li. xiij s. iiij d.
	David Langley	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
	Henricke Lupar	iij li.	... xvj s.
	Nicholas Greeters	ij li.	... x s. viij d.
	Adrian vander Dam	iij li.	... xvj s.
	Xp'ian Gurgud	ij li.	... x s. viij d.
	Martin Beareman	j li.	... v s. iiij d.
ff'	John Berrigall	per poll.	... viij d.
	Peter Sumber	per poll.	... viij d.
ff'	William Stote	per poll.	... viij d.

	Gartered Starke	per poll.	viij d.
	Jamakyn ———	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherine Deshopper	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Jacob, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Gyles Corson, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Maudlyne Hollardes	per poll.	viij d.
	Hubbard Francklyn, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Swaes	per poll.	viij d.
	Haunce de Cullen	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Whittenwrongle	per poll.	viij d.
	John Postert	per poll.	viij d.
	John Jacobs	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham van Hall	per poll.	viij d.
	Mathias Otten	per poll.	viij d.
	John Sonavile	per poll.	viij d.
	Balthazar Smorchouse	per poll.	viij d.
	Moyses Tallence	per poll.	viij d.
	Antony Tonman	per poll.	viij d.
	William de Grove	per poll.	viij d.
	Andrew Dicken, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Anthony Revere, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Henricke Vanhaise	per poll.	viij d.
	Dericke Stanhier	per poll.	viij d.
	———, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Segars, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Merricke	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Foxe, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Cornechyn Callaway	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherine Greeters	per poll.	viij d.
	Cornelius Cornett	per poll.	viij d.
	John Brewer, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Albert Poulson	per poll.	viij d.
	Harman Scallerye, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Mary Blonden	per poll.	viij d.
	Clement Blonden	per poll.	viij d.
	Haunce Malyne	per poll.	viij d.
	Roger Stevens	per poll.	viij d.
	Harman ———	per poll.	viij d.
	John Mettes, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Sounderguilte	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	William Freeze	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Arnolde Freeze	per poll.	viij d.
	John de Fyllis, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Constantyne Wachendorffe	per poll.	viij d.
	Hance Twystoe	per poll.	viij d.
	Philip Vanderplace, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Borowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Elizabeth Vanderbcst	per poll.	viij d.
	Elizabeth Walters	per poll.	viij d.
	Michael Creene *	per poll.	viij d.
	Gyles Cloyse	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Mary Hickes	per poll.	viij d.

* *Greene* on p. 67.

Alhallowes ye Lesse, S^ct Laurence Pountney, S^ct Mary Bothaw, and S^ct Johns Parishes.

Straungers in ye same Parishes.

Bill	Wassayle Weblyn	Cxx li. ...	xxxij li.
P. Sigillo	Charles van Payne	lxx li. ...	xviij li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Oaste	x li. ...	ij li. xiij s. iiij d.
P. Sigillo	John Foretree	xv li. ...	iiij li.

Alhallowes ye Lesse.

Straungers in ye same Parishe.

	Jeames Mace	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	John Vodett...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Arren Mollyne, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Lewes Garrett	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Martyn Vanvincke, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Arnolde Gatson	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Gyles Lenarde, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Garrat Sluse	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Roman de Hoven, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Fredericke vandan Slaverd	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Trey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
ff'	William Barnes	per poll. ...	viij d.

S^ct Laurence Pountneye, St Mary Butholphes, St Johns, and St Michael Paternoster Parishes.

Straungers in the same Parishes.

	Anthonicke Forreneere	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Katherine Guest	per poll. ...	viij d.
ff'	Margaret Pasher	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Joyce Fannere	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Haunce Leaver, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Haunce van Barne, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Tobias van de Labell	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Scipio de Sewara	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Phillippe Lushe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Dewe, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Gyles de Way	per poll. ...	viij d.

Bridge Warde.

St Magnus Parishe.

Straungers.

	Nicholas Weblyn	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
rivato igillo	Arnold Lulles	xxx li. ...	viij li.
ff'	Alice de Hide, servaunt with Nicholas Weblin ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Godfrey Richardes	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Xp'ofer Richardes, servaunt with the saide Godfreye	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Valentine de Best, Katherine de Best, Mary Platifoote and Margarett Vauflen Kenbroch, servauntes with Arnold Lulles	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.

St Bennettes Graecechurche Parishe.

Straungers.

	Phillippe Corsine	lxxx li. ...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
	John de Baker	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Barnard Gryne	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Katherine, the wife of John de Baker	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Isaack, sonne of the said John de Baker ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Sara, daughter of the said John de Baker ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Jois Knight and Abraham Garrett, servantes of the said John de Baker	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Nero Cursine, Camele Cursine, Octauian Gerine, Benedict Bartholmew, Michaell Shesdotall, John de Pasqueno, John Bover, Peeter de Poye, Virgill Corbeche, Frauncis Bopte ...	per poll. ...	vj s. viij d.

St Michaells Parishe.

Straungers.

	John de Caue [*sic*]	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Mary, the wife of John de Cane	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Martin Organs Parishe.

Straungers.

	Anne, the wife of William Pett	per poll. ...	viij d.

BUSSHOPSGATE [WARD].

S^et Peeters Parishe.

Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	Peter Jacobson	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Henry Sawell, his seruaunt	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Rickewood	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
	Mary, his wief, and Ellen his sister	per poll. ...	xvj d.

S Martins Owtwiehe Parishe.

Straungers.

	Frauncis Lamott	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Elizabeth, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.

*St Hellens Parishe.**

Straungers.

	Leven vander Stylt	l li. ...	xiij li. vj s. viij d.
Affid'	Farrone Martyn	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Peter Vegleman	xx li. ...	v li. vj. s. viij d.
Privato Sigillo	Augustine de Bewly	xxv li. ...	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	John de Clarke	xv li. ...	iiij li.
	Leven Vanderstiltes wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Esay Mislonde, Mathew Stilton, and Barlery Capon, his seruauntes	per poll. ...	ij s.

* "William Shakespeare" occurs among the English names in this Parish. He was valued at v li., and assessed a xiij s. iiij d.

Affid'	Doctor Cullymore	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Affid'	Laurence Bassell	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Affid'	Peter, his sonne	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Peter Greade, Davye Fayrercoke, and Frauncis Dijnne, seruauntes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Sherrett Bawkes	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Joyce, his wief, Agnes, his seruaunt	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter van Desker, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anne Mereden, Augustine de Bewlyns, mayd ...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Vincent Meringe * and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
?. Sigillo	John Varhagen	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Affid'	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Mary Martin, his mayde	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Barbara Lumbo, widdow	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Mary de Boo, widdow	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Michael Coosen	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid' sd.	Joane and Frauncis his seruauntes	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham Grannere	per poll.	...	viij d.

S^ct Ethelburroughes Parishe.

Straungers.

	Gabriel Brooke	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Sherratt Demalynes, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Elizabeth Vermeyden, widdowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Charles de Mayne, and Jane his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Barnard Baudawyne	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Harman Johnson, John Herwicke, his seruauntes	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Widdowe Capron	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Dangey, and Mawdline his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Robert Brvmy, and Anne his wief	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.

The Aungell.

	Anthony Cosen, and Jane his wief	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.
	Rowland Gargant	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Affid'	Jane, his wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Jane Lucyfever, widdowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Monser Gravenor	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

S^ct Butholphes Parishe.

Straungers.

Affid'	Sir Horatio Pallavisino	CCC li.	...	lxxx li.

Three Squirrell Alley.

Affid'	Flores Gallaway, and Peron his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Waterblee, and Mary his wiefe	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid' sd.	Symon Homan, and Mary his wief, and Anthony Denys, his seruaunt	per poll.	...	ij s.
Affid'	Jaques Belame, and Sara his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Gyles Mathew	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Frauncis Cotters	per poll.	...	viij d.

Botle Alley.

	Bartholomew Martyn, and Haunce his wief ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

* *Mervuge* on p. 64.

Swanne Yarde.

Affid'	Richard Evans, and Agnes his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Rowland Boffey, Hymone Delane, and Jerman Hymone	per poll. ...	ij s.

Crowne Alley.

Affid'	Pawle Pater, and Agnes his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Lokelacke	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Noell Lawton, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Austaine Terone, widdow	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Mary Fever, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Margaret Mishey, a mayde	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Deheighe, Margarett his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Fraunces Cruell, and Jane his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Gyles de Prey, and Katherine his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Barbara Beane, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.

Halfe Moone Alley.

	Jeames Crampone	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
Affid' 8d.	Mary his wief, Mary his daughter, Jeames Fever and John Lefever, his seruauntes	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.
Affid'	Perone Cory and Margaret Deray, widdowes ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Samuel Neles, and Helen his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Veleres, and Margaret his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Phillip le Page, and Mary his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Phillip, his sonne, and Mary his daughter ...	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Affid'	John Fawcon, and Mary his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Affid' 8d.	John Perome, and Precilla his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Frauncis Robland, and Antonett his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Francis Robland, widdow, John Felon, a seruaunt	[per poll.] ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Audrian Nyse	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Joane, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Noye Marshall, Katherine his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Three Tonne Alley.

Affid'	Barbara Tolney and Faker Dynele, widdowes ...	per poole. ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Symkin Revenge, widdowe, John Tylman and Anthony Corney	[per poll.] ...	ij s.

Sopehouse Alley.

Aff'	Gregory Hince	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Nicholas Coper, and Elizabeth his wief	[per poll.] ...	xvj d.
	Clement Fountaine, and Mary his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Amon Wellemote, and Bennet his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Katelain, a widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Barbara Potter	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Mary Dennys and Xp'ian Grestone	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Lewes Decortaine and Elsabeth [*sic*] his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Affid' 16d.	Widdow Freeman and Widdow Shenott and Widdow Lecatt	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Daniel Shamboe	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Mary, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	William Wagghever, and Andres his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Bell Alley.

Affid'	Jasper Lamer and Margret his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Gennyon	per poll.	...	viij d.

Lambe Alley.

Affid'	Widdowe Coyame	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Rochen, and Perone his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	John Pannaker	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Affid'	Katherine, his wief, and Katherine, his daughter	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Adam Boere and Perone his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	John Bushe, Catelaine his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Frauncis Delonghe	per poll.	...	viij d.

Angell Alley.

	John de Worken	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	Kateline Hellen, widdow	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	John Merchante, John le Jeine, and Jane his wief	per poll.	...	ij s.
Affid'	Guillam Coopen	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	John Branden, and Netelyne his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Mary, a widdowe, in Godscalles gardeine ...	per poll.	...	viij d.

Hedleys Alley.

	Jaques Seles, Cateline his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Jedicke Seles, his daughter, and Jo^{n} Seales, his sonne	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Shattyon and Agnes his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Deprey, Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Gonne Alley.

	Jacob Gedonen	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Marke Antony, and the wief of John Spaldinge	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	John Acorde, Floren his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anthony Veres, Jeane his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jane Nate	per poll.	...	viij d.

Bedlam.

Aff'	Adryan Pell, Jeane his wief, Jeane Vessours and Anthony de Fevor	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	John Vanhorne, Mary his wief, and Gherrett Younge	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Mathew de Camler, and Michell his wief ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Stephen Terrey	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Affid'	Adrian Seloes	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Mary Deprey	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid' 16d.	Balthasar Covey, and Jane his wief, John, Gylles, and Nycolas, seruauntes	per poll.	...	iij s. iiij d.
Affid'	Andrew Josna, Mawdlyne his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nycolett, the wief of George Allen	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Anslowe, Cysley, his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Katherine de Lowers *	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Phillipp le Jewne, Englishe borne	vj li.	...	xvj s.
	John Spececke, Mary his wief, Jeames Penyston, Jorys Jacobson	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.

* *De Tour* on p. 64; *Del Towres* on p. 86.

	Peter Favell	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid'	John Hammer, Margaret his wief, Luce Pye ...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Mathew Ryan, and Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Valentine Merchant, and Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' 8d.	Stacye Jarmane, and Anne his wief, and Mary Trevell	per poll.	...	ij s.
	William le Sage	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Gerrard,* his wief, and Anne Castle, seruaunt ...	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.

The Alley beneath Bedlam.

Affid'	Jonas Serieant, and Anne, his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.

By ye New Churchyard.

Affid'	Elias Brawneing, and Katherine his wief ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Petty Fraunce.

	Josua Mallyard, and Katherine his wief ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Lewes	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Samuel Dulye, and Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Agnes Mensey	per poll.	...	viij d
Aff' 8d.	Peter Facone and Peryn Jermaine	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Luke Shamboy, and Antonet his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Malley, and Hester his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis Licoke, and Jane his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jeames Cooke, and Jane his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Prudence Englishe	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Symon Alonge and Elizabeth his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Xp'ofer Donsett, Jane his wief, and John Fenalle	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Anthony Grishott, and Judith his wief	per poll.	...	xvj. d.

The Towne Ditch.

Aff'	John Brosseley, and Francis his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Vyliard, and Peron his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Woostocke, and Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Derick Ranghethray	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Wooden, and Jane his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Cocke, and Barbara his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Commerey, and Phillipp his wief; Katherine Antoner	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Jane Dedrone	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Byane	per poll.	...	viij d.
	George Norman, Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Sara Godowen	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Mary Lusher	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Ellen Davye	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Jane Gurgate	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Phillipp Blouett, Katherine his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Streetesyde.

Aff	Jacomien Baylett	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Balingay, and Anne his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.

* Altered to "Gertrard"?

Hounsditch.

Jeames Knight and Anne his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Symon Clarke, Mary his wief, Jacob Jacobson	per poll.	...	ij s.

Wallnuttree Alley.

Karyon Duplancke	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Memorysse, his wief, Mary Clarke, seruaunt	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Jane Pretaine	per poll.	...	viij d.
Margarett Hurlle	per poll.	...	viij d.
ff' Doctor Fabian Nyffes	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Anne, his wief	per poll.	...	viij d.

Nettmakers Alley.

ff' Anthony Toppinloe, Jane his wief, Katherin Sewtell	per poll.	...	ij s.
ff' Bastian Martyn, widdowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
John Rootes, and Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
ff' Mary Caprian, and Elizabeth Tonneshen	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Mawdline Gorney	per poll.	...	viij d.
Peter Lecatt	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Jane, his wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
ff' Jeames Debray	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Moryen Hullster, Joane his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
ff' Richard Demery, and Jakelyne his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
ff' Jeames Mace, Leonard Johnson	per poll.	...	xvj d.
ff' Jheronimo Domyne	per poll.	...	viij d.
ff' Peter Bayly, Peron his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
ff' John Lorell and Jaques Lorell	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Cordwaynerstrete Warde.

St Antholins Parish.

Haunce Strete, straunger, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.

St Thomas ye Appostles Parishe.

Cristian Derricke, straunger	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.

Trinitie Parishe.

Straungers.

Bartholomewe Linsall	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Thomas Irelande, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
Josias Strangton, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.

The Warde of Farringdon Without.

St Brides Parish.

Salisbury Court.

John Pett, strainger	per poll.	...	viij d.

Fleet Lane and Fleet Yarde.

Straingers.

Symond Sheveler, copersmith	per poll.	...	viij d.
Nicholas Surmoise, sealemaker	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anthony Herring, cutter	iij li.	...	xvj s.
ff' Michaell Sarow, sealemaker	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

Popinioy Alley.

Straingers.

John Palmer, botcher	per poll.	viij d.
Andrewe Rose, knifemaker	per poll.	viij d.
Aff' Goodwief Frauncys, scholemistress	per poll.	viij d.

St Martens Parish.

Straingers.

Gilles Showmaker, chaundler	per poll.	viij d.
John Jennock, goldsmithe	per poll.	viij d.

St Bartholmew ye Lesse Parishe.

Straingers.

Giles Cornett, silkeweyner	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Thomas Dishant, smith	per poll.	viij d.
Marrian Delane	per poll.	viij d.

St Bartholmew ye Great Parish.

In the Cloth Faier.

John Dutchman, strainger	per poll.	viij d.

St Sepulchres Parish.

Jacob Hugobert, estrainger	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.

Holborne Crosse Quarter.

Mary Ekyn, strainger, per poll	per poll.	viij d.

Beere Alley.

Straingers.

Peter Hinde	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Tilman Shelte, and Alice his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
John Symons	per poll.	viij d.
Widowe Tramler	per poll.	viij d.
Harman Gough, per poll	per poll.	viij d.

St Andrewe in Holborne.

Straingers.

Daniell Swarte, victuler	iij li.	xvj s.
Ashen Shewen, crosbowmaker	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Olyver Brasson, herbeman	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{371}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

COLMANSTRETE WARDE.

St Stephens Parish.

Straungers.

Peter Biessue	xl s.	x s. viij d.
John Frees	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

	[G]arret van Basell	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Elizab[eth], the wyfe of Peter Biessue, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Adrian Wallinsen, and Elizabeth his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	[Vi]ncent Knight, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.
	George Turwin, and Barbara his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Grace, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Jacob Kinge, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Jacob Spee and Helen his wyfe, per polle ...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Tanaken Shen, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Robert Terry, and Katherin his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Bon Raperelly, and Barbara his wyfe, per polle	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
ff	John Bavye, and Jane his wyfe, per polle ...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.*
	Daniell Tweller, and Sibill his wyfe, per poll ...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.†
ff'	William Tweller, his father, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.†
ff'	Bastian and David Tweller, per poll	xvj d.	...	xvj d.†
	——— Assueris, and Katherin his wyfe, per polle	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Luce Turwen, widowe, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
	John Emlet, and Mary his wyfe, per polle ...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	John de Hoyon, and Hester his wyfe, per polle	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Tobye, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
ff'	Jeronimo Thomaso, Annes Thomaso and Magdalen Thomasso, per polle	ij s.	...	ij s.†
	Rene Trippler, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Abraham Musheray, and his wyfe, per poll ...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
ff'	Peter van de Copell and Garret Johnson, servantes to John Frees, per polle	xvj d.	...	xvj d.*
	Katherine van de Wall, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.
	John van de Wall and Katherine Tack, per poll	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Garrett [van B]asell his wyfe, per polle ...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	W^m v[an] . . . . , Katherine Johnson, ... , per polle	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	. . . . . , Adrian Kenbroke, and . . . . . widowes, per polle	ij s.	...	ij s.

[*S^t*] *Olaues in tholde Jurye.*

[Stra]ngers.‡

	[Christopher Frederick]	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.†
	[Mathew Bolt]	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	[Nicholas Bissicomb (?) and . . . . .] ...	[xvj d.]	...	xvj d.

[*St Margarets Parish in Lothbu]rye.*

Straungers.

rivy Seale	John de Franckaverye	xx li.	...	v li. vj viij d.†
	Lewes de Franckavere	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.†
	Annes de Franckavere, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Sara Franckavere, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Hubert Reignoldes, per polle	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Peter van Heley, per poll	viij d.	...	viij d.
ff'	Conrade Cloet and Margaret his wyfe, per polle	xvj d.	...	xvj d.†

* "Inde viij d. exo^r" in margin. † "Exo^r" in margin. ‡ See pp. 41, 101.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{372}$.

Indentures, 1 October, 40 Eliz., (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597)

Walbrooke Warde.

St Swithines Parishe.

	John Mullens	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Privat' Sigill'	John Baptista Messing	xxx li.	vij li.
	James Godscall	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	John Iday	per pole.	viij d.
	Paule Vansallt	per pole.	viij d.
	Martin Hoffman	per pole.	viij d.
	Joane Mollin	per pole.	viij d.
	Saray Mullin	per pole.	viij d.
	John Lodwicke	per pole.	viij d.
	Katherin Lodwick	per pole.	viij d.
	Samuell Boverin	per pole.	viij d.
	Stephen Hoffman	per pole.	viij d.
	Andrew Davys	per pole.	viij d.
	Jacabey Davies, his wife	per pole.	viij d.
	Jacob Davies, his servaunte	per pole.	viij d.
	Mary Idaye	per pole.	viij d.
	Hans Iday	per pole.	viij d.
	Raynall Spurmaker	per pole.	viij d.

St Mary Woollchurch Parish.

Straungers.

John de Waster	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Henrie Sheppard	per pole.	viij d.

St Stephens Parish.

Straunger.

Garret Trehonne	iij li.	xvj s.

St Mary Abechurch.

Straungers.

Privat' Sigill'	Gilles Boltell	xxx li.	viij li.
	William Marshall	per pole.	viij d.
	Anm [*sic*] Marshall	per pole.	viij d.
	Petter Marshall	per pole.	viij d.
	William Marshall, his sooo [*sic*]	per [p]ole.	viij d.
	David Marshall	per pole.	viij d.
	Hans Hornet	per pole.	viij d.
	Ann Hornet	per pole.	viij d.
	Hans Boultell	per pole.	viij d.
	James Boultell	per pole.	viij d.
	Easter Marshall	per pole.	viij d.

A[LG]ATE WARDE.

Saint Katherine Crechurch Parishe.

Straingers.

David le Mayre	Cxx li.	...	xxxij li.
Israel Huckley, his wief, and one servaunt ...	per pole.	...	ij s.
Laurence Shreef	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Stephen Meno, his wief, and one daughter ...	per pole.	...	ij s.
Gozan Vanbeck	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
William Derry	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Mary, his wief	per pole.	...	viij d.
Sara, the wief of Martin de Fisher, and ij servauntes	per pole	...	ij s.
The wief of Coustance Bucher	per pole.	...	viij d.
Madam Alala	per pole.	...	viij d.
George Crewsman	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Isabell his wief	per pole.	...	viij d.
Laurence Theboyes, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Widow Bosman, per pole	per pole.	...	viij d.
Daniell Dewaie	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Katherin his wief, his mother, and one servaunt	per pole.	...	ij s.
Widow Becke	per pole.	...	viij d.
Lewes Cappell	j li.	...	v s. iiijd.
Job Brewer, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Cezar Brombell	per pole.	...	viij d.
Cornelius Garrat, his wief, and Harman, a servaunt	per pole.	...	ij s.
John Deho, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Frederick Jennebella	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Mary, his wief, Ellyn Camella, widow, Prudence and Mary, her sister, in his house... ...	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.
Peter Campe, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Aran Kettrand his wief...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Golkin Rothermaker	per pole.	...	viij d.
Rachell Johnson, and her daughter	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Widowe Aldworth, Rachel de Busquell, and Jane Corsell	per pole.	...	ij s.
Peter Dorner, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.

Saint Katherine Colmans Parishe.

Strangers.

Anthonie Lodowick	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Nicolas Hanchman	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Widow Writing, Marie Buskott, Elizabeth and Jane Porter	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.
Audry Williames	per pole.	...	viij d.
John Wayland, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Peter Vandeway, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Mr Eglestead	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Raphell Vandepitt	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Tannakin, the wief of Anthonie Lodowicke ...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Pawlin, the wief of Vandepit, Margaret Wich, Jocalyn Brise, Harmon Rogers	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.

	Domynick Charles	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per pole. ...	viij d.
	John Jhonson	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Margaret, his wief	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Arnold Stiles, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Marie Hugo, and her daughter	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Henrick Johnson, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	John Palmer, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Anthony Grizard, Raphell Javys, George Bvtto, his servauntes	per pole. ...	ij s.
	Jasper Carow	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Jane de Bridges	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Doctor Daniell	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Higham, and Agnes his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Christofer Bates and his wief; Amplius fan Namber, and his wief	per pole. ...	ij s. viij d.
	Collett, the wief of Elias Delamare	per pole. ...	viij d.
	David Clincanbare	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	Marie, his wief, and one servaunt	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Widow Cester	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Gillam van Vpholden, Richard Peeter and Elias	per pole. ...	ij s. viij d.
Aff'	Peter Burgraue, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Vangester, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.

Sainte Andrew Vrdershafte [sic], Alhallowes in the Wall, and parte of St Olaves in Hartstreete.

Straingers.

P.	Nicolas Hoblone	xl li. ...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
P.	Francys Beholt	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Lewes Dehere, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Packett Pelowne, widow	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, the wief of Francys Beholt, and Abraham Roulkes, servaunt	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Gillam Delamare	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Founger Johnson	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Leonard Faber and Tyse Godfrey, his servaunt	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Frances Decoster, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Harmond Stafford	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Paull de Cooke, and Margrett, his wief ...	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Arthur de Molynes	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Maudlin Scofeild, his mother, and John Hugo, servant	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Abraham, the servant of Nicolas Bowdeson ...	per pole. ...	viij d.

Saint Olaves in Hartstreete.

Straingers.

Bill.	Innocent Comes	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Bill.	Jacob Versaline	xxx li. ...	viij li.
P.	Nicolas Bowdeson, and Jeremy, his partner ...	xl li. ...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Gillam Toppin, and his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	John Sawley	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Innocent Lucotella	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.

Cornelius Sawlys man	per pole.	...	viij d.
Mathias Vanderbecke	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Gillyan, his wif, and Josinka, a widow ...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Esay Dewes	per pole.	...	viij d.
Bartholomew Tallefare	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Aff' Anne Prior, widow	per pole.	...	viij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of Jacob Versaline ...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Robert Howell	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Mary, his wief, and iij servantes	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.
John Degorner, and Collett his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
William Tylte, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
John Lodo	per pole.	...	viij d.
Peeter Beshott, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.

The Dukes Place.

Straingers.

Roger van Herwagh	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
His wief	per pole.	...	viij d.
Abraham Derrick, and his wief, Henry Attaff, Harman Lambert, William Alderson, Clayse Jacobson, his servauntes	per pole.	...	iiij s.
John Defever, and his wief, David Pavison, servaunt	per pole.	...	ij s.
Michael Drosholt, and his wief, Dominick Verricke...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Dominck Verricke	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Abraham Peters, Simon Preston, John Alvers, servauntes	per pole.	...	ij s.
Nicholas Lusery, and Tvffus, his servant ...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Peter Hawtys, and his wief, and Susan Crompton, servant...	per pole.	...	ij s.
Martin van Meares	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
His wief, Abraham van Meare, and Jane Johnson	per pole.	...	ij s.
Haunce Drosholt, and his wief	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Aff' John Plohot, and his wief, Peter, John and Phillipp	per pole.	...	iij s. iiij d.
Peeter Terrintyne	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
His wief, Terrink, and Abram Bonard, his servauntes	per pole.	...	ij s.
Suzan Frambout...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Reynold Neeles	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Rowland Feltmer, and his wief, and George Brand and Garrett Johnson	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.
George Skytt and Elizabeth	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Joyce Younger, and [Elizabeth]* his wief ...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Garrett Walters	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
The wief of Garrett Walters	per pole.	...	viij d.
Aff' William Byart	per pole.	...	viij d.
Fekin Giles and Henry Skeyr	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Fardinando Alvares	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

* Struck out.

	Phillip, his wief, Lewes Alvares and Grace, servauntes ...	per pole.	ij s.
	Anne Alvares, widow ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Mres Hector, widow ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	The wief of Tassin Hope, and ij servauntes ...	per pole.	ij s.
	John Degater and his wief ...	per pole.	xvj d.
	Widow Glittony, Charles Vox and his wief, John Carpenter, Barnard le Foyes, and Jane, a widow ...	per pole.	iiij s.
	Peter Sindhurst and William Todston, his servaunt ...	per pole.	xvj d.
	Tonnakin de Goste ...	per pole.	viij d.
	Henricke Wayne ...	per pole.	viij d.

Cornhill Warde.

St Peters, St Michaells, St Marye Wolchurch, and St Christofers Parishes.

Straungers.

Affid'	Andreas Palmer ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Charlamine Wyse, per polle ...	viij d.	viij d.
	Cumber vander Linden, per polle ...	viij d.	viij d.
	Magdalen Richardes, servant to Jon Cumber ...	per polle.	viij d.
	Mary Muninges, also servant to the said Cumber	per polle.	viij d.
	Waldron Pope ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Frauncis van Aker ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.

Castlebainard Warde.

St Andrewes Parishe in the Wardroppe.

Straungers.

	Mris Marie James, widdow ...	xxv li.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Tise Otton ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Monsier Corone ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	John Gibson ...	iij li.	xvj s.
Aff'	Zachary Bronoer ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Aswerus Otton ...	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Seymond the Horskeeper ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Harman Sliote ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Coome the Vnderbrewer ...	per poll.	viij d.
	William Destoker ...	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John de Quelche ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Garrett Millar ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Jocun' Henrickson ...	per poll.	viij d.
	John the vnder Millar ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Fredericke Steneheire ...	per poll.	viij d.
	William Steevens ...	per poll.	viij d.
	John van Newes ...	per poll.	viij d.

St Marie Magdelins Parish.

Straungers.

Derrick Derrickson ...	per poll.	viij d.
Gillam Bisco ...	per poll.	viij d.
Arnold Garrett ...	per poll.	viij d.

Bassieshaw Warde.

St Michaells Parishe.

Strangers.

ffd'	John Dewyer	iij li.	xvj s.
ffd'	John Buck, per poll	—	viij d.

Aldersgate Warde.

St Leonard and St Martyns Parishes.

Strangers in St Leonardes Parishe.

	Ellen Tewse, widowe	xl s.	x s. viij d.
ff'	Henrye Barnes	xl s.	x s. viij d
	Anthonye Emericke	xxx li.	viij li.
ff'	Katherine Restingham	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	John Brande	xxv li.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Hester Poker, widowe	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Adryan Prince	per pole.	viij d.
	Eliarde Vanderhide	per pole.	viij d.
	Gertrude Gilbert, widowe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
ff'	Jane, the wife of Henrye Barnes	per pole.	viij d.
ff'	John Bussynge	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Michaell Mynott	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Marye, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
	James Varbulke *	per pole.	viij d.
	Jane, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
	Leonarde Gawson	per pole.	viij d.

St Agnes Parishe.

Straungers in the same Parishe.

Peter de Drossett	iij li.	xvj s.
Katheren, his wief, and Joyce Nowey, their servaunte	per pole.	xvj d.

St Mary Stayninges Parishe.

Straungers in the same Parishe.

	James White	xl li.	x s. xiij s. iiij d.
ff'	Giles Busharte	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
ff'	Marye, his wief	per pole.	viij d.

St John Zacharies Parishe.

Straungers.

Peter Savage	iij li.	xvj s.
Marcus Colonye	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

St Martynes le Graund Parishe.

Straungers in the same presincte.

Michael Arke	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Nicholas de Homa	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
John Large	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Henry Tayon	iij li.	xvj s.

* *Farroll alias Varhulte*, on p. 58; *Verhulte*, on p. 95.

	John de Bewse	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Lamson	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Robert Coningham	vj li.	xxxij s.
Aff'	Cornellis Draghon	iij li.	xvj s.
	Alexander Williamson	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	John Hume	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Gabriell Harrye	iij li.	xvj s.
	Gregorye Princell	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	James Droite	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John James	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Derickson	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Henrye Purvys	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Alexander Danielson	iij li.	xvj s.
	Thomas Fynder	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Xp'ian Vandenbus, widowe	per pole.	viij d.
	John Nicholson	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Henry van Hulten	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Sara, the wief of Gedeon Morgan	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Michaell le Blancque	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Marye, his wief, Andrew, his sonne, and Margarett, his daughter	per pole.	ij s.
	Nicholas Bowmarchye	per pole.	viij d.
	Adryan vander Mare	per pole.	viij d.
	John Lambarte, and Martha, his wief	per pole.	xvj d.
	Jaques Bulke	xl s.	xs. viij d.
	Xp'ofer Alley.		
	Michaell Fuller	per pole.	viij d.
	Wincken Poyster	per pole.	viij d.
	Robert Younge	per pole.	viij d.
	John Daniell	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	———, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
	Richard Elsden	iij li.	xvj s.
	Fower Doves Alley.		
	Alexander Hume	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Kinges Head Alley.		
	Symon Binckes	iij li.	xvj s.
	Aaron Vandam	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Arnolde Lowe	per pole.	viij d.
	Aungell Alley.		
	John Rowlande	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Katheren, the wife of Eliarde Vanderhide	per pole.	viij d.
	Joselin, the wief of John Large	per pole.	viij d.
	Mary, the wief of Antony Emericke	per pole.	viij d.
	Magdalen, the wief of Michaell Arke	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Cleere, the wief of Frauncis Derrickson	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Ellen, the daughter of John James	per pole.	viij d.
	Janakyn Swanston, widowe	per pole.	viij d.
	Judeth, wief of Gabriell Harry	per pole.	viij d.
	Phillis, the wief of Alexander Williamson	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Xp'ian, the wief of Antony Jacob	per pole.	viij d.

	Mary, the wief of Nicholas de Homa	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Hester, their daughter	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Mary, the wief of Adryan Prince	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Sara, the wief of Robert Damporte	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Jane, the wief of John Rowland	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of William Cave	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of Richard West	per pole. ...	viij d.
Aff	Ellin, the wief of Michaell Fuller	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Tanikyn, the wief of Richard Scales	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Henry Boulte, in Alexander Williamsons house	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Ellyn, the wife of Wynken Poyster	per pole. ...	viij d.
	James Johnson	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Barbara, his wief	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Jane Kitchen, widowe	per pole. ...	viij d.

St Buttolphes Parishe without Aldersgate.

Straungers in the same Parishe.

	Wyn' Johnson, botcher	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Joyce Offall, and Joice his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	John Derobye, and Judeth his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
	Christyan Allen, widowe	per pole. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{575}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Portsoken Warde.

St Botulphs and the Mynorites.

Straungers.

*	. . . . .	. . .
	Margarett Bisson, widowe, per poll	viij d.
	William Duke, and Bettris his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Paule vander Velden, and Abigaell his wyef, per poll	xvj d.
	Gilliam Damarte, and Agnis his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
Aff'	Katheryn, the maide of Elias Pounde, per poll	viij d.
	Haunce Vanderbeck, per poll	viij d.
Aff'	Jaques Schowtheyt, and Elizabeth his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Leiven Vanderstelt, and Sara his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Margarett, the wife of Henrick Coape, per poll	viij d.
	Frauncis, a maide, per poll	viij d.
	Daniell Salombien, and Katherin his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Anthonye Duffildes, and Margarett his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Anthonye Allin, and Tannekin his wife, per poll	xvj d.
	Paule vander Velden, and Marye his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Christopher Hamore, and Anna his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	William van Akens, and Trinken his wyfe, and Elizabeth his daughter	ij s.
	Peter de Foye, and Agnis his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
	Bartholomewe Woodmon, and Katheline his wyfe, with Peter and Lawrence, his sonnes, per poll	ij s. viij d.

* The names of the first 25 entries are torn off, amounts only being left. See page 42.

Barbara Blundell and Marye Croyner, per poll	xvj d.
Nicholas Orbree, and Margaret his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
John Droney, and Grace his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.
Jane Vevertourne, per poll	viij d.
John Alesferye, and Joan his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{379}$ AND $\frac{146}{445}$.

Indentures, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597). These two rolls relate to the Wards of Queenhithe and Vintry the commencement of each ward being on roll No. 379, and its continuation on roll No. 445.

QUEENHITH [$\frac{146}{379}$, membrane 1].

S^ct^ Michaels Parishe.

Straungers.

Haunce van Hulst	xxx li. ...	viij li.
Bartholomew Dennys, his seruaunt	per poll. ...	viij d.

S^ct^ Mary Sommersett [$\frac{146}{445}$, membrane 1].

Straungers.

John Mace	per poll. ...	viij d.
Borgott Miller	per poll. ...	viij d.

. . . . . .

VINTRYE [$\frac{146}{379}$, membrane 2].

* . . . . . .

S^ct^ Jeames at Garlickhithe [$\frac{146}{445}$, membrane 2].

John de Jore †	per poll. ...	viij d.
John [Vande]vere	xx s. ...	v s. viij d.
Joyce, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
[George] Kyne	per poll. ...	viij d.

S^ct^ Thomas Appostles.

[There were two Strangers in this parish, but their names are lost; both were taxed at 8d.]

. . . . . .

S^ct^ Michaels Parishe [$\frac{146}{445}$, membrane 3].

Straungers.

Nicholas Cooper	per poll. ...	viij d.
Michael Debore	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Katherine, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
Phillippe Sarveire	per poll. ...	viij d.
Anne Mayle	per poll. ...	viij d.

* One membrane is lost here.

† *De Meere*, on pp. 46, 85.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{380}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Lymestrete Warde.

St Andrewe Vndershaftes and St Peters Paryshes.

. . . . . .

Straungers.

Hauns van Solte	xl li. ...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
Martyn Garrett	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Abraham Darkyndar	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.

Straungers per poll.

In Hauns van Solte his house:	
Mawdelyn Hubens	viij d.
Tannekyn Lodowix	viij d.
In Martyn Garrettes house:	
Basshaue Lowes	viij d.
Aff' Nicholas Volkyn in Christmas house	viij d.
Paule Johnson, in Abraham van Darkindars house	viij d.
John le Roy, Frenche post, and Aff' Anne his wyef	xvj d.
Abraham Coldren, in Harrye Barnes house	viij d.
Peter Resbooke, in Elsons house	viij d.
[Cha]rles de Vestro, and Sara his wief, in . . . ford Place, by the Wall	xvj d.
In Calt the Cowper hous:	
[Aff'] * [Hans Jo]ysi	viij d.
[Aff'] * [Mathias] Adrianson	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{395}$.

Indenture, [1 October, 40 Eliz. 1598], of the payment of the first Subsidy granted [39 Eliz. 1597]. Incomplete; last membrane only.

[Tower Ward.]

. . . . . .

Aff'	Abraham Hardatt	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Nicholas Berry	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Widdowe Chamb[er]leine	v li. ...	j li. vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Tobye Barker	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Derricke Slewson	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Michael Denckley	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	David Derew	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Aff'	Peter Flore	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Baldwyne Eight Skyllinges	x s. ...	ij s. viij d.
	Toby Baker	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	John Bag[rave]†	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Leward (?)	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.

---

* See page 36. † See page 54.

	John de Revera, and his wief, per poll	—	...	xvj d.
	Bartholomew Shoier, [per poll]	—	...	viij d.
	Haunce Pike, and his [wief, per] poll	—	...	xvj d.
	Widdow Drango, and her twoe daughters, per poll ...	—	...	ij s.
	Tiber Scevole, seruaunt to M[r] Barnard, per poll ...	—	...	viij d.
	The wief of Bartholomew Rizo, and Miskin his ser[vant]	—	...	xvj d.
	Andrew Slabake, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Nowell [G]olort, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Peter Baram, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Jeane Dowsett, Elizabeth Dowsett, and Judith Dowsett in Dangrees house, per poll	—	...	ij s.
	Jeane y[e] wief of Audrean Slabake, Hester and Joane his daughters, per poll	—	...	ij s.
	Nicholas Lane, seruaunt to Peter Flores, per poll ...	—	...	viij d.
	The wief of Peter Moshorme, Frauncis and Ester theire children, per poll	—	...	ij s.
Aff'	Martin and Jaques Gauser, in Polters house	—	...	xvj d.
	The wief of Gyles Allse, per poll	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Carolosa Nero, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Widdow Pyford and Widdowe Speringes demaundes*	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Jeno, seruaunt to Nicasius de Glasse, per poll ...	—	...	viij d.
	Clar' a Negra, at Widdow Stokes, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Maria a Negra, at Olyver Skynnars, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	[J]ames le Fort his wief, and twoe children	—	...	ij s.
Aff'	Mary Blenkell, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Denis Bartholomew, and his wief, per poll	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Andrew Johnson, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Widdowe Cott, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Haunce Pans, and his wief, per poll	—	...	xvj d.
Aff	Peter Hell his wief, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Peter Sellecke, Henry van Esson, Vallerian van Bone, Dericke Johnson, Dericke Prann, seruauntes to M[r] Draper, per poll	—	...	iij s. iiij d.
	Thomas Darson and his wief, per poll	—	...	xvj d.
	Widdow van de Burge, per poll	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Lewse a Negro, at M[r] Mitons, per poll	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Henry Boskan, seruaunt at M[r] Roberte Middletons, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Francis Coge	viij li.	...	ij li. ij s. viij d.
	Peter Flemminge, per poll	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Frauncis Blenkell, per poll	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Jeames Blenkell, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Frauncis Coges wief, per poll	—	...	viij d.
	Marea a Negra, at M[r] Woodes	—	...	viij d.
	Peter Barlow, and his wief, per poll	—	...	xvj d.

* *Sic*; see p. 54.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{424}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Candleweekestreete Ward.

St Marie Abchurche Parish.

Straungers.

	Jane Gule, wyddowe ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	David Scaneere, in Mrts Guiles howse ...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Laurence van Dam ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Martin ...	per poll.	viij d.

St Laurence Powntneys Parishe.

Straungers.

	Marye Fortree ...	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.

St Martin Orgars, St Clementes, St Michaells and St Leonardes Parishes.

Straungers.

P. S.	Thomas Cottells ...	lxxx li.	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Peeter de Prill ...	xxx li.	viij li.
	Joyse Howe ...	xx li.	Cvj s. viij d.
P. S.	John Gabry ...	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
Priuat' Sigill'.	Xp'ofer de Sture ...	xxx li.	viij li.
	James Fraunson ...	xxx li.	viij li.
	Remeus Textor ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Pollard ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Anthony Frauncis ...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peeter Castell ...	iij li.	xvj s.
P. Sigill'.	John vanden Bende ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Joyce vanden Bende ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Sebastian Vnderholde ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Winterbecke ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Haunce Winterbecke ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Haunce Caronee ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Baldwin de Bordes, servaunte with John Gabriell	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Pollarde, servaunte with Frauncis Pollarde ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Vormer Henrick, servaunte with Joyce Howe ...	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{369}$.

Indenture, 24 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

The Hundred of Brixton.

Reddryth.

* Michell Leaman, alien, in goodes ...	iij li.	xvj s.
Joyce Leaman, wif of Michaell Leaman, alien, per pole ...	—	viij d.

* Exoneratur per breve de Privato Sigillo, *in margin*.

	Gartrute Vanleaver, his maide servant, alien, per pole	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Walter vander Swaine and his wife, aliens, per poles	—	...	xvj d.
	Isack Kusse and his wife, aliens, per poles ...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jacobe Vandam, alien, per pole	—	...	viij d.
	Abraham Kusse, alien, per pole	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Ann Davie, widdowe, alien, per pole	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Giles Bawdrie, alien, per pole	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	John Visseme, alien, per pole	—	...	viij d.

Barmondsey.

Joyce de Mortley, alien, in goodes	viij li.	...	xlij s. viij d.
Michell de Crowe, alien, in goodes	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Walter Vanstreite, alien, in goodes	iij li.	...	xvj s.

In the Strete Side.

	Michaell Dildale, and Jane his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	John Mickoe, and Sara his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	John Hendrick, his servant, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	John Reame, servant to Widdow Price, alien, per pole ...	...	viij d.
Aff'	William Amon, and Elizabeth his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Cornelius Tice, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	Edward Nelson, and Elizabeth his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Arnold Tice, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
Aff'	William Derrick, alien, per pole	...	viij d.

Bell Alley.

	Margarett Kinge, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	James de Crowe and Margarett his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Judick his servant, alien, per pole	...	viij d.

Churchyard.

	Noe Haven, and Ann his wif, aliens, per pole ...	...	xvj d.
	Abraham Fowckatt, and Ann his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	John Fouckatt and Jane his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Sentynn Morrell, widdowe, in the same howse, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	Antenet, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	Peter Hempie, and Ann his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Katherin Garnett, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	John de Gest, and Katherin his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Jane Carpenter, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	John Danyell, and Josine his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.

In Kinges Rentes.

	John Weerie, and Ann his wif, aliens, per pole ...	...	xvj d.

Marigold Alley.

	Lovell Reynell, alien, per pole	...	viij d.
	Bose, servant to Joyce de Mortley, alien, per pole ...	...	viij d.

Blackman Stret.

	Frauncis Huge, and his wif, aliens, per poles ...	...	xvj d.
	Arthur Raymond, alien, per pole	...	viij d.

	John Johnson, alien, per pole		viij d.
Aff	Marie Taylor, alien, per pole		viij d.
	Kent Strete.		
Aff'	Peter Wood, alien, per pole		viij d.
	William Sinsor, and his wif, aliens, per pole		xvj d.
	John Decawe, and his wif, aliens, per pole		xvj d.
	Lambyth cum membris; ye Queenes Liberty.		
	Peter Wilbert, alien, in landes	xx s. ...	viij s.
Aff'	William Symondes, and his wif, aliens, per poles		xvj d.
Aff'	And their two children		xvj d.
Aff'	Marten Black, and his wif, aliens, per poles		xvj d.
Aff'	And their fyve children		iij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Barne Offerson, alien, per pole		viij d.
Aff	Giles Ingle, alien, per pole		viij d.
Aff'	Jacobe Rodie, and his wif, aliens, per poles		xvj d.
Aff'	John Cooke, alien, per pole		viij d.
Aff'	James Dranburne, alien, per pole		viij d.
Aff'	Arnold Pilerie, alien, per pole		viij d.
Aff'	John Offend, alien, per pole		viij d.
	Archbishoppe of Canterburie his Libertie.		
	Peter Dewkanoy, alien, in goodes	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Henry Anthoine, alien, per pole	— ...	viij d.
	Thomas Legg, alien, per pole	— ...	viij d.
	Battrichsey cum Penge.		
	Xp'ofer Vanderbergh, alien, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Barbara Vanderbergh, his wif, alien, per pole ...	— ...	viij d.
	Joris Detervas, alien, per pole	— ...	viij d.
	Christean Myntes, alien, per pole	— ...	viij d.
	Barbara de Canes, alien, per pole	— ...	viij d.
	Wandsworth.		
	Mary Morris, alien, per pole		viij d.
	Barnes.		
	James Rance, alien, per pole		viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{239}$.

Indenture, 31 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the first payment of the Subsidy granteo 39 Eliz. (1597).

The Hundred of Osulston.

The Tower of London.

Straungers by the poll.

By goodes.	Peter Swallow	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Chr'ofer Deheris	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Straungers by the poll.

Garret Goore, John Distedorpe, Margaret Billen, John Moneon, William Charitree, Crache Ottendall ... ... iij s. iiij d. [*sic.*]

St Katherines.

Straungers.

By goodes.	Paul James ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Yongham Beldick ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	William Phillips ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Lambert Williamson ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Peter Foed ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Bartelmew Combroge ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Reignold Daniell ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Peter Dehill ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	James Gilbert ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	James Welkins ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Frauncis Aylerd ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Emons ...	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Lambert Peterson ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Reymons ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Peter Dekeyser ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	——— Dod, wid' ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Garret Bande ...	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Henry Wolfe ...	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	John Dehors, alias Justice ...	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Robert Bartram ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Averye Joyce ...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Yeochim Shoemaker ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.

Straungers by the poll.

Giles Degrove and ——— his wife, John Conradus, Frauncis Combroge, Sebright Williamson and ——— his wife, Mathie Tyson with Peter Foed, Henry Garretson with Lambert Williamson, William Garretson with Emanuell James, Peter Beste with William Phillips, Haunes Surgeon with Yongham Beldick, Henry Wilde, John Pouls with Peter Dehill, Jane Baker wid', Sara Bowden and Derrick Cornellis his servaunt, Gartrude Reymons, Tilman Borough with Lambert Peters, Beatrix Fludde, Henry Sobs, Marye Parkes, Peter Feilde and George Feilde servauntes to Richard Parkes, *Sebright Inglebert, and Andrewe Skipper his servaunt,** Katherine Dinge, Andrewe Lather and ——— his wife, Jane Fisher wife to John Shaw, Arnold Francke, Robert Freminge, Robert Wood, Daniell Dore and ——— his wife, John Cure, Henry Clarke, ——— Albertson wid', Magdalen Johnson, Julian Dekeyser, Jacob Spades, Lambert Johnson and ——— his wife, John Turner, Mary Peter, Randolphe Hardwicke, William Charitye and his wife, Harman Dumar and Marye Shoultons ... ... ix s. iiij d.

* Underlined in original.

Eastesmithefeilde.

Straungers.

	Mathias Rutten, sen'	xv li.	iiij li.
	Moses Vandam	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Harman Kettell	iij li.	xvj s.
	Charles Gilbert	iij li.	xvj s.
	Balthazar Pigat	iij li.	xvj s.
	Peter Miller, sen'	xv li.	iiij li.
	Rowlande Clays	vj li.	xxxij s.
	John Wilkes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	James Demetre	iij li.	xvj s.
	Adrian Mulyan	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Peter Barnes	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
By goodes.	Daniell Godfrie	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Peter Godscalle	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Hubbart Dryson	ix li.	xlviij s.
	Sara Peters	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Simon Quiringes	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Peter Cornelis	iij li.	xvj s.
	Jacob Swarte	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Grose	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Laurens Offerman	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Gison	iij li.	xvj s.
	Hauncs Faviour	iij li.	xvj s.
	Godfrie Gaste	xx s.	vj s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

Victor Peterson of Hoggelane, John Efflar, John Cap, Henry Lucas servaunt to Thomas Licorishe, John Vandevorde servaunt to John Chapman, Thomas Otson and John Peterson servaunt to George Barber, Marye Baker servaunt to Peter Barnes, Anthoine Pistor, Conne Fingerman, Harman Otson servaunt to Peter Otson, Hubbert Johnson, Wesell Williamson, Nicholas Harryson, Aryan Meuse, Mathewe Cornor, Abraham Neighbour, Giles Nyngham, Derricke Clopprise, Jacob Motte, Simon Corne, Nicholas Dennis, Nicholas Spoultman, William Clarke, Peter Johnson, John Nicholas, John Lennis, Chr'ofer Shefe, Peter Nicholas, Reneyer Walters, John Androwes, Harman Cooper, Harman Rowell, Henrick Rutters, Adam Moules, Peter Canis, John Cornelis, Henrick Courte, Tyse Simonds, Henrick Cripps, John Michelson alias Black John, servaunt to Henrick Johnson, Conne Johnson, Pilgram Johnson, Hauncs Powell, George Hughebriche servaunt to Frauncis Jones, Augustine le Grande, Garret le Bonere, William Vanwellyn and Thomas Muse servauntes to James Demetree, John Guliker, Reinold Cornelison, John Vanoverworke, Henrick Vandisbrooke, Peter Defres and Harman Vanhasell servauntes to Henry Tokefeilde, Vase Rutten, Derrick Miller, Barnerd Bromer, Gert Harmans servauntes to Mathias Rutten, jun', John Porgilitt, John Smowthe, Henry Johnson, Barnerd Richardson and Leonard Bekes servauntes to Peter Miller ... xlij s. viij d.

Copthall and Wappinge in Whitechappell.

Straungers.

By goodes.	Michaell Bickett	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	James Debee	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Fowntaine	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Garret Bunninge	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Garret Brande	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Daniell Vanpie	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Horachio Franchetto	xvj li.	iiij li. v s. iiij d.
	Adrian Decroke	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Jacob Hofman	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Degrove	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peron Beane	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Mawrye Bertye	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Depaine	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

Perinkin Sprokles, wid', Adrian Derricke, John Dragier, Trinkin his wife, James Ogier, Mary his wife, Henry Bonnett, Anthonetta his wife, Michaell Bonnett, James Cassie, Marye his wife, Vincent Battye, Jacomyn Cone, Mary ———, Charles Smythe, Anthoine Fovell, Katherine his wyfe, Tonetta Liskine, Truekin Henricke, Katherine Garretson, Derrick Holden, John Bonnye, Guillam Debuike, Katherine his wife, Thomas Woode, Jane his wife, Peter Tristram, Cleere Williams, Frauncis Evans, Anthoine Pettye, Martha his wiefe, John Skrame, Jacob Vanbringe, Ibrye Serieant, Hebrinck Barrye, Derricke Foltiz, Christian his wiefe, Gregorie Averye, Elizabeth his wiefe, Patricke Masterton, Derricke Johnson, John Debarre, Tonetta his wife, Siprian Sibers, Peter Fettes, Harman van Hercules, and Agnes Butler ... xxj s. iiij d.

Rattcliffe.

Straungers by the poll.

Edward Hislop, John Neale, Arthure Graye, John Reade, Hubbert Henrick, and Martyn Daye ... iiij s.

Popler.

Straunger.

By goodes. John Fvndall ... xl s. ... x s. viij d.

Mylende.

Straungers.

By goodes.	Philip Stilter	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Derricke	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

——— Joyce wid', Mary Vanderclove, Barbery Pyper, Frauncis Tampian, Marye Tampyan, and Harman Laboure ... — .. iiij s.

Blethenolgreene.

Straunger.

By goodes. Peter Flowerkin ... iij li. ... xvj s.

1417114

Broomeley.

Straunger.

By goodes.	Peter Marchant	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Straunger by poll.

	Anthonie Dittye	— ...	viij d.

Hackeney.

Straunger.

By goodes.	Harman Foster	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Straunger by the poll.

	Peter Boone	— ...	viij d.

Nortonfolgate.

Straungers.

By goodes.	Eliano Calvinus	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Bartelmew Skevens	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Hollowellstreete.

Straungers.

By goodes.	Henry Thorne	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Nicholas Thorne	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	——— Dessert, wid'	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Motkyne	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Deplancke	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Robert Mattone	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Wasser	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Browne	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Crosse	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	George Borges	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Daniell Droxe	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

In Hallowell.

Michaell Connye, Garret Venocke, and ——— his wife, Vallentine Vallyne and ——— his wife, Nicholas Pigge and ——— his wife, Salomon Cropp and ——— his wife, Jane Werye, Jacob Gisbrooke, Garret Garryson, Alexander Sellenger, Sonat Tawerne, Mathewe Marchant, John Gardessent, Nicholas Deacon, and ——— his wife, Mary Mattone, Katheline Decon, John Werye.

In Mr Allens Rents.

Gregorie Jacob, Nicholas Abell and ——— his wife, Katherine Desen, Peter Goddarde and ——— his wife, Peter Cannone and ——— his wife, James Deplancke and ——— his wife, Gabriel Calvano.

In Mr Godardes Rents.

John Meace and ——— his wife, Vincent Zacharie and ——— his wiefe, Phillip Ploussar and ——— his wife, and Susan Greene.

xxvj s.

Goldinge Lane.

Straunger.

By goodes.	John Gravenge	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.

Straungers by the poll.

	Gillam Barnes, Jane Harris, wid', John Rvttee, and Jonas Demys	— ...	ij s. viij d.

Clerkenwell.

Straungers by the poll.

	Andrewe Robinson	— ...	viij d.
	Stephen Pero	— ...	viij d.
	Judith Mitten	— ...	viij d.

Islington.

Straunger by the poll.

	Arthure Turner	— ...	viij d.

Higheholborne.

Straungers by the poll.

	Walter Vanderedoe	— ...	viij d.
	Jerome Venasse	— ...	viij d.
	John Pollerd	— ...	viij d.

Fulham.

Straunger.

Goodes.	John Vanhanger	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Cheswicke.

Straunger.

By goodes.	Edward Fysher	iij li. ...	xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{381}$.

Certificate, 26 April, 41 Eliz. 1599, by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons were either dead, departed, or gone out of the *Ward of Lymestreet.*

St Andrewe Vndershaftes and S^t^ P[eters Parishes].

Straingers per poll.

Nicholas Volkyn, in Christmas howse, per poll	viij d.
Anne, the wief of John le Roye, per poll	viij d.
In Calt the Co[wpe]r's howse.	
Hans Joysi	viij d.
Mathias Adrianhon [*sic*]	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{370}$.

Certificate, 30 April, 41 Eliz. 1599, similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Candelwike Strete.*

St Michaels Parishe.

John Pollard, str', per poll ... viij d. ... He is borne in England, as he alleadgeth.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{375}$A.

Indenture, 29 August, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 24 October, 39 Eliz. (1597).

BOROUGH OF SOUTHWARKE.

St Olaues Parish.

[Straungers.]

. . . . .		
John	. . .	. . .
John Wynbutt ...	. . .	. . .
Nicholas Rice ...	. . .	. . .
Hester Vanstreete	j poll.	[viij d.]
Leonard Frenche	j poll.	viij d.
James Potibrooke	j poll.	viij d.
Widowe Mendecans	j poll.	viij d.
Derricke Brooke	j poll.	viij d.
Gyles Leconnett	iiij polls.	ij s. viij d.
Barnarde Barbanckes	j poll.	viij d.
Cornelius Coddocke	ij polls.	xvj d.
Jacob de Grastes	ij polls.	xvj d.
Godfrie Waters	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Fanberrie	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Esterman	j poll.	viij d.
Arnold from the hedge	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Skoven	j poll.	viij d.
Peter Erlansonn	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Boggarde	j poll.	viij d.
James Berrye ...	iij li. j poll.	xvj s. viij d.
Arthur Solence ...	j poll.	viij d.
Widowe Moyken	j poll.	viij d.
Harman Shrandes	j poll.	viij d.
Abram de Serse	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widow Pollye ...	j poll.	viij d.
George Shopp ...	j poll.	viij d.
Isaack Albert ...	j poll.	xiij d.
Godfrie Cloyse ...	v li.	vxvj s.
Peter Norman ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Cambrowe	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Transey ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
James Jones ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Anthoine Sallie	ij polls.	xvj d.
James Warney ...	ij polls.	xvj d.

Barnard Reemes	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Bartholomew Powell	v li. j poll.	xxvij s. iiij d.
Davide Tollman	j poll.	viij d.
John Tafferay	j poll.	viij d.
James Delamote	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Fandela	j poll.	viij d.
Widowe Parlam	j poll.	viij d.
Widowe Birtes	j poll.	viij d.
Frauncys Deboye	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Lewes	ij polls.	xvj d.
Jane Bowton	j poll.	viij d.
Agnes Lemere	j poll.	viij d.
Guillam de Flem	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Decoster	ij polls.	xvj d.
Daniell Copiens	j poll.	viij d.
Daniell Gobbett	ij poll[s].	xvj d.
Arnold Stamporte	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Samuell Totulamonda	ij polls.	xvj d.
Arnold Apsonn	j poll.	viij d.
Noy Gotteram	ij li.	x s. viij d.
John Bloyar	ij li. ij polls.	xij s.
John Pottan	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Baptiste	j poll.	viij d.
Addam Bowton	ij polls.	xvj d.
Arnold Mercers	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Yellington	j poll.	viij d.
Phillipp Buttiflower	j li. j poll.	vj s.
John Vanspere	j poll.	viij d.
John Depenbrooke	iij li. j poll.	xvj s. viij d.
Paule Gregorie	ij polls.	xvj d.
Ann Lemmons	j poll.	viij d.
Peter Vanspere	ij polls.	[xvj] d.
Barbarye Porter	j poll.	[viij d.]
Frauncys Dormowe	j poll.	[viij d.]
Allard Lynsell	j li.	[v s. iiij d.]
Widowe Egrigg	ij polls.	[xvj d.]
Nicholas Degon	ij polls.	[xvj d.]
John Foote	ij polls.	xvj d.
Agnes Lasley	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Dehinde	j poll.	viij d.
Widowe Androwes	ij poll[s].	xvj d.
Peter Lawrence	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Widowe Pittes	j poll.	viij d.
Widdowe Viron	j poll.	viij d.
Michaell Mylande	j poll.	viij d.
Tanekyn ———	j poll.	viij d.
Wydowe Moyken	j poll.	viij d.
John Grewell	j poll.	viij d.
Phillipp Smargold	ij poll[s].	xvj d.
Beatrice Dremsonn	j poll.	viij d.
Joachim Johnsonn	ij li.	x s. [viij d.]
William Proste	x li.	[liij s. iiij d.]
Arnold Elsonn	v li.	[xxvj s. viij d.]
Jacob de Hurste	vj li.	[xxxij s.]

Hubbarte Vandekeyle ...	j poll.	[viij d.]
Abra[ha]m Ferfludd ...	j poll.	[viij d.]
Gylbert Cornelys ...	j poll.	[viij d.]

Sum—xxxvij li. xij s. iiij d.

[*St Saviours Parish.*]

Straungers.

William Martyn, in goodes ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Garrett Johnsonn ...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Peter Johnsonn, alias Lumpitt ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Widowe Fyfe ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Daniell Lumpitt, alias Johnsonn ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Abra[ha]m Clarke ...	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Garrett Guter ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
William Pastynes, alias Poson ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Saffron Vanderposse ...	iij polls.	ij s.
John Acton ...	j poll.	viij d.
John Never ...	j poll.	viij d.
John Walter ...	j poll.	viij d.
Croste Castell ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Davie Twyder ...	j poll.	viij d.
Martyn Johnsonn ...	j poll.	viij d.

Sum—vj li.

St Thomas Hospitall.

Straungers.

Symon Billard ...	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Reme le Clarke ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Terrye de la Hay ...	iij li.	xvj s.
John Potoe ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Peter Molyne ...	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
Gwilliam le Porter ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
William le Wise ...	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Gyles Verhagen ...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Widowe Elsracke ...	j poll.	viij d.
Haunce le Warke, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Nicholas Terrye, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Bartell ...	j poll.	viij d.
Phillipp Lothing, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Nicholas Belowe, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Deforge, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Scuddemote ...	j poll.	viij d.
Jacobe de Haunte, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Lidio and Susan ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Lambert Haunce, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Thomas Tuball, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Andrewe Maul ...	j poll.	iiij d.
Widowe Glode, Michaell Garife, et vxor ...	iij polls.	ij s.
Supplie Guidon, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Guilliam Frauncys ...	j poll.	viij d.
Gwilliam Tyberkin, et vxor ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Peter Bearde, and Elizabeth ...	ij polls.	xvj d.

Thomas Greene, et vxor	ij polls.	xvj d.
Jacobe Ambronion	j poll.	viij d.
Jerome Maison *	j poll.	viij d.
James le Bowier	j poll.	viij d.
John Vancatte	j poll.	viij d.
John Stamproe	j poll.	viij d.
Gyles Colway, et vxor	ij polls.	xvj d.

Sum—v li. vij s. iiij d.

St Georges Parrish.

Straungers.

Peter Brough, in goodes	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Nicholas Beeche	j poll.	viij d.
Gyles Deterlamonte	iij li.	xvj s.
Henrye James	j poll.	viij d.
Josias Tallman	j poll.	viij d.
Lewes Falconye	j poll.	viij d.
Henrye Arnolde	j poll.	viij d.
William Falconye	j poll.	viij d.

Sum—xxx s. viij d.

The Libertie of the Clinck.

Straungers.

Griffin Redcan, in goodes	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Jarram Croves	iij li.	xvj s.
James Delues	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Gover Gorlynge	ij polls.	xvj d.
Nicholas Jarret	ij polls.	xvj d.
Anthonye Dloves [*sic*]	j poll.	viij d.
Jeles Wynes	j poll.	viij d.

Sum—xlj s. iiij d.

Parish Garden.

Andrewe Rosse, straunger	iij li.	xvj s.
Frederick Michell, and her daughter	ij polls.	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{325}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Colmanstreete Warde.

St Stephens Parishe.

Straungers.

	Johns [*sic*] Frees	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Garrett van Basell	xl s.	x s. viij d.
P. S.	John Franckavile	iij li.	xvj s.
	Reney Trippier	xl s.	x s. viij d.
a. p.	Jacob Sutton	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
a. p.	John Marqunis	per poll.	viij d.

* Or Mauson?

	Adrian Wallywen	per poll.	viij d.
	Elizabeth, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Luce Turwyn	per poll.	viij d.
	George Turwin	per poll.	viij d.
	Barbara, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Grace	per poll.	viij d.
	Jacob King	per poll.	viij d.
	Jacob Spee	per poll.	viij d.
	Helen, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Annis, the wyfe of Wm Colborne	per poll.	viij d.
	Robert Terrye	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherine, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Bon Raperley	per poll.	viij d.
	Barbara, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Daniell Degerden	per poll.	viij d.
	Marye, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Daniell Tweller	per poll.	viij d.
	Sibill, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	——— Assueris	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherine, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Ambrose, his kinsman	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Tobye	per poll.	viij d.
	Garret Johnson, servant to Jo. de Frees	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherine van de Wall	per poll.	viij d.
	John de Wall	per poll.	viij d.
	———, the wyfe of Garret van Basell	per poll.	viij d.
	Anna de Matres	per poll.	viij d.
	Adrian Kenbrooke	per poll.	viij d.
	Barnard Meers, servant with Raphe Starky *	per poll.	viij d.
	Jacomin, the maid servant of Jacob King	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Masucaye	per poll.	viij d.
	———, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	Stephen Turwin	per poll.	viij d.
	Mary, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.
	John Caley, his servant	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter de Bucoq', servant to Daniell Degerden	per poll.	viij d.
	Fraunces, the wyfe of John Franckavile	per poll.	viij d.
	Sara, their daughter	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Peter Johnson	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Jane, his wyfe	per poll.	viij d.

St Olaues in thold Jurye.

Straungers.

	Mathew Bolt	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Christofer Frederick	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Nicholas Bissicomb	per poll.	viij d.

St Margaretes Parish.

Straungers.

P. S.	John de Franckaverye	xv li.	iiij li.
P. S.	Lewes de Franckaverye	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

* Englishman.

Agnes de Franckavery	per poll.	viij d.
Sara de Franckavery	per poll.	viij d.
Hubert Reynoldes	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{382}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy grante 39 Eliz. (1597).

Portsoken Warde.

St Botulphes Parish and the Minorites.

Straungers.

James Feffee	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Gillam le Roy	iij li.	xvj s.
Martyn le Custer	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Henrick Chaffe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Henrick Coape	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Elias Pounde	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Peter de Mester	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
John Freise, Katelin, his wife, and Daniel, his sonne	per poll.	ij s.
Supplie Bushen	per poll.	viij d.
Jakelin, the wife of James Feffie, and Mary Weekes, his maide	per poll.	xvj d.
Simon Lanfant and Martin his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Martin Coppins, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
Lavine Marquine, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
John le Croy, and Mary his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Tannakyn, the wyfe of Peter de Mester	per poll.	viij d.
Moykin Beale, widdowe	per poll.	viij d.
Margaret Bessone, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
Gillam de Marte, and Tannekin his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
William Duke, and Beatrice his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Paule van Velden, and Elizabeth his mother	per poll.	xvj d.
Tannekin, the wife of Elias Pounde	per poll.	viij d.
Haunce Vanderbeck	per poll.	viij d.
Lieven Vansteckle, and Sara his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Matnata, the wife of Gillam le Roy	per poll.	viij d.
Peter Petterens	per poll.	viij d.
John Shortley, and Margaret his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Oliue Maye, widowe, and Peter Bocker, her servant	per poll.	xvj d.
Gregory Hane	per poll.	viij d.
Jonas Sorgen	per poll.	viij d.
William Mosse	per poll.	viij d.
Peter vander Velden, and Martha his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Bartholmew Lucy, and Joyce his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Roger Nowell, and Gilmat his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Francis de Roy, and Janekin his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
James Roobye	per poll.	viij d.
Cornelius van Essen and Katherine Smith, widowe	per poll.	xvj d.
George Cooke, Katelin vande Metus, and Janekin Vandemetus	per poll.	ij s.
Lieven Bowder, at the house of Widowe Thompson, neare Shipp Alley	per poll.	viij d.

James de Bee, Arthur Adrian, and Markes Wood, in Brownes Alley	per poll.	...	ij s.
Margaret, the wife of Henrick Coape	per poll.	...	viij d.

Redd Lion Alley.

Bartholmew Woodman, Linekin his wife, Peter and Larrance, his sonnes	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
Peter Dufoy, and Tanekin his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
William van Atkins, and Triken his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Christian Hamore, and Anne his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Paule vander Velden, and Mary his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Anthony Allen, Tanekin his wife, and Sara his daughter	per poll.	...	ij s.
Anthony de Feild, and Margaret his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Daniel Salabien, and Katelin his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Garden Alley

Francis, a maide, dwellinge alone	per poll.	...	viij d.
Joan Peirre, widowe, John Drony, and Grace his wife	per poll.	...	ij s.

The Trinitye Minorites.

Straungers.

Katherine Peeterson	per poll.	...	viij d.
Martin vander Hurst, and Janekin his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Thomas de Wugis, and Mary his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Ambrose Silver, and Janekin his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{384}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Lymestrete Warde.

St Andrewes and St Peters Parishes.

Strangers.

* Hauns van Solte	xl li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.	Martyn Garrett	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d

Straungers per poll.

In the howse of Hauns van Solt.

Anne van Solte	...	...	viij d.	Magdalen Hybunge	...	...	viij d.
Anne Lodowick	...	...	viij d.				

Oxford Place.

Leviage Clarke	...	...	viij d.	John Bollingey	...	...	viij d.
Charles de Veste	...	...	viij d.	Anne Bollingey	...	...	viij d.
Sara de Veste ...	...	...	viij d.	Christofer Mellyon	...	...	viij d.
Abraham de Veste	...	...	viij d.	Katheryn Mellyon	...	...	viij d.

St Marye Axe.

Abraham Kettle	...	...	viij d.	Dennys Vstarcye	...	...	viij d.
Adria Kettle ...	...	...	viij d.	Thomas Treebynder	...	...	viij d.
Marye Robynson	...	...	viij d.				

---

* "Paied" in margin.

Lymestreete.

John de Roye	viij d.	John van Hall	viij d.
Giles Burchier	viij d.	Katheryne van Hall	viij d.
Marye Burchier	viij d.	William Beere	viij d.
Sara van Brinckhorne	viij d.	Susan Garrett	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{385}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Queenehith.

St Michaels, St Mildredes, St Olaues, and Trinitie Parishes.

Straungers in y^e^ same Parishes.

Hauns van Hulst	xl li. ...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
Henry Barnes, Peter Miller, Derrick Myller, Arryan Johnson, Harman van Hassell, Godfry Harmeson, seruauntes to Hance van Hulst	per poll. ...	iiij s.
Garrett Riccardes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Henry Swayne...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Renolde Drayle	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Peter Clarke, his seruaunt	per poll. ...	viij d.
Giles Vandenacon, his seruaunt	per poll. ...	viij d.
Jacob Henman, his seruaunt	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Nicholas, St Mary Sommersett, and St Peeters Parishes.

Straungers in y^e^ same Parishes.

Borgott Myller...	per poll. ...	viij d.
John Fenbryan	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Margery Bartholomewes	per poll. ...	viij d.
Garrett Lewton	per poll. ...	viij d.
John Stretton	per poll. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{386}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Castlebaynard Warde.

St Bennettes Parishe.

Strangers.

Joyse Marigolde	iij li. ...	xvj s.

St Andrewe in the Wardrobbe.

Straungers.

Marye James, widdowe	xxv li. ...	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Tice Otton	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
John Gibson	per poll. ...	viij d.
John Brewer	per poll. ...	viij d.

Cone, the vnder brewer	per poll.	viij d.
Garrett, the tunman	per poll.	viij d.
William, the tunman	per poll.	viij d.
Cornellis, the tunman	per poll.	viij d.
Barnes, the spare man	per poll.	viij d.
John, the stoker	per poll.	viij d.
Frederick, the vndermiller	per poll.	viij d.
Arthurus Ottum	per poll.	viij d.

St Mary Magdalens Parishe.

Straungers.

Derricke Derrickson	per poll.	viij d.
Gillum Bisco	per poll.	viij d.
Arnolde Garrett	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{387}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

CANDLEWICKSTREETE WARDE.

St Marie Abchurche Parishe.

Straungers.

Jane Gule, widdow	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
David Stanere, in Mrs Gules howse	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

St Martins Organs, St Clementes, S^t^ M[ichae]lles, and St Leonardes Parishes.

Straungers.

Thomas Cottellis	CCl li.	lxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Joyce Howe	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
John Gabrye	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
Xp'ofer de Sture	xxx li.	viij li.
James Franson	xxx li.	viij li.
Francis Pollard	x li.	liij li. iiij d.
Nicholas Winterbeck	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Anthonye Francis	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Daniell van Hussevett	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Sebastian Vnderhill	per poll.	viij d.
Haunce Winterbeck	per poll.	viij d.
Baldwyn de Burges, servant with John Gabrye	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{388}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

VINTREY.

St Martins Parishe.

Straungers.

Michaell Fever	per poll.	viij d.
Jeames [Coll]	per poll.	viij d.

Peeter Blomett	per poll.	viij d.
William Addams	per poll.	viij d.
John Blomett	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

St Jeames Garlickhith Parishe.

Straungers.

John de Meere*	per poll.	viij d.
John vand de Vere	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Joyce, his wiefe	per poll.	viij d.
George Kyne	per poll.	viij d.
Paskerre Kyne	per poll.	viij d.

St Thomas Apostles Parishe.

Straungers.

Xp'ian Crewe	per poll.	viij d.

St Michaeles Pater Noster Parishe.

Straungers.

Nicholas Cooper, merchaunt	per poll.	viij d.
Michael Debore	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Katherin, his wieffe	per poll.	viij d.
Phillippe Sarvire	per poll.	viij d.
Anne Mayle	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{389}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Algate Warde.

St Katherine Creechurch Parish.

Straingers in the same Parishe.

P. S.	David le Mere	C li.	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Laurence Shreefe	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Martin de Fisher	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Stephen Menno, his wief, and one daughter	per poll.	ij s.
	Gozen Vambeck	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and ij servantes	per poll.	ij s.
	William Derry	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Sara, the wief of Martin de Fisher, and ij servantes	per poll.	ij s.
A. P.	The wief of Coustance Butcher	per poll.	viij d.
	George Crewsman	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Isabell, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Widow Deboyes	per poll.	viij d.
	Henry Boseman	per poll.	viij d.
	Daniell de Wayne	ij li	x s. viij d.
	Katheren his wief, his mother, and one servant	per poll.	ij s.
a. p.	Widowe Becke	per poll.	viij d.
	Lewes Cappell	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Job Brewer, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.

---

* *De Jore*, on p. 26.

	Cornellius Garratt and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Deho and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Frederick Jennebella	j li. ...	v s iiij d.
	Marye, his wief, and Ellin Cammilla	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Peter Campe and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Aram Kettle and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Elkin Rothermaker	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Rachael Johnson and her daughter	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Widowe Allworthe and Rachaell Debusquell ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Dormor and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Paul Roodes	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.

Sainte Katherine Colmans Parishe.

Straingers in the same Parishe.

	Anthoine Lodwick	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
P. S.	Nicolas Hancheman	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Widowe Writing and Widowe Nicholl	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Audrian Williams and her daughter	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Wayland and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peeter Vandeway and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Ludolph Englesteed	ij li. ...	x s. iiij d.
	His two daughters and one servant	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Raphael Vandepytt	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	His wief and Joyce Johnson, his servant ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Tannakyn, the wief of Anthony Lodwycke ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Francisco de Menze	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
a. p.	Jeronimy de Menze	v li. ...	xxvj s. viijd.
	Dominick Charles	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Johnson	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	His wiefe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Arnold Stiles and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Mary Hugo	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Hendrick John and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Palmer and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Anthony Grizard	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jasper Carrowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jane Debridges	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Doctor Daniell	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Highan, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Cristopher Bates, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Amplius Fannambar, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Collett, the wief of De la Mere	per poll. ...	viij d.
	David Clincanbare	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	His wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Gillam van Vpholden	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peter Vangester, and his wief, and iij children ...	per poll. ...	ij s. iiij d.

Sainte Androwes Vndershafte Parish.

Straingers in the said Parishe.

P. S.	Nicholas Hoblone	xx li. ...	v li vj s. viij d.
P. S.	——— Beholte, widowe	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Gillam de la Mere	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.

	Mary, his wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
a. p.	Funger Johnson	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Leonard Faber and one servant	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis Decoster and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Harman Stafford	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Paule Decoke and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
P. S.	Arthur Demollynes	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	His mother and one servant	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham, the servant of Nicolas Bowdeson	per poll.	...	viij d.

Sainte Olaues in Hartstrete.

Straingers in the same Parish.

P. S.; P. S.	Nicolas Bowdeson and Jeremy le Menze,* partners	xl li.	...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Innocent Comes	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Mariam de Goze	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Baltazer Sandytche, alias Bezar	xl li.	...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Verselme	xxx li.	...	viij li.
	Elizabethe, his wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Gillam Toppin, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Sawley	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servante	per poll.	...	xvj d.
on^{r}	Innocent Lucotella	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Mathias Vanderbeck	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Gillam, his wief, and Josinke, a widowe	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Esay Duce	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Bartholomem [*sic*] Tallford	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Robert Howell	j li	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and two servantes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	John Degorner, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Lodo, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Beshott, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William Tylte, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Bonifacio Facio	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

The Dukes Place.

Straingers in the same Place.

	Roger Vanherwaighe	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Abraham Derrick, and his wief, Garratt Vanlore and Peter Tristram, his seruantes	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Joyce Owtgare	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief, and Erasmus, a servant	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John de Fever, and his wief, and Harrison, a servant	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Michael Drowshort, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
p.	Haunce Middaughe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Dominick van Outwich	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Michell Milles, his servaunt	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Enseren, Tyce Fance, and Barnard Hendricke, his servauntes	per poll.	...	ij s.
a. p.	Peter Hawtis and his wief, and Suzan Crampon	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Martin Vanmers	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Two servantes	per poll.	...	xvj d.

* *De Menze*, on p. 47.

	Mary Drosholt, widow, and her sonne	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Tirrinton	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	His wief and two servantes	per poll. ...	xvj d. [*sic*].
	Elizabeth Abraham, widow	per poll. ...	viij d
	Suzan Framboult, and Patinkine Vndercrosse ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Derrick Felthouse, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Jannekin Dewey	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	Raner Neeles	iij li. ...	xvj s.
a. p.	Rowland Feltmer, and his wief, and ij servauntes	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.
	George Skytt and his wief, and Lysky, a widow	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Joyce Younkers, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Garratt Walters, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Tassin le Port	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Tassin Lape	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and two servantes	per poll. ...	ij d.
	Henrick Wayne	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Widow Glittony	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Charles Vaux, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Barnard le Fort, Jane, a widowe, and Margrett, a widow	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Peter Sindhurst and one servant	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Tannakin de Ghost, widowe	per poll. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{390}$.

Indentures, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

The Warde of Farringdon Within.

St Mathewes Parish.

Straingers.

John Nicasius	per pol. ...	viij d.
Marie, his wief	per pol. ...	viij d.
Margarett Hunting, widow	per pol. ...	viij d.

St Fosters, St Olaues, St Peters, and St Augustines Parishes.

Straingers.

Cornelius Johnson	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Jane, his wief	per pol. ...	viij d.
Clare Johnson, his daughter	per pol. ...	viij d.
Edith Banderward, his mayd	per pol. ...	viij d.
Isack Vanderpitt	per pol. ...	viij d.
Harman Nicholas	per pol. ...	viij d.
A. Frauncis Peele	per pol. ...	viij d.
A. Balthazar Rich	per pol. ...	viij d.
Michael Wistyns	per pol. ...	viij d.
A. John Syon	per pol. ...	viij d.

St Faithes Parish.

Straingers.

⊕ Gabriell Harry	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
A. John Waltenell	per poll. ...	viij d.

Christchurch Parish.

Straingers.

	Marcus Garrett	xl s.	x s. viij d.
A.	Henry Blincon	per pol.	viij d.

St Martens at Ludgate Parish.

Straingers.

	Abraham Hardrett	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Agnes Sturfoot	per pol.	viij d.

St Annes in the Blackfryers.

Straingers.

	Ascanius de Renialme	xv li.	iiij li.
	John le Meere	iij li.	xvj s.
	Roberte Bahare	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Doctor de Lawne	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Richard Tunfield	iij li.	xvj s.
	Marten Hardrett	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Elizabeth, wief of Ascanius de Renialme	per pol.	viij d.
	Roberte Mason	per pol.	viij d.
	Anne, his wief	per pol.	viij d.
	John Castoll	per pol.	viij d.
	Frauncis Bovye	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Luce, his wief	per pol.	viij d.
	John Mortall and Katheryn, his wief	per pol.	xvj d.
	Robert Rinish and Katherin, his wief	per pol.	xvj d.
	John Mary and Jane, his wief	per pol.	xvj d.
	Gedion de Lawne	iij li	xvj d.
	Cloude Claverett, his man	per pol.	viij d.
	Xp'ofer Lardenoys and Jane, his wief, per pol	pol.	xvj d.
	Tannett Maudre	per pol.	viij d.
	Frauncis Roseau	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
A.	John Baugman and Elizabeth, his wief	per pol.	xvj d.
	Mary Tannet, widow	per pol.	viij d.
	Nicasius Russell	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Jakeman, his weif	per pol.	viij d.
	Peter Clownes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Katheryn, his wief	per pol.	viij d.
	Nicholas Vallins	per pol.	viij d.
	Elizabeth, his wief	per pol.	viij d.
	Mathewe Garrett and Elizabeth, his wief	per pol.	xvj d.
	John Harrys	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Jane, his wief	per pol.	viij d.
	Guy Deepdale and Anne, his wief	per pol.	xvj d
	Harman Copleman, and Jane, his wief	per pol.	xvj d
A.	Peter Sage and Gilmett, his wief	per pol.	xvj d.
A.	Arnolde Grocke	per pol.	viij d.
	Lewes Demanuell and Jerrard, his sonne	per pol.	xvj d.
	John de Beauchen	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
A.	Nicholas de Bare	per pol.	viij d.
	Peter Graveir	per pol.	viij d.
	Thomas de Wallner	per pol.	viij d.
	Ester Tise	per pol.	viij d.

A.	Peter Johnson and Margaret, his wief	per pol. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Marmeir	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
A.	Jacob Thewes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
A.	Suzan, his wief	per pol. ...	viij d.
	John Edwardes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Elizabeth de Homan, his maid	per pol. ...	viij d.
	John Gasker and Mary, his wief	per pol. ...	xvj d.
	Peter le Clarke	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Baptista Venlanden and Katherin, his wief ...	per pol. ...	xvj d.
	Harman, his mayde	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Samuell Marchand	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Henry Felwater and Anne, his wief	per pol. ...	xvj d.
	Widowe Barber and Elizabeth, her daughter	per pol. ...	xvj d.
	Thomas de Balyar	per pol. ...	viij d.
	John Visetell and Magdalen, his wief	per pol. ...	xvj d.
	Cornelius and John, his sonnes	per pol. ...	xvj d.
A.	Vincentia Molennier	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Dominico Manolle	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Vincentia Cerma	per pol. ...	viij d.
A.	Peter Francke	per pol. ...	viij d.
A.	Allvisa Pallvanella	per pol. ...	viij d.
A.	Alluisa Saffina	per pol. ...	viij d.
A.	Tussen Crevan and Gilmett, his wief	per pol. ...	xvj d.
A.	John de Navare	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Fluren Bollinger	per pol. ...	viij d.
A.	George Bontard	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Edward Montenyr	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Henry Brooke	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Adrian Derokenier and Margarett, his wief ...	per pol. ...	xvj d.
A.	Peter Owtus	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Widowe Norman	per pol. ...	viij d.
A.	Lasard Brandell	per pol. ...	viij d.
	Widowe Woulford	per pol. ...	viij d.

Broadstreete Warde.

St Mildreds and Wolchurch Parishe.

Straingers there.

Michaell de Blancke and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Peeter Arnoll	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Bartholomewes and S^t^ Xp'ofers Parishes.

Straingers.

Paules Typottes	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Dennys Veale	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Peeter Tyren	CC li. ...	liij li. vj s. viij d.

Straingers there.

Joachim Mathias	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Cornelius Speringe	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
John Stranghan	iij li. ...	xvj s.
John Devons and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A. Jocase Demarshan	per poll. ...	viij d.
A. Harman Denmarke	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Bennet Finkes Parish.

Straingers.

	Hercules Francis	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Sg.	Hubert de Lavinquire	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Sg.	Peeter de Prill	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Joachim Heitman	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
A.	John Mase	iij li ...	xvj s.
A.	Jaques Vanhorne and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Frauncis Garret and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A.	Thomas Loder	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Hanse Vandebond and Katherine Vandebond, Mr de Prilles servantes	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Harman Rickerman and Joachim Coperland, in Mr Hightmanshowse	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Garret Johnson and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.

St Peeters the Poore Parishe.

Straingers there.

Sg	Widow Papworth, alias Vanderbect	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	William Byard and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Clare Papworth, widowe, Maudline Papworth, hir daughter, and Mary van Standen, her mayd	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Barbarie Walker, Suzan Barvy, hir mayd, Henrie van Hulton, her man, and Peeter Archebaylie	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.
	Nicholas Tullian and Mary, his wief	per poll ...	xvj d.
	Katherin Derrickes, in Mr Baskerfieldes* howse ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

Alhallowes in the Walle Parishe.

Straingers there.

John Clinker	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Domynick Verell	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Adrian See and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Nicholas Colly and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Anthoine Bland and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Nicholas Decene and his wief, and ———, his mayd	per poll. ...	ij s.
Flibton Tone and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Lewis Clemee and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Luter Derobie and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Barlem Chance and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Phillip Routie and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
John Nightingall, his sister, and his sonne Peeter Nightingall	per poll. ...	ij s.
Widow Bollchester	per poll. ...	viij d.
Kinrine Griffine	per poll. ...	viij d.
Taneken van Benden and Kitline Gallue	per poll. ...	xvj d.

St Magrettes Parishe.

Strainger.

Abert [*sic*] Sprout	per poll. ...	viij d.

* *Humfrey Baskerfield*, Englishman.

Cheape Warde.

St Stephens and St Bennet Sherhoggs Parishes.

Stranger.

P. S.	Robert de Laye	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.

St Martins in Iremonger Lane.

Strangers.

	Paule Biscoppe, Lucretia Biscoppe, widdowe, and ——— Biscoppe, widowe	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.

St Pancras Parishe.

Strangers.

	Mathewe Reynoldes	per pole. ...	viij d
	Godfrey Hackett	per pole. ...	viij d.
	Michel Nichelson	per pole. ...	viij d.

Breadestreate Warde.

St Margaret Moyses Parishe.

Straungers.

	Fredericke Fardizant	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.

Tower.

Allhallowes Barking, St Dvnstanes and St Olaves Parishes.

Straungers in ye same Parishes.

A. P.	Walter van Compaine	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Dauid Carpreo	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Vercelyne	xv li. ...	iiij li.
A. P.	John Baptista Justiniano	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
A. P.	Oratio Franchotti	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Philipp Barnardo	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Robert Bryart	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Francisco Rizzo	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S. onr	Widdowe Hurblocke, in Jon Westes* house ...	lx li. ...	xvj li.
P. S.	Cyprian Gabrye	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Gyles Alles	xxx li. ...	viij li.
	John Luppa	xv li. ...	iiij li.
	Jheronimo Lopez	xv li. ...	iiij li.
A. P.	Jacob de Bee	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Dericke Lipson	xxx li. ...	viij li.
A. P.	Jheronimo de Mense and Nicholas Campane ...	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Peter Mushrome	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Peter Burgraven	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
A. P.	Gyles Alonson de Busarto	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Agnes Wyar, widdow	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Francisco Cypriano	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Jaques Hugoson	xv li. ...	iiij li.
	Mary Wilkinson	viij li. ...	xlij s. viij d.

* Englishman.

	Peter Chamberleyn	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Henry Skolt	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peter Flore	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Widdowe Hart	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
A. P.	Emmanuel Wyar	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Bere	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	Toby Baker	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	Michael Denckley	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	David Derew	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Francis Decoge	viij li. ...	xlij s. viij d.
	Peter Flemminge	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Borgrave	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter van House	xx s. ...	v s. viij d.
	Dericke Sleuson	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Baldwine Eightshillinges and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A. P.	Peter Mense	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Tyber Skeveloe, seruaunt to Barnardo	per poll. ...	viij d.
	The wief of Bartholomew Ryson, and Myskin, seruaunt	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Andrew Slabacke	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Nowell Gobord	per poll. ...	viij d.
A. P.	Jane Dowsett, Elsabeth [*sic*] Dowsett, and Judith Dowsett	per poll. ...	ij s.
	The wief of Audrian Slawbacke, Ester and Jane, his daughters	per poll. ...	ij s.
	The wief of Peter Musherone [*sic*], Francis and Hester, theire children	per poll. ...	ij s.
	The wief of Gyles Ales	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Widowe Peyfford and Widdow Speringe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Clare a Negra, at Widdow Stokes *	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Dennis Bartolmew and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Widdowe Cottey	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Hance Panche and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A. P.	Thomas Dorson and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Widdow Vandeborge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	The wief of Francis Decoge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Mary a Negra, at Richard Woodes	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peter Barlowe and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A. P.	Garrett Johnson, at Peter Menses house, and Henry Holmes	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jethintha, wief to Jaques Hugoson	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Damrone and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Symon Dambron, Barbara Dambron, theire seruauntes	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A. P.	Nicasius de Glasse and Janikin his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	William Kemishe, in Widdow Lanes house ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Francis, ye sonne of Francis Decoge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peter Lowe, seruaunt to Peter Vanhouse	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Harman, seruaunt to Francis Decoge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Joyce Nober, seruaunt to Francis Decoge ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	The wief of Peter Borgraue and twoe children, per poll	per poll. ...	ij s.

* Englishwoman.

	The wief of Jeronimo Lopez	per poll. ...	viij d.
	A blackemore, seruaunt to Jeronimo Lopez ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	William Selyna	per poll. ...	viij d.
A. P.	Hans Mace	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Arnold Degraye and his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
A. P.	Katherine Stalyens, lyeing in Widdowe Chamberlyn	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Michael Denckley	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Lodwicke	per poll. ...	viij d.
A. P.	John Mossey	per poll. ...	viij d.
	The wief of Robert Bryart	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Laurence, seruaunt to Robert Bryart	per poll. ...	viij d.
viij d. discharg[e]d P. S.	The wief of Peter Florey, and John Redenot, his his seruaunt	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Dauid Dernney	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Israel Ikely	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jerrad Goson, and allsoe Conrad van Elsputt, and Thomas Hansley, in his house	per poll. ...	viij d.
	The wief of Derick Clevson and hir mother ...	per poll. ...	ij s.
	The wief of Cyprian Gaberell	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Katherine, ye wief of Peter Flemminge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jeames Blear and his wief, Mary Blear and Jane Blear, his daughters	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Clementes and his wief	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.
A. P.	Annie Owyn	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Francis Dentley and his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
A. P.	John Palmer and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
A. P.	Lucas Borbeck and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	The weif of Henry Skolt	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	The weif of of Nicholas Bere and hir sister ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	The weif of of Nicholas Bere and hir sister ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Creplegate Warde.

Saint Albons Parishe.

Strangers.

Adam Bowen	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Widowe Sanford	per poll. ...	viij d.
William Trevill	per poll. ...	viij d.
Jacob de Hoafe	per poll. ...	viij d.

Saint Peters Parishe.

Stranger.

John de Baker	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Michaells Parishe.

Strangers.

Jacob Hugobert	xxx li. ...	viij li.
John Russell	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Michaell Dorwell	iij li. ...	xvj s.
John Meynard	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Alphege and Sainte Olaues Parishes.

Strangers.

Christofer Monioye	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
James Moore	per poll. ...	viij d.

Saint John Zacharyes Parishe.

Strangers.

Almon Mutton	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

Strangers in Barbican.

Noye Cheparde, goldsmithe	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Anthonetta his wyef; George Raston his servaunte	— ...	xvj d.

Strangers in Whiterostreete.

William Baylye, silkeweaver	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Johane, his wyfe	— ...	viij d.

Strangers in Foorestreete.

Morris Nicholls, goldsmith	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Susan his wyef	— ...	viij d.

Grubstreete.

Strangers.

Arnolde Stone, weaver	iiij d.
Awdrye Lambert, widowe	iiij d.
James de Hearnesey, weauer	iiij d.
Annes, his wyef	iiij d.

Strangers in Moore Lane.

Stephen Robinson, weaver } Salomon, Sara, his children }	ij s.
Vyncent Shevelooe,* weaver	viij d.

Strangers in Moorefieldes.

James Cushey, hempdresser	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Katheryne, his wyef } Hubbart Cushey, his servaunt }	— ...	viij d. [*sic*]
John Verneale, packthredmaker	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Marye, his wief; Marye, Rachell, John, James, Sara, his children; Leonard Welbegan, his his [*sic*] servaunt	— ...	iij s. iiij d. [*sic*]
Peter Ferheye, hempdresser; Marye his wyef	— ...	xvj d.
Nicholas Howse, hempdresser; Judyth his wyef; James his sonne	— ...	ij s.
Anthonye Surryonge, weaver	— ...	viij d.
Noye During	— ...	viij d.
Audrye Neece; Katheryne his wyef; Isack, Judyth, John, Susan, James, his children ...	— ...	iiij s. viij d.

* Cf. *Tyber Skeveloe*, on p. 54.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{391}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Walbrooke Ward.

Sainte Swithunes Parishe.

Straungers in the said Parish.

	John Mollyns	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
cnr	James Godscall	xx li.	v li. vj s. iiij d.
	Samuell Boverin	iij li.	xvj s.
	Anthony Delamore	iij li.	xvj s.
a. p.	John Ida	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Mary Ida	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Haunce Ida	per poll.	viij d.
	John Lodwick	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherin Lodwick, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Andrew Davies	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.; a. p.	Jacaby, his wief, and Jacob, his servant	per poll.	xvj d.
	Reynald Spiermaker	per poll.	viij d.

Sainte Marie Wollchurche Parishe.

Strainger in the said Parish.

P. S.	John de Waster	x li.	liij s. iiij d.

Saint Stephens Parishe.

Strainger in the same Parishe.

	Garret Tryon	x li.	liij s. iiij d.

Saint Marie Abchurche.

Straingers in the same Parish.

P. S.	Gyles Bowltell	xxx li.	viij li.
	William Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Anne Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	William Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Dauid Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Easter Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Haunce Hornett	per poll.	viij d.
	Anne Hornett	per poll.	viij d.
	Haunce Bowltell	per poll.	viij d.
	Jacobe Boultell	per poll.	viij d.
	Catheren Boultell	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{392}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Cornhill Warde.

Sainct Peters, St Michaels, St Maryc Woolchurch, and St Christofers Parishes.

Straungers.

	Frauncis van Aker	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Comber Vanderlinden	per poll.	viij d.
	Charles Mussalon, in Popes house	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Magdalen Richardes, servant to ye said Comber	per poll.	viij d.
	Mary Moninges, servant to ye said Comber	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{393}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Aldersgate Ward.

St Leonards and St Martyns Parishes.

Straungers in the said Parishes.

Anthonye Emericke	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
John Brand	[x] li.	liij s. iiij d.
Hester Poker, widowe	[x li.]	liij s. iiij d.
Adryan Prynce	[x li.]	liij s. iiij d.
Ilard Vanhide	[vj li.]	xxxij s.
Ellen Tewse, widowe	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Henry Barnes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Jane, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
Gertrude Gilbert, widowe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Michaell Mynott	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Marye, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
James Bulker	per pole.	nihil.
Jane, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
Leonard Gawson	per pole.	viij d.
James Farroll, alias Varhulte*	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Jone, his wief	per pole.	viij d.
Marye Coranus, widowe, in ye house of Katheren Restingham	per pole.	viij d.

St Anne and Agnes Parishe.

Straungers in the said Parishe.

Peter de Drosset	iij li.	xvj s.
Katheren, his wief, and John Fisher, his servaunte	per pole.	xvj d.

St Mary Stayning Parishe.

Straunger.

James White	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.

---

* *Varbulke* on p. 23; *Verhulte* on p. 95.

St John Zacharies Parishe.

Straungers in the said Parishe.

Peter Savage	iij li. ...	xvj s.
John Basyn, taylor, and Suzan, his wief, in the house of John Watton	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Jane, the wief of Marcus Colonye	per pole. ...	viij d.

Straungers in St Martyns le Graund Parishe.

Michaell Arke	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Nicholas de Homa	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
John Large	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Henry Tayon	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Frauncis Lawson	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Robert Coningham	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
Alexander Williamson	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
John Hume	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Gabriell Harrye	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Gregorye Pryncell	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
James Droyte	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
John James	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Frauncis Derickson	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Henry Purvys	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Alexander Danielson	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Thomas Fynder	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Christian Vandenbus	per pole. ...	viij d.
John Nicholson	per pole. ...	viij d.
Henry Vanhulten	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Nicholas Bonmarche	per pole. ...	viij d.
Adryan Vandermare	per pole. ...	viij d.
John Lambarte and Martha, his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Jaques Bulke	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.

Christopher Alley.

Michaell Fuller	per pole. ...	viij d.
Winkyn Poyser	per pole. ...	viij d.
Robert Younge	per pole. ...	viij d.
John Daniell	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
———, his wief	per pole. ...	viij d.

Fower Dove Alley.

Alexander Hume	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Kingeshead Alley.

Aaron Vandam	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Arnolde Lowe	per pole. ...	viij d.

Aungell Alley.

John Rowlande	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Katheren, the wief of Eliard Vanderhide	per pole. ...	viij d.
Josselyn, the wief of John Large	per pole. ...	viij d.
Mary, the wief of Anthony Emerick	per pole. ...	viij d.
Magdalen, the wief of Michaell Arte	per pole. ...	viij d.
Janakyn Swanston, widowe	per pole. ...	viij d.
Judith, the wief of Gabriell Harrye	per pole. ...	viij d.

Phillis, ye wife of Alexander Williamson	per pole. ...	viij d.
Christian, ye wief of Anthony Jacob	per pole. ...	viij d.
Mary, the wief of Nicholas de Homa, and Hester, their daughter	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Mary, the wief of Adryan Prince	per pole. ...	viij d.
Sara, the wief of Robert Damport	per pole. ...	viij d.
Jane, the wief of John Rowland	per pole. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of Wm Cave	per pole. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of Richard West	per pole. ...	viij d.
Ellyn, the wief of Michaell Fuller	per pole. ...	viij d.
Tanakyn, the wief of Richard Scales	per pole. ...	viij d.
Henry Boulte, in Alexander Williamsons house	per pole. ...	viij d.
Ellyn, the wief of Winkyn Poyser	per pole. ...	viij d.
James Johnson	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Barbara, his wief	per pole. ...	viij d.
Jane Kitchen, widowe	per pole. ...	viij d.

St Botolphes Parishe without Aldersgate.

Straungers in the said Parishe.

Wyn' Johnson	per pole. ...	viij d.
Joyce Offold * and Joyce his wief	per pole. ...	xvj d.
John Derobye and Judith his wif	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Xp'ian Allen, widowe	per pole. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{394}$.

Indentures, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Billingsgate Warde.

St Marye Hill Parishe.

Straingers.

P. S.	Segar Cors[ellis]†	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Widow Van[her]ick	xv li. ...	iiij li.
P. S.	John Abells	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Leven de Hays, alias Harte	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Samuell Bries	iij li. ...	xvj s.
S. [*sic*]	Giles Liles	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Adrian Pellay, and Jeane his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jane Weston, widowe, John Weston and Josias Weston, there sonnes	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Laurence Dore, and Mary his wiefe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Joyce Cropenborrow, Elizabeth his wief, Joice their sonne, and Elizabeth their daughter	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.
	John Chiretree, and his wife	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Lambert de Coster and Margaret his wife ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.

* *Offall* on pp. 25 and 97.

† See p. 6.

St Botulph Parishe.

Straingers.

P. S.	Paule Tobaste	xxx li.	...	viij li.
	Abraham Williamson	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
P. S.	Haunce van Sprucman	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Harmond Langerman	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Vastine, and Elizabeth his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Christofer Cliston, and Cristian his wief, and Elin their servant	per poll.	...	ij s.
	John Debeck, and Marie his wife, and Judith their daughter	per poll.	...	ij s.
	William Keis, and Soich his wiefe	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter More, and Jarrett his servaunte	per poll.	...	xvj d.

St Andrewes Hubbardes Parishe.

Straingers.

P. S.	George Bowlly	xl li.	...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Mathewe de Quester	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Guillam Curtine	lxxx li.	...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
	Jacob Bowlly	xv li.	...	iiij li.

St George and St Margaretes Parish.

Straingers.

P. S.	Walter Aertson	C li.	...	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Hauns van Solte	lxx li.	...	xviij li. xiij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Cornelius Verhoven	xxx li.	...	viij li.
P. S.	John Dorper	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Eake	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Garret Williams	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Guillam van Skipe	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Salomon de Vante*	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Tobias Birde	iij li.	...	xvj s.
	Peter Cloice, and Amyans his wiefe	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	Cornelis Steres, and Marye his wife	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	William Browinge and Anne his wiefe, William Broinges [*sic*] sonne and Anne Browinge their daughter	per pool.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Nicholas Crookenboroe, and Ellett his wiefe	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	Thomas Brocelmett, and Elizabeth his wife	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Clementes	per pool.	...	xvj d.

FARRINGDON WARDE WITHOUT.

St Brides Parish.

Salisbury Court.

	John Pett, strainger	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

Fleet Lane and Fleet Yarde.

Straingers.

	Symon Sheveler, copersmith	per pol.	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Sermois, scalemaker	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Anthony Herringe, cutter	iij li.	...	viij s. [*sic*]

* Or *Vaute?* See p. 7.

Popinioy Alley.

Straingers.

John Palmer ...	per pol.	viij d.
Andrewe Rose, knifemaker	per pol.	viij d.
Goodwief Francys, scholemistris	per pol.	viij d.

St Martens Parish.

Straingers.

Gilles Showmaker ...	per pol.	viij d.
John Jennock, goldsmith	per pol.	viij d.

St Bartholomew ye Lesse Parish.

Straingers.

Gilles Corner, silkeweyner ...	xl s.	x s. viij d.
John Dishant	per pol.	viij d.
Marian de Lawne	per pol.	viij d.

St Bartholomew the Great Parish.

*. . . . . .

St Sepulchres Parish.

†. . . . . .

Oulde Baily quarter.

Beere Alley.‡

Straingers.

Peter Hinde ...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Tilman Shelte and Alice his wief, per poll	pol.	xvj d.
John Sy[mo]ns	per pol.	viij d.
W[idow] Tramler	per pol.	viij d.
[Harm]an Gough	per pol.	viij d.

St Andrewes in Holborne.

Straingers.

Samuell § Swart, vitler	iij li.	xvj s.
Ashen Shewen, crosbowmaker	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Olyver Brason, herbeman ...	per pol.	viij d.
William Duckes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Xp'ofer Swisser	per pol.	viij d.
William Waughe, saddlemaker, in Homes his rente, in Fetter Lane ...	per pol.	viij d.
William Crowe, in Gunpowder Alley, in Fetter Lane	per pol.	viij d.

* Half a membrane lost here ; see p. 16. † Half a membrane lost here ; see pp. 16 and 84.
‡ It is doubtful whether these names come under this heading or that of the Old Baily ; see p. 16.
§ *Daniell* on pp. 16 and 84.

[Bridge Ward.]*

St Magnus Parishe.

Straungers.

Nicholas Weblyn	xx li.	...	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
Arnold Lulles	xxx li.	...	[viij li.]
Fountayne de Beste, Katherine de Beste, Marye, Platterwiche, servantes with Arnolde L[ulles]	per poll.	...	ij s.
Godfrey Richardes and Christopher Richardes ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

St Bennett Gracechurche Parishe.

Straungers.

Phillipp Corsine	C li.	...	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
John de Baker	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Barnarde Geryne	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Katherine, ye wife of John de Baker	per poll.	...	viij d.
Abraham de Backer, sonne of the saide John ...	per poll.	...	viij d.
John Johnson, servant of the saide John	per poll.	...	viij d.
Nero Cursynye, Octauiam Cursynie, Benedict Bartholomewe, Nicholas Shesdotall, John Bover, Peeter de Poye, John de Pasquene, Martyn van Somer, and Jone ———, all seruantes of Philipp Corsinye	per poll.	...	vj s.

[*St Michael's Parish.*]

Straungers.

John du Cane	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Marye, the wife of John de Cane	per poll.	...	viij d.
Samuell Dowen, servant to ye said John de Cane	per poll.	...	viij d.

. . . . . .

[Bishopsgate Ward.]†

St Peeters Parishe.

Straungers.

P. S.	Peeter Jacobson	iiij li.	...	j li. j s. iiij d.
	Henrie Powell, his seruaunte	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Rickworth	vj li.	...	j li. xij s.
	Marye his wife, and Hellen his seruaunte ...	per poll.	...	viij d.

. . . . . .

[*St Hellen's Parish.*]

Strangers.

a. p.	John Baptista Messigne	l li.	...	xiij li. vj s. viij d.
	Leven vander Stylte	l li.	...	xiij li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Farrone Martyn	x li.	...	ij li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Peeter Vegleman	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Augustine de Bewlye	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	John de Clarcke	xx li	...	v li. vj s. viij d.

* Title lost. See p. 9.

† Title lost. See p. 10.

	Leven Vanderstilt his wife ...	—	viij d.
	Esaye Mislande, Mathewe Stilton, Barbery Capren } his seruantes	—	ij s.
a. p.	Doctour Cullymer	v li.	j li vj s. viij d.
	Laurence Basyll	v li.	j li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Peeter, his sonne	—	viij d.
	The Widdowe Bawkes	—	viij d.
	Agnes, her servant	—	viij d.
	Peeter Vandeskower, and his wiefe	—	xvj d.
	Anne Mereden, Augustyn Belyens maide	—	viij d.
a. p.	Vincent Mevuge,* and his wiefe	—	xvj d.
P. S.	John Verhaghen	vj li.	j li. xij s.
	His wiefe	—	viij d.
a. p.	Marye Martyn, his mayde	—	viij d.
a. p.	Barberye Lambe, widowe	—	viij d.
a. p.	Marye Deboo, widowe	—	viij d.
a. p.	Mychael Coosen	—	viij d.
a. p.	Joan and Frauncis, his seruauntes	—	xvj d.
a. p.	Abraham Graunde	—	viij d.
a. p.	Doctour Gentill, the father	v li.	j li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Doctour Gentill, the sonne	v li.	j li. vj s. viij d.

. . . . . .

[*St Ethelborough's Parish.*]

[*The Angel.*]

Rouland [Gargant]	—	viij d.
Jaine, hys wief	—	viij d.
Jane Lucyfer, w[idow]	—	viij d.

St Botulphes Parishe.

. . . . . .

[*Bedlam.*]

[Strangers.]

. . . . . .

Nicholas	per poll.	viij d.
Mathewe [Ryan and] Marye, his wiefe	per poll.	xvj d.
Valentyn Merchant, Marye his wiefe, and Anthony his sonne	per poll.	ij s.
Stacye Jermayen and Anne his wiefe	per poll.	xvj d.
Jane Covey, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
Peeter Ansloo and Cecill his wiefe	per poll.	xvj d.
Catelyn de Towr, widdowe	ij li.	x s. viij d.
a. p. Phillippe de Jeune, her sonne	vj li.	j li. xij s.
a. p. Frauncis, the wief of Jno. Hollone, and Ester her daughter	per poll.	xvj d.
a. p. Aaron Barbere and Besse his wief	per poll.	xvj d.

Petty Fraunce.

Luke Shamboysse, Tonney his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
John Fanabell	per poll.	viij d.
Fraunces Lecoke, and Jane his wief	per poll.	xvj d.

* *Meringe* on p. 11.

	Jeames Lecoke, and Jaine his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Abraham Goodhame	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Symon Alan, and Elizabeth his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Anthony Gissytt, and Judeth his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Deloyes	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Samuell Doawe, and Marye his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Agnes Mensey, widowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	By the Ditch Syde.		
	John Willowe, Perron his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John de Lowe, Jain his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Anthony Wascowe, Marye his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Sara Godowen, and Catelin, a widdowe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Phillip Blowyt, Gradnen his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Evettorye, and Jane his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Hownditch.		
	Jeames Knight, and Annes his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Symon Clarcke, and Marye his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jane his daughter, and William Tyster his seruaunt	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Peeter Marley	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Wallnuttre Alley.		
a. p.	Jane Purvayll, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Margarett Halball, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Caryon Duplancke	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Morrice his wiefe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Joys Malyre, Katelin his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	[*Three Squirrel Alley.*]		
	. . . . .	. . .	. . .
	G[iles Mathewe]	[per poll.] ...	viij d.
	Frauncis C[otters]	[per poll.] ...	xvj d.
	[*Half Moon Alley.*]		
	James C[rampone]	iiij li. ...	j li. j s. iiij d.
	Marie his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Samuell Wittes, and [Helen his wife]	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Drewlaye, and Margeret his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Phillippe le Page, and Marye his wieffe, Phillippe his sonne	per poll. ...	ij s.
a. p.	Marie, the wieffe of Jno. Hamon	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Symon Fielde and Suzan his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Perrey, silkeweauer	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	John Fawken, and Marie his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Fraunces Robline, and Antonett his wieffe ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jervois Robin his sonne	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Three Tonne Alley.		
	Widdowe Reminge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Tilman	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Esyas Lawyer, Katelyn, his wieffe, Peeter Hurdlyn his seruaunte	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Stephens Alley.		
a. p.	Peeter Crue, and Marie his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.

	Clement Fontaine and Marie his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Almain Vilneere, and Bennett his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Barbara Pottey, a maide	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Jaques Jellyome and Tomet his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Widdowe Catelyn	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Lewys de Curtain and Elizabeth his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Widdowe Catte	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Daniel Shamboo	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	Marie, his wieffe	per poll. ...	viij d.

Horshewe Alley.

a. p.	James Mathewe, and Annes his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Snaye, and Marye his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Corke, and Barbame his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Noates Mansome	per poll. ...	viij d.

Bell Alley.

	Jasper Lamyn	per poll. ...	viij d.

Lambe Alley.

	Jasper Castle, and Agnes his wieffe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Rasyn	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Daniel Drappy, and Agnes his wiefe	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Lousey, and Katelin his wiefe	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Ward of Cordewaynerstreete.

*St Antholines Parish.**

. . . . . .

Alhallowes Parish.

Strainger.

	Xp'ian Derricke	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.

[*Trinity Parish.*]*

	[Bartholomew L]ynsall, strainger	iij li. ...	[xvj s.]

Straingers.

	Thomas Ireland	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Josias Straighton	per poll. ...	viij d.

Warde [of Dowgate].

Alhallowes Parishe.

[Strangers].

†	. . . . .		
	[Andrew] Dicken, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	[William] de Grove	per poll. ...	viij d.
	[Abrah]am Wittenwrongell	per poll. ...	viij d.
	S. . . . Leonardes	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Postarde	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Abraham van Hull	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Sunnevell	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Balthazar Smorehouse	per poll. ...	viij d.

* See p. 15.

† 23 names almost entirely lost here; the following surnames are legible: *Starke*, *Poulson*, *Corson*, *Gretars*, and [*Hubbard*] *Francklin*, *et vxor*. See pp. 7, 8.

	George Reynoldes	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Martin Boxis	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Barnarde Sparman	per poll.	viij d.
	Cornelius Cornott	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Lewcres Merrielles	per poll.	viij d.
	Stephen Brewer, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Cornelius Derringhove	per poll.	viij d.
	Harman Scullerie, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Marie Blundon	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Clement Blundon	per poll.	viij d.
	Hauns Mollyne	per poll.	viij d.
	Roger Stevenson	per poll.	viij d.
	John Mettes, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Nicholas Farhollowaie	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Marbecke	per poll.	viij d.
	Dauid Johnson	per poll.	viij d.
	John Defillis	per poll.	viij d.
	Constantine Wachendorffe	per poll.	viij d.
	Sebastian Harralde	per poll.	viij d.
	Hauns Twister	per poll.	viij d.
	Elizabeth Walters	per poll.	viij d.
	Phillippe Vanderplace, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d
a. p.	Elizabeth Vanderbest	per poll.	viij d
	Michaell Greene *	per poll.	viij d.

Straungers in Litle Alhallowes.

	[Wa]ssall Weblyn	Cxx li.	xxxvj li.
	Jacob Oaste	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	John Fortree	xv li.	iiij li.
p.	Jeames Mace	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Privato Sigillo	Mawdlin Bucklande—a.p.	per poll.	viij d.
	Arrene Molline	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Lewis Garrett	per poll.	viij d.
	Martin Vanvincke, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Arnolde Gatson	per poll.	viij d.
	Henrye Cullyn, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John van Hooke	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Joachim Anthonson	per poll.	viij d.
	Giles Leonarde, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Garrett Slewce	per poll.	viij d.
	Roman de Hove, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
a. p.	John Rixon	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	Henrick Cornelius	per poll.	viij d.
	John Trey, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.

St Lawrence Pountney.

Straungers in the same Parish.

	Jasper van Hare	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherin Gest, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Lawrence Vandam, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Hauns Levars, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Abraham Levers	per poll.	viij d.
	Hauns Vanbarne, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.

* *Creene* on p. 8.

a. p.	Ellen Ditcher	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Tobias van de la Bell	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Peeter Oast, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
a. p.	Suzan Remynges	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Johns Præcinct.

Straungers in the same Præcinct.

	Phillippe Lushe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Dewaye, et vxor	per poll: ...	xvj d.
	Giles de Waie	per poll. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{396}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Langborne Warde.

St Mary Woolnothes Parishe.

Straungers.

a. p.	Jacob Gulielmo	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
	Martyn Frederigo	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Nelkin Prinson, maide servaunt with Martin Frederigo	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Nicholas Acon Parishe.

Straungers.

P. S.	Haunce Wolters	C li. ...	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Gillam de Beste	xxx li. ...	viij li.
P. S.	Giles Evans	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	John Rogers	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Nicholas de la Fountaine	xxx li. ...	viij li.
a. p.	Peeter van Dale	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Harto and John de Best, at Gillam de Bestes	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Roger Turloyt, Jane vanden Sende, and Margerye van Winterbecke, at Haunce Woulters ...	per poll. ...	ij s.
a. p.	John Marchan, at Rogers	iij li. ...	xvj s.
a. p.	Esawe Dehouena, there alsoe	iij li. ...	xvj s.

St Clementes and St Edmondes Parishes.

Straungers.

	Peter de Coster	xxv li. ...	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
a. p.	David de la Roye	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Widdowe Gladhill	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Nicholas Vacondary	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Augustine None	——— ...	———

Allhallowes Parishe.

Straungers.

P. S.	John Nightingale	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	John Lyon	per poll. ...	viij d.
a. p.	Giles ———, at John Thomas his howse	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Dionice Backchurche Parishe.

Straungers.

	Peeter Samyne	lxxx li.	... xxj li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Abraham van Delden	lxxx li.	... xxj li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Emanuell Demetrius	xl li.	... x li. xiij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Gillam Whittebrott	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	Michaell Corsellis	xxx li.	... viij li.
	James Colles	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	James Garrett	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
P. S.	Joice van Bushe	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Robert de la Barre	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	Doctor de Lobell	iij li.	... xvj s.
	Lewes de Meare	xl s.	... x s. viij d.
	Garrett Cotten, in Widdowe Reades rentes ...	xx s.	... v s. iiij d.
a. p.	Jonas Brockleman, at Whitebreades	xx s.	... v s. iiij d.
P. S.	Charles Hugebaute	vj li.	... xxxij s.
P. S.	Dominico Bowenson	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
	Garrett Coossens	xx s.	... v s. iiij d.
P. S.	William Abell	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
P. S.	Danyell van Hassevelt, at Corcelles [*sic*]	iij li.	... xvj s.
	Widdowe de la Noye	per poll.	... viij d.
	Guillam van Dam, et vxor	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Widdowe Wanyon	per poll.	... viij d.
	Henrick Walls, et vxor	per poll.	... xvj d.
	John Vinyarde, et vxor	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Michaell Lemons, et vxor	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Peter Wiboe	per poll.	... viij d.
	Peeter James, et vxor	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Widdowe Leonarde	per poll.	... viij d.
a. p.	Thomas Pepperman et vxor, in the Alley by Woodes howse y^t was	per poll.	... xvj d.
	George van Hooke	iiij li.	... xxj s. iiij d.
	Abraham Darkinder	per poll.	... viij d.
	Marye Pennyeteire, servant with Joyce van Bushe	per poll.	... viij d.
	Faldoe Delobell, Katherine Delobell, Lucye Delobell & Anne Delobell, the children of Doctor Delobell	per poll.	... ij s. viij d.
a. p.	Leonarde Mundaye, a child at James Garrettes ...	per poll.	... viij d.
	Tanakin Henrickes, servant with Guillam van Dam	per poll.	... viij d.
a. p.	Widdowe Neighbour	per poll.	... viij d.
	Charles de Wolfe, brother to the wife of William Abell	per poll.	... viij d.
	Katherine Jacobs, servant there	per poll.	... viij d.
	Katherine Beale, servant with James Colles ...	per poll.	... viij d.
	Jaques Allowin, servant with Abraham van Delden	per poll.	... viij d.
a. p.	Tobias Weightens, a boye, and Jane Jacobs, a girle, at Peeter Samynes howse	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Margaret Simpole, servant with Gillam Whitebreade	per poll.	... viij d.
	John Wyboe and Joyce Wyboe, at Peeter Wiboes	per poll.	... xvj d.
a. p.	Gartrite Peeters, wyddowe, and Cornellis Peeters, hir sonne	per poll.	... xvj d.
a. p.	John Arte and Henrye Mynan, at Wyddowe Fleetes house	per poll.	... xvj d.
a. p.	Garrett Yarram, at Radcliffes	per poll.	... viij d.

St Gabriell Fanchurche Parishe.

Straungers.

	Peeter van Lor	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
p. s.	Maximilian Skomaker	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Raphiell Thorye, doctor in Phisick	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
a. p.	Peeter Wiboe	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Andreas Bovey, at van Lores	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Xp'ian Tibautes, at van Lores	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Adrian Tibautes, at van Lores	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Dedus Viles	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Haunce de Backer	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Martin Cornellis	per poll.	viij d.
	Abigall van de Reste, widdowe, and Marye Nuttes, hir maide servant	per poll.	xvj d.
a. p.	Peeter van Leuvan and Katherine Vanleuvan	per poll.	xvj d.
	Derrick Harmeson and Frauncis Rudder, servantes with Nicholas Dedus Viles	per poll.	xvj d.
	Tenkin Clarkes, servant withe Peeter van Lore	per poll.	viij d.
a. p.	John Tyce and Nicholas Jeylus, at Martin Cornellis howse	per poll.	xvj d.

All St Steyninges Parishe.

Straungers.

	Jacob de Bees	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Derricke Scope, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John de Kayser, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
a. p.	Widdowe Wayeman	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{237}$.

Assessment, 12 October, 41 Eliz. 1599, of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

[City of Westminster.]

The Parishe of St Margarettes.

Aliens and Strangers withyn the said Parishe.

Affid'	John Wyer, in goodes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Charles Pattison	poll.	viij d.
	William Lucas	p.	viij d.
	Anthonye Nicholas	p.	viij d.
	Ciprian Arnolde	p.	viij d.
	Laurence Cleysie	p.	viij d.
	John Johnson	p.	viij d.

The Parishe of St Martens in the Fieldes.

Aliens in the said Parishe.

	Francis Bartewe, in goodes	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Thomas Willson, in goodes	iij li.	xvj s.
onr	John Spillman, in goodes	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

Leonard Harman, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Henry Williamson, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Andrewe Hailett, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Arnold Derickson, in goodes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Vlricke Netseley, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
John Wafer, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Alexander Dennison, in goodes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Dericke Synker, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
John Dottman, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
James Bleare, in goodes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Mathewe Clarke, in goodes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Browne Balteser, in goodes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Dericke Hawkes	poll. ...	viij d.
Henry Leonard	p. ...	viij d.
Nicholas Francis	p. ...	viij d.
John Good	p. ...	viij d.
Garett Arliffe	p. ...	viij d.
Close Cornelius	p. ...	viij d.
Peter Tyson	p. ...	viij d.
Philip Vanderelst	p. ...	viij d.
William Culfe	p. ...	viij d.
John Bushowe	p. ...	viij d.
Albert Johnson	p. ...	viij d.
John Johnson	p. ...	viij d.
Bartholomewe Lwyse	p. ...	viij d.

Perishes of St Clementes and ye Savoy.

. . . . . .

The Libertye of the Duchye of Lancaster.

Aliens within the said Liberty.

Peter Plewell, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d
Leonard Vandebone, in goodes	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
Haunce Hagallus	p. ...	viij d.
John Garrett, in goodes	iiij li. ...	xxj s. viij d.
Agnes Bunt, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Peter Cole, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Peter Crozart, in goodes	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Margarett Crozart	p. ...	x s. viij d.
Roger Shovell, in goodes	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{368}$.

Indenture, 15 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

HUNDREDUM DE BRIXTON.

Barmondsey.

Aliens.

Joyce de Mortley, alien, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Michaell de Crowe, alien, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Walter Vanstreete, alien, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.

The Streete Side.

Aliens, by the polls.

John Muckoe, alien	viij d.	Tivett his wief, alien ...	viij d.
Sara, his wief, alien	viij d.	William Dericke, alien ...	viij d.
John Henricke, his servant, alien	viij d.	Cornelius Tise, alien ...	viij d.
Michaell Dildale, alien ...	viij d.	John Renney,* servant to Thomas Megar, alien	viij d.

In Five Foote Lane.

By the polls.

iiij James Vantrite, alien ...	viij d.	iiij John Clarie, servant to William Ammon, alien	viij d.
Edward Nelson, alien ...	viij d.	Arnold Tise, alien ...	viij d.
Elizabeth, his wief, alien ...	viij d.		

Bell Alley.

By the polls.

Laurence Buckner, alien ...	viij d.	Katherin, his daughter, alien	viij d.
Steevenet, his wief, alien ...	viij d.	James de Croe, alien ...	viij d.
Andrewe Sherley, alien ...	viij d.	Margaret, his wief, alien	viij d.
Katherin, his wief, alien ...	viij d.	Judithe, his servant, alien	viij d.

Longe Lane.

John Werie, alien	viij d.	Agnes, his wief, alien ...	viij d.

The Churchyarde.

iiij Dan Amsell, alien	viij d.	Joane, his wief, alien ...	viij d.
iiij Agnes, his wief, alien ...	viij d.	John Degeste, alien ...	viij d.
iiij Katherin Gurnette, alien ...	viij d.	Katherin, his wief, alien	viij d.
iiij Thomas Prangere, alien ...	viij d.	Alexander Muckoe, alien	viij d.
Peter Kempe, alien	viij d.	Sayntaynie, his wief, alien	viij d.
Agnes, his wief, alien ...	viij d.	Gyles Deere, his servaunt, alien	viij d.
iiij Joice Morell, alien	viij d.	John Daniell, alien ...	viij d.
Abraham Ferkitte, alien ...	viij d.	Gosan, his wief, alien ...	viij d.
Agnes his wief, alien ...	viij d.		
Cornelius Bourde, alien ...	viij d.		

The Grange Yarde.

——— Bloves, servant to Joyce de Mortley, alien...	viij d.	——— Hance, servant to Davie Mortley, alien	viij d.
		Julius Fugere, alien ...	viij d.

Redriffe.

iiij Michell Leaman, alien, in landes ... ... xx s. ... viij s.

In the Copper Mill.

Aliens, by the polls.

Arnold Deyeger and his wief, aliens	xvj d.	iiij Abraham Kusse, and his wief, aliens	xvj d.
Isacke Kusse and his wief, aliens	xvj d.	iiij John Duringe, alien ...	viij d.
Haunze Kusse, his sonne, alien	viij d.	Frinde Downe, alien ...	viij d.
		iiij Mathewe Frikydowne, alien	viij d.

* *Boney* on p. 105.

Battrichsey.

Cropher Fromehill, alias Vanderberge, alien, in landes xx s. ... viij s.

Aliens, by the polls.

	Barbara Fromehill, wief of the said Cropher, alien ...	viij d.		Sara Decollawaie, his wief, alien	viij d.
iiij	Barbara Fromehill, their daughter, alien	viij d.		John Fennanger, alien ...	viij d.
	Peeter Decollawaie, alien ...	viij d.		Francis Fennanger, his wief, alien	viij d.

Wannsworth.

Marie Morris, alien, by the poll ... ... viij d.

Newington.

Blackman Streete.

Aliens, by the polls.

Francis Hewge and his wief, alien	xvj d.	John Johnson, alien ...	viij d.
		Arthur Rayman, alien ...	viij d.

Kentishe Streete.

Aliens, by the polls.

William Smethers, alien ...	viij d.	Leven Ramhowse, alien	viij d.
John Decoye, alien	viij d.		

Lambeth.

The Queen's Libertie.

Aliens, by the polls.

iiij	Martin Blacke, alien	viij d.	iiij	Katherin Blacke, alien ...	viij d.
	Anne Blacke, his wief, alien ...	viij d.		Anne Blacke, alien ...	viij d.
	John Blacke, alien	viij d.		Giles Hurst, alien ...	viij d.
	Steephen Blacke, alien ...	viij d.		Gartered Hurst, alien ...	viij d.
	William Blacke, alien ...	viij d.		Sara Hurst, alien ...	viij d.
	Martin Blacke, alien	viij d.			

The Archbushoppes Libertie.

Peeter Dewke Anoye, alien, in goodes ... ... iiij li. ... xxj s. iiij d.

Aliens.	By the polls.
Henrie Anthoine, alien	viij d.
Thomas Lege, alien	viij d.

Barnes.

James Royens, alien, by the poll ... ... viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{375}$.

Certificate, 3 May, 42 Eliz. (1600), by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Brixton* were either dead, departed, or gone.

Barmondsey.

James Vantrite, alien, per pole	viij d.
John Clarey, per pole	viij d.
Dan Ansell, and Agnes his wif, aliens, per poles	xvj d.
Katherin Gornett, alien, per pole	viij d.
Thomas Pranger, alien, per pole	viij d.
Joyce Morrell, alien, per pole	viij d.

Lambyth.

Martyn Blake, and Ann his wif, aliens, per poles	xvj d.
Wm Blake and Martyn Blake, aliens, per poles	xvj d.
Katherin Blake and Ann Blake, aliens, per poles	xvj d.
Giles Hurst and Gartred Hurst, [a]liens, per poles	xvj d.
Sara Hurst, alien, per pole	viij d.
John Blake and Stephen Blake, aliens, per poles	xvj d.

Reddryth.

Michaell Leman, alien, in landes	xx s.	viij s.
Abraham Casse, and his wif, aliens, per poles	—	xvj d.
John Duringe and Matthew Firkindowne, per poles	—	xvj d.

Battersey.

Barbara Fronhill, alien, per pole	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{377}$.

Indenture, 27 August, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

BOROUGHE OF SOUTHWARKE.

St Olaues Parrishe.

Straungers.

Aff'	Widowe Hatron	j poole.	viij d.
	John Petersonn, at Bell wharffe	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Randerode	j poole.	viij d.
	Conrade Johnsonn, in the Bridghouse lane	v li. j poole.	xxvij s. iiij d.
	Charles Hendiche	iij li. iiij pooles.	xviij s. viij d.
	John Poste, in Sentleger howse	ij li. j poole.	xj s. iiij d.
	John Baker, on the streetside	iij li. j poole.	xvj s. viij d.
Aff'	Dyamonde Taffraye	j poole.	viij d.
	Pawle Scriven	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	John Smythe	j poole.	viij d.
	Edwarde Tyce, within Eglins gate	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Jeresann ———	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Leonard Whittwell	j poole.	viij d.

	John Grocer, within Toolies gate	j poole.	viij d.
	John Attkinsonn	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Newton, in Powells Rentes	j poole.	viij d.
	Symon Russell	ij li.	x s. viij d
	John Hannys	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	John Feven	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Jacobb Decocke	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	John Powell, senner, brewer	viij li. j poole	xliij s. iiij d.
	Goson Smythe	j poole.	viij d.
	Abraham Martyn	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Rayman Johnson, in Cooles Rentes	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Nathaniell Johnsonn	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Andreas Johnsonn, in Weblinges Rentes	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Alice Water	j poole.	viij d.
	Daniell Tiberken	v li. j poole.	xxvij s. iiij d.
Aff'	William Townsende	j poole.	viij d.
	Tyce Tonys	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Cornelius Deneave, at the Waterside	ij li. ij pooles.	xij s.
	Ceasar Branbell	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Roger Adonye	vj li. j poole.	xxxij s. viij d.
	John Styrvin	vj li. j poole.	xxxij s. viij d.
	Olyver Cleven, at Horseadowne	ij li. j poole.	xj s. iiij d.
	Widowe Bradford, in Fenners rentes	xxx s.	viij s.
Aff'	Davye Towbaste	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Elizabeth Dirrickson	j poole.	viij d.
	Gyles Vandepenbrooke	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Charles Dellmote	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Lowen Demuller	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Richard Cooke	j poole.	viij d.
	Pawle Clayton	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Mathewe Clayton	j poole.	viij d.
	Lawrence Huggens, in Horseadowne Lane	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Nicholas Rice, in Barmonsey streete	vij li.	xxxvij s. iiij d.
	Hester Vanstrite, in Rices house	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Leonard French, in Burrettes rentes	j poole.	viij d.
	Abraham Cares weif	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	John Venbutt, a pinner, at Battell bridg	j poole.	viij d.
	John Debore, at Legg Allye, in Barmondsey streete	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Jonas Shargande	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Arthur Debever	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Anthoine, in Bibies howse	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	James Pottebrock, in Legge Allye, at Battell Bridge	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Jarman Demales	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Dirick Brooke, in the Maze	j poole.	viij d.
	Gyles Leconnte	iiij pooles.	ij s. viij d.
	Barnet Bowerbanckes	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Cornelys Coddeck	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	James Degrastes	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Widowe Warren	j poole.	viij d.
	Lesken Vanseran	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Garren	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Esterman	j poole.	viij d.
	Godfrye Waters	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Arnolde from the hedge	ij pooles.	xvj d.

	Widowe Skoven	j poole.	viij d.
	Peter Erlandsonn	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	John Dowe	iij pooles.	ij s.
	Peter Besue	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Arthur Solence	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Moykinge	j poole.	viij d.
	Marke Miskyn	j poole.	viij d.
	Harmans Shrandes, in Taynter Ally	j poole.	viij d.
	John Taunte	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Nicholas Vanslander	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Widowe Poole	j poole.	viij d.
	George Teepe	j poole.	viij d.
	Isaack Albertes	j poole.	viij d.
	Godfrye Cloyse, on the streeteside	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peter Norman, in Flowerdeluce Yarde	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	John Combrowe	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	John Treusewe	j poole.	viij d.
	James Jones	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	James Warney	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Anthonie Desall	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Barnard Reemes, on the streeteside	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Bartholomew Powell	v li. j poole.	xxvij s. iiij d.
	Davide Tollman, in Gleene Alley	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Tannekynn	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Senchen	j poole.	viij d.
	Nathaniell Morrett	j poole.	viij d.
	John Taffra	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	James Delamote	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Leven Lefeyve	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Widowe Burtes	j poole.	viij d.
	Francys Deboye	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Dennys Stamforte	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	John Leves	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Jonas Springle	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Gillam Deflem	iij pooles.	ij s.
	Anne Lemere	j poole.	viij d.
	John Decostre	iij pooles.	ij s.
	Dannyell Copians	j poole.	viij d.
	Arnolde Stamperte	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Arnolde Absenne	j poole.	viij d.
	Samuell Totalamonda	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Noy Guttram	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	John Bloyer	ij li. ij pooles.	xij s.
	John Pottann	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Gilbert Deryshewe	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Adham Benton	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Mercer	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Xp'ofer Cloyse	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Lamberte	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Wennington	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Peter Crewe	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Phillipp Buttiflower	j li. j poole.	vj s.
	John Vanspeere	j poole.	viij d.
	John Depenbrooke	iij li. j poole.	xvj s. viij d.

	Pawle Gregorie	j poole.	viij d.
	Ann Lemmons, within Burrettes	j poole.	viij d.
	Peter Vanspere	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Barbara Porter	j poole.	viij d.
	Alard Lynnsey	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Egrigges	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Nicholas De[gon]	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Josemer (?)	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Fotte	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Symon Coke (?)	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Gyles Will	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Widowe Androwes	[ij pooles.]	xvj d.
	Peter Lawrence	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Martyn (?) Raynard	j poole.	viij d.
	Mich[ael]l Mylande, within Crowne Gate	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Lewe (?), in Smythes Alley	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	John Grewell	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Moykinge	j poole.	viij d.
	Widowe Drenisonn	j poole.	viij d.
	Phillipp Smargolde	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Johnsonn	j poole.	viij d.
	Joachim Johnsonn, on the streetside	ij ii.	x s. viij d.
	William Prosse	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Arnold Ellsonn	v li. j poole	xxvij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Dehurste	vj li. j poole.	xxxij s. viij d.
	Hubert Vandekele	j poole.	viij d.
	Abraham Ferflude, in Skynners Ally	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Gylbert Cornelys	j poole.	viij d.

Sum—xxxv li. xvij s. iiij d.

St Sauiors Parrishe.

Straungers.

	William Martyn, in goodes	viij li. j poole.	xliij s. iiij d.
	Garret Johnsonn	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peter Johnsonn, alias Lympit	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Fyve	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Dannyell Johnsonn, alias Lympit	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Abraham Clarke	ij li. j poole	xj s. iiij d.
	Dannyell Tyberton	v li. iiij pooles.	xxix s. iiij d.
	Martyn Johnsonn	j poole.	viij d.
	John Acton	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Jesper Waynsbett	j poole.	viij d.
	Barbara Hills	ij pooles.	xvj d.

Sum—vj li. x s.

The Parrish of St Thomas Thappostles.

Straungers.

	Simon Billard	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Reeme le Clarke	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Terrye de la Hay	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	John Potoe	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Molyne	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.

	Gwylliam de * Porter	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	William le Wise	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Gyles Verhagen	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Widowe Elseracke	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Nicholas Lewe	j poole.	viij d.
	Haunce le Warke	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Ann Roustyn, in Kerryes howse	j poole.	viij d.
	Nicholas Terrye, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Bartell	j poole.	viij d.
	Nicholas Belowe, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	John Deforge, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	John Wekehowse, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Christian van Cule	j poole.	viij d.
	Lambert Haunce, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Johnsonns weif	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	John Meere et John Williams	ij pooles.	viij d.
	Thomas Tuball, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Jacob Leisbright, at Terrye de la Hay	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Glode, Michaell Goriffe, et vxor	iij pooles.	ij s.
	Supplye Guydon, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Gwilliam Frauncys	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Mary Gobbet, at Gilliam le Porters	j poole.	viij d.
	William Teberken, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Susan Noebodie, at Peter Molynes	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	John Patten, et vxor, in Miles his howse	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Thomas Greene, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	William Morrell, et vxor	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Joromye Manfeild et Audryan Legon	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Joseph Mynter, in the Churchyard	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	James le Bowier	j poole.	viij d.
	John Stampro	j poole.	viij d.
	Gyles Collway, et vxor, and his servant	iij pooles.	ij s.

Sum—v li. viij d.

St Georges Parrishe.

Straungers.

	Peter Broughe	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Nicholas Beach, in Faulcon Courte	j poole.	viij d.
	Gyles Deterlamonte, in tholde Mynte	iij li.	xvj s.
	Henrye James, in Blackmonstreete	j poole.	viij d.
	William Falconye, in Longe Lane	j poole.	viij d.
	Henrye Arnolde, neere St Georges Church, in the High Streete northwardes	j poole.	viij d.

Sum—xxix s. iiij d.

The Libertie of the Clincke.

Straungers.

Gossen Readcan, in goodes	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Jaram Crowes	ij li.	x s. viij d.
James Deloves	j poole.	viij d.
Goover Gorlinge, and his weif	ij pooles.	xvj d.

* *Sic;* see below.

Aff'	Nicholas Jarret, and his weif	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff'	Anthonie Deloves	j poole.	viij d.
	John Hennewe, thelder	j poole.	viij d.
	John Hennewe, the yonger	j poole.	viij d.
	Henrick Stoureman, and his weif	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Tyllman Gyssonn	j poole.	viij d.

Sum—xxiij s. iiij d.

The Libertie of Parisgarden.

	Andrewe Rosse, straunger	j poole.	viij d.
Aff'	Joyce Osborne, straunger	j poole.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{234}$.

Indenture, 24 September, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

The Hundred of Osulston.

The Tower of London.

Stranger.

Goodes onr.	Peter Swallowe	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

Garret Goore, Elizabeth Spruson, Joys Dounsen, Yonghen Coursen, Joys Andrewe, Peter Porter, Henry Harryson, Margaret Billinge, Peter Vanginkelborrowe, and Leonard Fabery ... vj s. viij d.

St Katherynes.

Strangers.

Goodes.	Paule James	iij li.	xvj s.
	Yonghan Affman	iij li.	xvj s.
	Yonghan Beldiche	iij li.	xvj s.
	William Phillips	iij li.	xvj s.
	Lambert Williamson	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Peter Fode	iij li.	xvj s.
	Reignold Daniell	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Peter Dehill	iij li.	xvj s.
	Francis Albert	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Emans	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Lambert Peterson	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	John Reymont	iij li.	xvj s.
	Peter Dekeyser	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Garret Bonde	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Henry Wolf	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	John Dehorse	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Robert Bartrum	iij li.	xvj s.
	Averie Joyce	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

John Turner, John Johnson, Giles Degrove and Gartrude his wife, Marye Albertes, Hauncs Scram, Lambert Johnson and Eve his wife, Jacob Spage, Agabell Crombrough & Katherine Gilbert her servaunt, Henrick vander Weid, servaunt with Peter Dehill, Johane Baker, Elizabeth Lewes wife to Thomas Lewes, Gartrude Pascus with John Reymont, Tilman Broughton servaunt with Lambert Peterson, Anne Woodworthe wife to Andrewe Woodworthe, Margaret Woodworthe and Jeremye Woodworthe her children, Henry Sabbe, Mary Parke wife to Richard Parke, Peter Feild and George Feild their servauntes, Civerye Englebert * and Andrewe Sheperde * his servaunt, Mary Figerye Anne Owen wife to John Owen, Robert Freminge, James Dooke, Marye his wife, Mary Tiball, Katherine Dinge wife to Peter Dinge, and Charles Bradey with them, William Hardwick, William Cherytree, and Barbara his wife ... ... xxiiij s.

Eastsmithefeilde.

Strangers.

Goodes.	Mathias Rotten, sen'	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Moyses Vandam	iij li.	xvj s.
	Harman Kettlebewter	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Balthazar Piggan	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Weekes	iij li.	xvj s.
	James Demetrius	viij li.	xlij s. viij d.
	Adrian Mulian	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Peter Barnes	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Symon Querme	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Peter Godscall	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Laurence Offerman	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Gyson	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Hauncs Favor	iij li.	xvj s.
	Godfrie Gaste	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Nicholas Mason	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Efflar	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Jacob Shoemaker	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

Peter Cornelis, John Grose, Victor Peters, Nicholas Vpraye, John Cappe, John Hamos servaunt to Thomas Licoris, John Derrickson servaunt to Edward Barber, Derrick Jornis servaunt to David Place, Anthoine Pistor, Cone Fingerman, Harmon Otson servaunt to Peter Otson, Hubbert Johnson, Adrian Merers, Giles Wingham, Nicholas Dennys, John Demeane, Symon Symerie servaunt to Humphrie Rowland, Nicholas Spoultman, William Clarke, Mathias Martyn, Charles Clayson, James Hundreth, Peter Johnson, John Nicholas, John Lewins, John Johnson, Romerte Sheroe, Garret Weaver, John Rutter and Reignold Passion servauntes to Hauncs Favor, Phillip Barnes, Arnolt Portnam, Peter Nicholas, Arnolt Great John, John Andrewes, Harman Cowper, Adam Mulls, Henricke Courte, Mathias Simons, Hen[r]icke Johnson, Henrick Crips servaunt to Henrick

* *Sebright Inglebert and Andrewe Skipper*, on p. 32.

Johnson, Peter Camis, John Michelson, Conc Johnson, Tilman Johnson, Paule Cutc* and John Smithe, servauntes to Mr Tycc, Garret a brewer, servaunt to Henry Cule, Scriven Williamson, Pilgrime Johnson, John Christean, servaunt to John Chapman, John Rvtter servaunt to William Catcher, and Sebrande Sebrande ... ... xxxv s.

Copthall and Wappinge, in Whitechappell.

Strangers.

Goodes	Peter Fowtaine	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	Garret Buninge	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Daniell Vanpie	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Horachio Franchetto	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
	Arian Decroke	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Degrove	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Peron Beane, wid'	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Payne	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Mowrye Bartye	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Decator	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Garret Brande	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Vanhulst	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Hubbert Drison	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Francisco Demence	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

Perinkine Sprokles, wid', Michael Becket, John Bonnet, Agnes his wife, Robert Fulham, Katherine his wife, Perinkin Clincket, John Fivia, Marye his wife, Katherine Balston servaunt to William Haggize, John Demoye, Bone his wife, Margaret Lillie servaunt to Decator, Peter Poys, James Ogier, Marye his wife, Henry Bonnett, Anthonetta his wife, Margaret Bonnett their daughter, Jacob Dennice, James Cawsie, Marye his wife, Vincent Battye, Charles Smithe, Katherine Garretson, Agnes her daughter, Trukin Henrick, John Bonny, Agnes his wife, Abraham Copine, Arnold Cooper, Katherine his wife, Gullam Debuke, Katherine his wife, Thomas Woode, Jane his wife, Frauncis Lawson, William Albert servaunt to ——— Degrove, Clare Williams, Frauncis Evans, Arian Leeche, Agnes his wife, Derrick Johnson, Gregorie Everson, and Phillis Johnson ... ... xxx s.

Rattclyffe.

Straungers by the poll.

Edward Isloppe, John Neale, Arthure Grey, John Reade, Melsor Gesberke, and Henrick Ryce ... ... iiij s.

Popler.

Stranger.

Goodes	John Fundall	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.

Mylende.

Strangers by the poll.

Peter Wallis, Mary Joys, Marye Vandercley, Francis Tampyn, Mary Tampyn, Harman Laber, and Peter Vandercley ... iiij s. viij d.

* *Sic*; see below. *Kewle* on p. 113.

Broomeley.

Stranger.

Goodes	Peter Marchant	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Hackeney.

Stranger.

Goodes	Harmann Foster	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Stratforde Bowe.

Stranger.

Goodes	Henry Johnson	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

Nortonfolgate.

Stranger.

Goodes	Bartelmew Skevens	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Hollywellstreete.

Strangers.

Goodes	Henry Thorne	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Arian Desert, wid'	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Motkine	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	John Deplanck	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	Robert Matonne	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	George Burges	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	James Deplue	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Adrian Nesse	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Vassewre	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

In Hollywell.

Peter Browne and his wife, Valentine Blanck and ——— his wife, Jacob Goodame, Jerome van Nocke and ——— his wife, Jeane Vassewre widowe, Bridget Barret wife of Robert Barret, Alexander Selenger and ——— his wife, Sewdick Lambert wife of Pawle Lambert, Cornelius Decaster and his wife, Godfrye Haunce and his wife, ——— Launcelet and her twoe sonnes, Jane Werye wid' Abraham Martyne and ——— his wife, Marye Fever wid', Sabeo Deways wid', Mary Mathewe wid', Barblanck Payne wid', Isabell Leigh wife of William Leigh and her twoe sons, John Werye, Peter Bushie, Nicholas Decawe and ——— his wife ... ... xxij s.

In Mr Allens Rents.

Gregorie Jacob and ——— his wife, Nicholas Bell and ——— his wife, Thomas Detewe and ——— his wife, Peter Cannon and ——— his wife, Salomon Cropwell and his wife, Poloyne Vincourte ... ...

In Godard's Rents.

Vincent Zacharie and ——— his wife, John Meare and ——— his wife, Nicholas Thorne, George Carowne and ——— his wife ... ...

} xij s.

*Fynnesberrye and Wenloxe Barne Libertye.**

Strangers by the poll within the Libertye aforesaid.

Michaell Grove, Judicke his wife, Nichasuo Labrott their servaunt, Phillip Nothinge, Jane Bennet wid', Elias Browney and Catline his wife, John Casie, Annis his wife, Gillam Barnes, Anne his wife, John Rvttey, Anne his wife, Jane Harris wid', Plowne Deneeple wid', Anthoine Deveale and Hellen his wife ... xj s. iiij d.

St Johnstreete.

Aff' John Sinckley, stranger ... ... x li. ... liij s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

——— Crewsie, Egbert his wife, and Katherine their mayde ... ij s.

Clerkenwell.

Strangers by the poll.

Andrewe Robinson ... ... viij d.
George Brande his servaunt ... ... viij d.
Paule Deburke ... ... viij d.

Higheholborne.

Strangers by the poll.

Walter Vanderado, Jerome Vennice, John Pollarde, William Gardiner and Nowell Plowell ... ... iij s. iiij d.

St Gyles in the Feildes.

Holborne ende.

Goodes John Battye ... ... iij li. ... xvj s.

Cheswicke.

Stranger.

Goodes Edward Fisher ... ... iiij li. ... xxj s. iiij d.

*** Under the head of *Shordiche* the following occur among the English names:—

Certif' Edward Bassano, the Queenes man ... ... xx li. ... liij s. iiij d.
Certif' Jeronimo Bassano, the Queenes man ... ... xx li. ... liij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{260}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Farringdon Warde Without.

St Brides Parishe.

Salisbery Court.

[John] Pett, stranger, per pole ... ... viij d. ... viij d.

---

* Including *Grubstreete*, *Whitecrostreete*, *Goldingelane*, and *Oldstreete*.

Fleete Lane and Fleete Yard.

Strangers.

Nicholas Sermoyes, scalemaker	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Anthoney Herringe, cutler*	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

Poppingey Alley.

Stranger.

Andrew Rosse, knyue maker, per poll	viij d.	viij d.

St Martines Parishe.

Straunger.

Gyles Shomaker, per pole	viij d.	viij d.

St Sepulchers Parishe.

Beere Alley.

Straungers.

Peter Hinde	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Symon Shelte and Alice, his wyfe, per poll	xvj d.	xvj d.
John Symons, per poll	viij d.	viij d.
Widdow Tramler, per poll	viij d.	viij d.

St Andrewes Parish in Holborne.

Straungers.

Daniell Swarte, vittler	iij li.	xvj s.
Ashen Showen, crosbowmaker	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
William Duxe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Christopher Swisher	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Olliuer Brason, hearbman, per poll	viij d.	viij d.
William Waffe, saddletreemaker, per poll	viij d.	viij d.
William Crowe, in Gunpowder Alley, per poll	viij d.	viij d.

St Bartholomewes Parish the Lesse.

Straungers.

Thomas Dishant, per poll	iiij d.	iiij d.
Marryan de Lawne, per poll	iiij d.	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{374}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

VINTRY WARDE.

St Martins Parishe.

Straungers.

Michaell Fever	per poll.	viij d.
Jeames Coll	per poll.	viij d.
Peter Blommett	per poll.	viij d.
Aff' William Adams	per poll.	viij d.
John Blommett	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

* Originally *cutter*; see p. 61.

St Jeames Garlickhith Parishe.

Straungers.

John Deemeere ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
John Vandeveere ...	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Johan, his wief ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
George Kinge ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Paskeere Kinge ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Thomas Apostles Parishe.

Straungers.

Aff' Christian Crewe ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Micheis Paternoster.

Straungers.

Nicholas Cooper ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Michael Debore ...	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Anne Mayle ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Katherine, the wief of Michael Debore ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON, $\frac{146}{397}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

BUSHOPSGATE.

St Pecters Parish.

Strangers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo } Peter Jacobson ...	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
Henry Powell, his seruaunt ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
John Rickwoorthe ...	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
Mary his wief and Helen his sister ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.

St Martins Owtwich.

Strangers.

Francis Lamott ...	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
Elizabeth, his wief ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Helens Parishe.

Strangers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo } Erasmus Fountaine ...	xxx li. ...	viij li.
Leven Vanderstilt ...	l li. ...	xiij li. vj s. viij d.
Peter Vegleman ...	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Exor vt ante { Augustine de Bewley ...	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
John de Clarke ...	xv li. ...	iiij li.
Nicholas Fountayne ...	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Leven Vanderstilt his wief ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Esay Misland ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Mathew Stilton and Barbara Caprien, his seruauntes ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.

	Peter Veglemans wief and mayd	per poll.	xvj d.
	Widdow Bawkes	per poll.	viij d.
	Agnes hir seruaunt	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter vander Skowre	per poll.	viij d.
	And his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Grande	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Doctor Gentile, ye father	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Aff'	Doctor Gentile, ye sonne	v li.	xxvj s. vilj d.
	Jeremy Delony, in Mr Eland's house	iij li.	xvj s.
Aff'	Jonas Johnson	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Jeremy Johnson	vj li.	xxxij s.
Exor vt ante	Garret Demalyne	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Aff'	Mr Lullys, in Mr Veglemans house	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Garret Demalynes mother	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	George Margarets daughter and mayd	per poll.	xvj d.
Exor vt ante	John Verhagon	vj li.	xxxij s.
Aff' viij d.	His wief and mayde	per poll.	xvj d.

St Ethelburroughes Parish.

Strangers.

	Gabriel Brake	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Charles Vandeuivar his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Jeames Belsher, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	And his boy	per poll.	viij d.
	Charles Deman, and Jane his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Barnard Bowding, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Harman Johnson, and his seruant	per poll.	xvj d.
	Widowe Capron	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Babbwygge	per poll.	viij d.
	John Dangey, and Maudline his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Robert Lonney, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Anthony Cossey, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Jeames de Cowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Rowland Gargant, and Jane his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Cutt	per poll.	viij d.
	Christofer Weston	per poll.	viij d.

St Buttolphes Parish.

Strangers.

	Widdow del Towres	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Jaques Crampowe	iij li.	xvj s.
	His wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Daniel Shamboy	iij li.	xvj s.
	His wief	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	William Waggoner	iij li.	xvj s.
Aff'	His wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Henricke Mincefielde	iij li.	xvj s.
	Caron de Planco	iij li.	xvj s.
	His wief and his mayde	per poll.	xvj d.
	Guillam le Sage	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Austey	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Jaques Burgeaux	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	In Three Squirrell Alley.			
Aff'	Flores Gollawey, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Symon Himonde, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	In Garland Alley.			
Aff'	Nicholas Marchant, his wief, and sonne ...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Daniel Clynton, his wief, and sonne	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Swanne Yard.			
Aff'	Cornelia Rosingdale, widdowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Crowne Yard.			
Aff'	John Duckehead and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Ellen Melsay, widdow, Richard hir sonne, and Dorothey hir daughter	per poll.	...	ij s.
	George Normand, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis Crewell, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Giles des Priz, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mary le Fever	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Anselyne Carryon, widdow	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Noel Lequi, widdowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Margery Bargay, widdow	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Half Moone Alley.			
	Peter Goddard, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peron Corey and Margery Dorow, widdowes	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Samuel Wittes, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Phillippe le Pagey, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Viller, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Fasconye, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Perryn, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John de Velas, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis Roweberrye, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Kindersleyes Alley.			
	Garret Raynard and Michael Hedley, et vxor	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Three Tonne Alley.			
Aff'	Synkin Rayninges, widdow, and Suzan her daughter	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Isayas Lyever, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Tylman	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Sopehouse Alley.			
	Clement Fountaine, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Amon' Vyllnove, et vxor	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jaques Julian, widdowe	per poll.	...	viij d.

	Katherine de Guye, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Lewes de Courtaine, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jane Adeyne, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.

Horsseshooe Alley.

	Peter Bowney, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Exor viij d. per aff'	Giles Mathew, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Snaye, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Streete Syde.

Aff'	William Waggoner, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Paule Puttowe, and his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Lambe Alley.

	John Rogers, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jasper Castle, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Piere Roshen, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Daniel Drapt, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Panmaker, et vxor, and Katherine Clinquant, his daughter	per poll. ...	ij s.
Aff'	Peter de Plewe, et vxor, and Susan his daughter	per poll. ...	ij s.
Aff'	John Toby, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Bodwyn du . . . . . , et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peron Goddard, widdowe, Symon Danyera, and Maudline Dameon	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Vmpton de Powtrey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Venon de Mayne, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Aungell Alley.

	John de Warchen, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Katherine Helleine, widdow	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Julian Cuppans, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	John Cornett, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Barnard Lawsten, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Judith Lausten, his daughter	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	John Branding, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Goldsmithes Rentes.

	Nicholas dez Priz, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Fountaine, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
viij d. Aff'	Francis de Lauga, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
viij d. Aff'	John Lorydale, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Gonne Alley.

	Charles de Valley, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Eueorey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Artyllerye Lane.

Aff	John Roe, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Richard Baylie, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Cowshey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.

Aff'	Jeremye Dominicke, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Joane Winter, widdowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Anthony Favell, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Hides Rentes.		
Aff'	Richard Demerey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Luther Rowbery, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Katherine Whele Alley.		
	Adam Boyre, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
viij d. Aff'	Michael Martinashe, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	John de Boyre, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Nettmakers Alley.		
Aff'	John Ruttes, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Wattalle, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Katherine Sowtye, widdow	per poll. ...	viij d.
viij d. Aff'	Symon Dickey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	. . . Pinchant, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Elizabeth Synnishawe, widdow	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Wallnutt Tree Alley.		
	Margaret Elbowe, widowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Maudline Pryewell	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Streetesyde.		
	Widdowe Frollocke	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Hovnsdiche.		
	Jeames Knight, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Symon Clarke, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Streetesyde.		
	John Goddard, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Lecatt, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Harman del Arbor, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Marion de Hulstor, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Isacke James, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Bethlem.		
	Mathew del Camber, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John vanden Hove, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Specort, his wief, and his seruaunt ...	per poll. ...	ij s.
Aff'	Peter Favell	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Nicholas de Paut, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Mathew Chant, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Valentine Merchant, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Eustace Jermaine, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Widdow Coveye	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Andrewe Josey, et vxor	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Aff'	Hester Wright	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Jeames Painter	per poll. ...	viij d.

Aff'	Widdowe Graruerar (?)	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Henlow, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Gregorye	per poll.	viij d.

Pettite France.

	Luke Shamboy, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John van Abiel, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Francis le Cocke, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Jaques le Cocke, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Abraham Gadwyne	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Jaqueline Mashe, widdowe	per poll.	viij d.
	S[imon] Allain	per poll.	viij d.
	Anthony Goser, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Josen Malier, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Widdowe Lanley	per poll.	viij d.
	John de Lowrey, and his sonne	per poll.	xvj d.
	Samuel Dewle, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Anne Menshey, widdowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Fasconye, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peren Jermaine	per poll.	viij d.

Diche Syde.

Aff'	John Malyan, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Stearne, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Ellen Davyes, widdow	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Widdowe Shonett	per poll.	viij d.
	Phillipp Bloye, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Charles de Valey, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Anthony Weshowe, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Wood, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Villoye, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Bruslowe, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{398}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Warde of Lymestreete.

Saint Andrewe Vndershafte and Saint Peters Parishes.

Straungers.

Exor p tre de privato sigillo	Hauns van Solte	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Marten Garrett	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Exor vt ante	Domynicke Bowling	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Anne van Solte, Mawdling Hibing, Anne Lodwike, in the howse of Hauns van Solte	per poll.	ij s.

Limestreete.

Hauns van Hall, and Katheren his wief, Sara van Brinckhorn, John de Roy, Sara Markes	iij s. iiij d.

St Marye Axe.

Aff' viij d.	Thomas Trebinder, and Susan his wief, Abraham Caldron ...	ij s.

Oxford Place.

	Charles de Wistowe, and Sara his wief	viij s.
	Ploume Hill, and Elizabeth his wief	
Aff'	Isack de Clarkson, and Wenken his wief	
	John Bellingham, and Anne his wief	
Aff'	Margarett Johnson, and Isabell Benson, wydowes	
	Xp'ofer Mellon, and Katheren his wief	

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{399}$.

Indentures, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Cornhill Warde.

St Peters, St Michaels, St Marye Wolchurch, and St Christofers Parishes.

Straungers.

Francis van Aker	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Comber vander Lindon	per poll. ...	viij d.
John de Hoye	per poll. ...	viij d.
Mary Monninges, in Comber vander Lindon his house	per poll. ...	viij d.
Mawdlin Richardes, servant to ye said Comber ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Gabriell Finch, for his wyfe	per poll. ...	viij d.

Castle Barnarde Warde.

St Bennetes Parishe.

Straungers.

Joyce Marigoulde	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Sainte Andrewes in the Wardrobe Parishe.

Strangers.

Mary James, widdow	xxv li. ...	vj li. xvj s. iiij d.
Tyce Otton	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
John Gibson	per poll. ...	viij d.
Osuerus Otten	per poll. ...	viij d.
Peter, the brewer	per poll. ...	viij d.
Ciprian, the vnderbrewer	per poll. ...	viij d.
Barnes, the tonneman	per poll. ...	viij d.
W^m, the towneman	per poll. ...	viij d.
W^m, the spareman	per poll. ...	viij d.

Sainte Marye Maudlens Parishe.

Strangers.

Derrick Derrickson	per poll. ...	viij d.
Guillam Brisco	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff' Arnold Garratt	per poll. ...	viij d.

Allgate Warde.

Saint Katherin Cre[echurch Parish].

Straungers in the same Parishe.

Exor p bře de Privato Sigillo	Dauid le Meere	C li.	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Laurence Shreef	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Widow Kitchen	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Stephen Menno, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff	Gozan Vanbeck	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	William Derry	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	George Crewsman, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Widow Debois	per poll.	viij d.
	Hendrick Roseman, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Daniel Dewaine	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	His wief, mother, and one servant	per poll.	ij s.
	Lewes Cappell	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Job Brewer, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Cornelius Garratt, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Deho, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Frederick Jennebella	j li.	v[s. iiij d.]
	His wief, and two sisters	per poll.	[ij s.]
	Golkin Rothermaker	per poll.	[vii]j d.
	Rachell Johnson, and her daughter	[per pol]l.	[x]vj d.
Aff'	Widow Allworth	per poll.	[viij d.]
	Peter Dormor, and his wief	per poll.	[viij d.]
	Paule Roodes	. . .	. . .
	His wief	per [poll.]	[viij d.]

Saint Katherin Coll[man Parish].

Strangers in the same Parishe.

Aff'	Nicholas Hanchman	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Widow Writtington and Widow Nicholles	per poll.	xvj d.
	Audrian Williams, and her daughter	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Wayland, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Vandeway, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Ludolph Englesteed	iij li.	xvj s.
viij d. p aff'	His two daughters and one servant	per poll.	ij s.
	Raphaell Vandepitt	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	His wief and one servant	per poll.	xvj d.
	Tannakin, the wief of Anthony Lodwick	per poll.	viij d.
	Dominick Charles	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per poll.	viij d.
	John Johnson	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Arnold Stiles, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Mary Hugo	per poll.	viij d.
	Henrick Johnson, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Palmer, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	[Anthony]* Grizard	per poll.	viij d.
	[Jasper Carro]w	per poll.	viij d.

* Faded; see p. 47.

	[Jane De]bridges ...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	[Docto]r D[ani]ell	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	. . . . ., and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	C[ollett], the wief of Delamere	per poll.	...	viij d.
	[David] Clincanbart	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Guilbart van Vphoven	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Vangester, and his wief, and three children	per poll.	...	iij s. iiij d.

Saint Andrew Vndershafte Parishe.

Straungers in the same Parishe.

Exor p bre de privat sigill	Nicholas Hoblon	xl li.	...	[x li. xiij s. iiij d.]
Exor vt ante	——— Beholt, widow	x li.	...	[liij s. iiij d.]
	Gillam Delamere, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Frances Decoster, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Harmon Stafford	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Paule Decoke, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Exor vt ante	Arthur Demolines	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
viij d. exor p aff'	His mother, and one servant	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham the servant of Widow Beholt	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Lewes Dehere, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Saint Olaves in Hartstreete.

Strangers in the same Parishe.

. . .	[Nicholas Bowde]son, and Jerem[y le Menze],* partners	lxxx li.	...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
Exor	Innocent Comes	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Phillipp Barnard	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Exor	Jacob Verselme	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	John Francisco S . . . me (?)	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of Jacob Vanselme	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	The servant of Nicholas Bowdeson	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Gillir Toppom, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
onr	Innocent Lucotella	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Sawley	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servant	per poll.	...	vxj d.
	Mathias Vanderbeck	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and Josinkin, a widow	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Esaie Duce	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Bartholomew Tallford	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Robert Howell	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief, and ij servauntes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	John Degorner, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Lodo, and his wief	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
	Peter Beshott, and his wief	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
Aff'	William Tilte, and his wief	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
Aff'	John Baptista Baazia	per poll.	...	[viij d.]

The Dukes Place.

Straingers in the same Place.

Aff	Widow Dotony	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
Aff'	Widow Jannaekin	per poll.	...	[viij d.]

* See p. 48.

	Widow Margarett	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Barnard Leffort	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
Aff'	John Hid, and his wief	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
Aff'	Audrian Dauid	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Tassin Lapp	iij li.	...	[xvj s..]
	His wief, Cornellius Rockes and Mary Owse, his servantes	per poll.	...	[ij] s.
	Roger Vanherwaighe	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Abraham Derrick, and his wief, Giles Decantiller and Peter Powles, his servantes ...	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	John Defevor, and his wief, and John Harrison, servant	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Mighell Drowsholt, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Dominick Vanoutw[ch]	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mighell Milles, his servant	per poll.	...	viij d.
viij d. aff' p Enseringe	Nicholas Enseringe, Tyse Vose, and Barnard Hendrick, servantes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Joyce Outgare	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief, and Erasmus, and John, his servantes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Martin van Meres	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servant	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mary Drowsholt, widow, and her sonne ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Terrinton	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servant	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Derrick Felthouse, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Suzan Framboult, and Paulinkin Vandercrosse...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Garratt Walters, and his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Sindhurst, and Yonghan Elbartson, and Martyn Vanshaw, servantes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Jane Feltman, widow, Garrett Johnson and Jacob Hamons, her servantes	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Rainard Neales	iij li.	...	xvj s.
viij d. aff' p vxor	George Skitt, and his wief, and Liskin, a widow	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Joyce Younger, and his wief, and Jannakin, a widow	per poll.	...	ij s.
	. . . Depastor, and his wief, . . . Vandersteed	per poll.	...	ij s.

BASSIESHAWE [WARD].

Saint Mic[hael's Parish].

Stranger.

	John de Bucke	per poll.	...	[viij d.]

WALBROOKE WARDE.

Saint Swithines Parish.

Straingers in the same Parishe.

	John Mullines	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
On[r]	James Godscall	xx li.	...	liij s. iiij d.

	Samuell Boverin ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	Arthur de la Muce	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Lodovick ...	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherin Lodovicke	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherin Mollin	per poll.	viij d.
	Reignold Spurrmaker	per poll.	viij d.

Saint Mary Wollnoth Parishe.

Strainger in the same Parishe.

Exor p. bře de privat sigill	John Devaster	x li.	liij s. iiij d.

Saint Stephens Parishe.

Strainger in the [same Parishe].

	Garrett Tryon	[x li.]	[liij s. iiij d.]

Saint Mary Abchurch Parishe.

Straingers in the same Parishe.

Exor p. bře de privat sigill	Giles Boultell	xxx li.	viij li.
Exor p. bře de privat sigill	Haunce Boultell	iij li.	xvj s.
	William Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Jane Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Petter Marshall	per poll.	viij d.
	Jaques Boultell	per poll.	viij d.
	Katheren Boultell	per poll.	viij d.

[ALDERSGATE WARD.]

[*St Leonard's and St Martin's Parishes.*]

Straingers in the said Parishe.

	Ellin Tewse, widowe	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Henrye Barnes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Jane, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Gertrude Gilbert, widowe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Leonard Gawson, tailor	per poll.	viij d.
	———, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Jeames Verhulte	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Jane, his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Marye Coranus, widowe, in the house of Katherin Rastinghien	per poll.	viij d.

St Martins le Graund.

Straingers in the same Parishe.

	Michaell Arke	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Nicholas Dehoma	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	John Large	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Henry Tayon	iij li.	xvj s.
Aff'	Frauncis Lawson	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Robert Conningham	vj li.	xxxij s.

	Alexander Williamson	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	John Hvine *	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Gregorye Princell	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Jeames Droit	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Jeames	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Derickson	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	Henry Purvis	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Alexander Danielson	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	Thomas Finder	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
† .	. . . . .	. . .	. . .	. . .
Aff	Christian, the wief of [Anthony] Jacob ...	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Marye, the wief of	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Magdelian the wief of [Michaell Arke] ...	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Marye, the wief of [Nicholas Dehoma], and Hester his daughter	[per poll.]	...	[xvj d.]
	Saran, the wief of R[obert Damport]	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Jane, the wief of John [Rowland]	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
Aff	Elizabeth, the wief of [Wm Cave]	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
Aff'	Elizabeth, the wief of R[ichard West]	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Ellin, the wief of Michaell Fu[ller]	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Tanakin, the wief of Richard Scales ‡	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Henrye Boulte, in the house of Alexander Williamson	. . .	...	. . .
Aff'	Ellin, the wief of Winkin Poystor	p[er poll].	...	viij d.
	Jeames Johnson	xx s.	...	[v s. iiij d.]
	Barbara, his wief	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
Aff'	Thomas Harwaye, servaunt to John Locke ...	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Jeames Browne, servant to John Brand ...	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
Aff' David Wilson	Simon Burthocke and David Wilson, in Kingeshead Alley	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Robert Wilson, in Kingshead Alley	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Anthoine Cotron and William Vander, servantes to Michaelles Art	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Barnard Vanasse, servant to Iseraell Hartley ...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff' viij d. Lindsey	William Clare and John Lindsey, in Damportes rentes	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Cawdres de Kides, in John Jeames cellor ...	per poll.	...	viij d.

Saint Anne and Agnes Parishe.

[Strangers in the same Parish.]

Peter de Dr[osset]	[iij li.]	...	[xvj s.]
Katheren his wief	. . .	...	. . .
Joice . . . . wey . t	. . .	...	. . .

[*St Mary Staining Parish.*]

Straingers in the same Parishe.

Jeames White	xl li.	...	x li. xiij s. iiij d.

* *Sic*; *Hume* on p. 107. † Several names lost here; see pp. 59, 60, 107, 108. ‡ Englishman.

St John Zacharies Parishe.

Straingers in the same Parishe.

	Peter Savage	iij li.	xvj s.
Aff'	John Basin, tailor, and Suzan his wief, in the house of John Watton *	per poll.	xvj d.
	Jane, the wief of Marcus Colonye	per poll.	viij d.
	Mighell Myrott	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Marye, his wief	per poll.	viij d.

St Botolphes without Aldersgate.

Straingers in the said Parishe.

	Joice Offall, and Joice his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Derobye, and Judith, his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Cristian Allin, widowe	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON, $\frac{146}{400}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Elizabeth (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted, 39 Elizabeth (1597).

Cordwaynerstreete Warde.

Alhallowes Parishe.

Strainger.

Christian Derricke	x li.	liij s. iiij d.

Trinity Precincte.

Bartholmewe Lynsey, strainger	iij li.	xvj s.

Straingers, per poll.

Thomas Ireland	per poll.	viij d.
Jesias Straighton	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{401}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Candleweekestreet Warde.

Saint Mary Abchurch Parishe.

Strangers.

Jane Gule, widdow	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
David Stannere, in Mrs Gules house	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

St Martins Orgars, St Clements, S Michaells and St Leonardes Parishes.

Strangers.

Thomas Cottelles	Cl li.	xl li.†
Joyse Howe	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
John Gabrey	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.†
Xp'ofer de Sture	xxx li.	viij li.†
James Franson	xxx li.	viij li.†

---

* Englishman.

† *Exor per breve*, in margin.

Nicholas Winterbecke	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Daniell van Hassevett	x li.	liij s. iiij d.*
Anthoine Francis	x li.	liij s. iiij d.*
Alexander van Enden	iij li.	xvj s.*
Haunce Winterbecke	per poll.	viij d.
Baldwine de Burges, servant with John Gabrey	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{402}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Billingsegate Warde.

Saint M[ary Hill Parish].

Strain[gers].

breve de Privato Sigillo	Segar Corsellis	xx li.	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
	John Abells	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Leven de Hais, alias Hart	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Arnold Lilles	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Samuell Brice	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Lawrence Dore, and Marye his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Cheritree, and his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
	Lambert de Coster, and his wife	per poll.	xvj d.

Straingers in St Buttolphes Parishe.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	Paul Tobaste	xxx li.	viij li.
	Harmam [*sic*] Langerman	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Abraham Williamson	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	William Vanskitt, and Walter van Campion	per poll.	xvj d.
	Nicholas Vastyne, and Elizabeth his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John de Beeke, and Marye his wief, and Judith their daughter	per poll.	ij s.
	William Keis, and Soich his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter More, and Jarret his servant	per poll.	xvj d.
	Jone Crockenburye, and Elizabeth his wief, Joice their sonne and Elizabeth their daughter	per poll.	ij s. viij d.

Saint Androwes Hubbardes Parishe.

Straingers in the said Parishe.

Per breve de Privato Sigillo	William Abells	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Mathewe Quester	xv li.	iiij li.
	Gwillam Curtyne	lxxx li.	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
	Jacob Bowlly	xv li.	iiij li.

Saint Georges and St Margrettes Parishes.

Straingers.

Exor per breve Privato Sigillo	Walter Artson	C li.	xxx li.
	Haunce van Solte	xxx li.	viij li.
	Cornelius Verhoven	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.

* *Exor vt ante*, in margin.

	John Eake	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Exor vt ante	John Dorper	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Exor vt ante	Frauncis Thibaut	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Tobias Bird	iij li. ...	xvj s.
	Peter Cloice, and Amy his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Cornellis Steres, and Marye his wife ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	William Browening and Anne his wief, William Browening their sonne, and Anne their daughter	per poll. ...	ij s. viij d.
	Nicholas Crockenburye, and Ellet his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter Clemens	per poll. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{407}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597). Incomplete.

Bridge Warde.

Sainte Magnvs Parishe.

Straungers.

Nicholas Weblyn	xx li. ...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Frauncis	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Godfrey Rich[ardes] and Xp'ofer Richardes his servant ...	— ...	viij d.

St Bennett Grassechurche Parishe.

Straungers.

P[hilipp] Corsine	C li. ...	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
John de Baker	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Katherine, the wief of John de Baker; also (?) Morone, servante to the said John de Baker	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Nero Cursine, Octavian C[ur]sine, Benedicke Bartholomew Nicholas Shesdotall, Peter de Poye, John de Pasquesne, Martyn van Somer, and Joane his maid, all servantes to Philipp Cursine	per poll. ...	v s. iiij d.

. . . . . .

Indenture, [1 April, 9 James I., 1611],* of the second payment of the Subsidy [granted 7 James I. 1610], for the same Ward. Title lost. Affixed to the foregoing Indenture in error.

[ ]

Straungers.

John Fortree	l li. ...	v li.
Samuell Fortree	x li. ...	xx s.
Sarah, the wife of Adam Bowden	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Anne, the wife of John Fortree	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St Michaell and St Leonardes Parishes.

Straungers.

. . . .	ii[ij li.] ...	viij s.
. . . .	. . . ...	. . .

---

* Signed by Sir Wm. Craven, Lord Mayor.

[Mary] the wife of John du Cane	[per pole.] ...	iiij d.
Charles Oste (?) and Peter Cody, servauntes to John du Cane	[per po]le. ...	viij d.

Alhal[lowes] . . . . . *& St Martyns [Parishes].*

Straunger.

William van Dam	iiij li. ...	viij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{408}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Colmanstreete Warde.

Sainte Stephens Parishe.

Straingers.

	John Frees	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Garratt van Basell	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	John Franckavyle	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Straingers, per poll.

	Anne, the wief of Garrett van Basell ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Fraunces, the wief of John Franckavile ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Mary, the wief of Symon Wolriche ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Reney Tripier	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Adrian Walliwen	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Elizabeth, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Daniell de Garden	per poll. ...	viij d.
	George Turwyn	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Barbara, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Widowe Grace	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Anne Poppe, widowe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Widowe Longe	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jacob Kinge	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jacob Spee	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Ellen, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Turree	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jane, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Abraham Massuray, and ——— his wief	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Robert Terrie; Katherine his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Stephen Terrie	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Marie, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Bon Rap[er]elley	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Barbara, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Peeter Dubucoq'	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Guillam Morresell	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jane, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Daniell Degerden	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Daniell Tweller	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Sibell, his wief	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Regan Mortall Assueres	per poll. ...	viij d.

Aff'	Katherine, his wief	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Sarah Regan Mortall	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Luce Turwyn, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peeter Tobie	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Mary, the wief of Richard Jarvis	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Daperhaunce	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Laucan, his wiefe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Anne, the wief of William Colbron	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Katherine van de Wall	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	John van de Vall [*sic*]	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Anne de Mattrice	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Adrian Quembroke, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.

Sainte Olaues Parishe, in the Oulde Jury.

Exor	Xp'ofer Fredericke, strainger	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Mathew Bolte, strainger	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.

Sainte Margaretes Parishe.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	John de Francke Villa, strainger	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Lewes de Franckaverie, strainger	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

Straingers, per poll.

	Agnes, the wief of John de Franckavery	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Hubberd Raynoldes	per poll.	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{409}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Creplegate Warde.

St Albons Parishe.

Straingers.

Adam Bowen	iij li.	...	xvj s.
William Treville, per poll	—	...	viij d.
Jacob de Hoafe, per poll	—	...	viij d.

St Peters Parishe.

Straingers.

Thomas Gibbes	iij li.	...	xvj s.
John de Baker, per poll	—	...	viij d.

St Michaels Parishe.

Straingers.

Michaell Dorwell	iij li.	...	xvj s.
John Russell	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff' John Meynard, per poll	—	...	viij d.

St Alphage and St Olaves Parishes.

Straunger.

Xp'ofer Monioye	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

St John Zacharies Parishe.

Strainger.

Widowe Mutton, per poll	— ...	viij d.

Barbican.

Strangers.

Noy Cheparde, goldsmithe	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Anthonetta his wief; George Raston his servaunte ...	— ...	xvj d.

Whitecrostreete.

Straingers.

Willyam Baylye, weaver...	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Joane, his wief	— ...	viij d.

Foorestreete.

Straungers.

Morris Nicholls, goldsmithe	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
Susan, his wiefe	— ...	viij d.

Grubstreete.

. . . . . .

[*Moorfeilds.*] *

[Strangers.]

. . . . . .

Nycholas [Howse, hempdresser]; Judithe [his wife]; James H[owse, his son]	[—] ...	[ij s.]
John Vernea[le, packthread-maker]	[ij li.] ...	[x s. viij d.]
Mary, his wief; Marye, Rachell, John, James, Sara, his children; Leonard Welbyan his servaunte ...	— ...	[iiij s. viij d.]
Peter Ferhoye, hempdresser, Marye his wief	— ...	xvj d.
Anthonye Surryon, weaver	— ...	viij d.
Noy During	— ...	viij d.
Aff' Andrewe Neece, weaver; Kathereen his wief; Isacke,		
Aff' Judith, John, Susan, James, his children	— ...	iiij s. v[ij d.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{410}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Portsoken Warde.

Straingers in Saint Bottolphes Parishe and the Minories.

Jeames Feffye	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Henricke Chaffe	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Henricke Coape	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Elias Pound	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Peter de Mester	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
Aff' Fraunces Holland, widowe; Hester Luke and Suzan Luke, her daughters	per poll. ...	ij s.
Aff' Hellen Hunt, widowe	per poll. ...	viij d.

* See page 56.

	Allor Condy, and Mary Condy his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Supplie Bushen	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Jackelin, the wife of Jeames Feffie, and Tonet her maide	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John le Croye	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Nicholas Gooden	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Lavine Marquine, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Simon Lanfond, and Martyne his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Martin Coppines, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Gillan Laquella and John Merchant, lyeing in her house	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Hans Vanderbecke	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Agnis, the wife of Elias Pound	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Gillan de Marte, and Tannekin his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William Duke, and Beatrice his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Paul vander Velden, and Elizabeth his mother, and Mary her daughter	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Katheline, the wife of Peter de Mester	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Mary Beale, widowe, and Parencea Vanderhoghe, her maide	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Margery Bossome, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Lievan vander Stelte, and Sara his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Nowe Massome	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff	Jacob Moate	per poll.	...	viij d.
	George Cooke, and Magdalin his wife, and Katheline his maide	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Cornelius van Essen, and Katherin his mother ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	James Roobye	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Frauncis de Rode, and Jannekin his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Sotter, and Mary his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Noye Rogier, and Gilliamet his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Bartholomewe Lewis, and Joice his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter van Velden, and Martha his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Martin de Custer, and Barbara his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Mosse	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Peternes	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff	Peter Booker, and Olive his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Greate, and Jane his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John de Shacklye, and Margaret his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Merchant, and Dorcas his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Loridon	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Peter Travale	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff	Alice Steve, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Marse Wood, widowe	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Margaret, the wief of Henricke Coope, and Hance his servaunt	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Waddamon, Katherin his wife; Peter and Lauraunce, his sonnes	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Anthony Ellet, and Agnis his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff	Peter de Foye, and Tannekin his wife	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William van Daker, and Trakin his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	David van Garte, and Willimine his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Paul vanden Valdes, and Mary his wief	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Mr Anthony	per poll.	...	viij d.

Aff'	Katherin Catrone, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Daniell Salabien, and Katherin his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Joane Pearce, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Peter de Brewe, and Mary his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Grace Drone, widowe	per poll.	viij d.
	Thomas Delonges, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Ambrose Silver, and his wief	per poll.	xvj d.
	Widdowe Peterson	per poll.	viij d.
	Mawdlin Osterling	per poll.	viij d.
	Mawdlin Osterling and Helen Osterlinge, children	per poll.	xvj d.
	Suzan Francke	per poll.	viij d.
	Elizabeth Artson	per poll.	viij d.
	Martin Vanderhostestate, and Jacomin his wief	per poll.	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{411}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

Queenehith.

Straungers.

	Garret Riccardes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Reynolde Drake	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Exor	Hauns van Hulse	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Richard Wyatt	xxx li.	[viij li.]
Exor	Walter Hickman, in landes	x li.	iiij li.
	Henrye Baynes	per poll.	viij d.
	Aryan Johnson	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Leonard	per poll.	viij d.
	Mathias van Vpp[er]vell	per poll.	viij d.
	John Rice	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Campyons	per poll.	viij d.
	Mathias Pelser	per poll.	viij d.
	Bartholomewe Dennys	per poll.	viij d.
	John Henricke van Courte	per poll.	viij d.
	Cornelius Melson	per poll.	viij d.
	Aryan Michael	per poll.	viij d.
	Borgott Miller	per poll.	viij d.
	John Fenbryan	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Margaret Bartholowe, his servante	per poll.	viij d.
	Garret Lenton *	per poll.	viij d.
	John Streton	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{376}$.

Indenture, 30 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

The Hundred of Brixton.

Redryth.

Isack Kushe, and his wife, aliens, ij poles	xvj d.
Haunce Kushe, alien, j pole	viij d.

* *Sic; Lewton* on page 44.

St Mary Maydalen in Barmondsey.

Joyce de Mortley, alyen, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Michaell de Crowe, alien, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Walter Vanstrete, alien, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.

The Strete.

John Muckoe, and Sara his wif, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
John Herick,* his servant, alien, per pole	viij d.
Wm Derrick, alien, per pole	viij d.
Cornelius Tice, alien, per pole	viij d.
Jo. Boney,† servant with Tho. M[egar], alien, per pole	viij d.

In Fyve Foote Lane.

James Vantret, alien, per pole	viij d.
Edward Nelson, and Elizabeth his wif, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
John Clare, servant to Wm Amon, alien, per pole	viij d.
Arnold Tice, alien, per pole	viij d.

In Bell Alley.

Andrewe Sherle, and Katherin his wif, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
James de Crowe, and Margery‡ his wif, aliens, per pole	xvj d.

In ye Strete Side.

Michael Dildale, and Barbara his wif, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Margaret, wife of Richard Kinge, alien, per pole	viij d.
Jane Bocka, alien, per pole	viij d.
Lawrence Buckett, § and Stephanett his wife, aliens, per poles	xvj d.

In ye Church Yard.

Cornelius Berd, and Jone his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Frauncis Gornett, and Katherin his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Adam Sergeant, and Christean his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Peeter Kempe, and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Sankin, widdowe, alien, per pole	viij d.
Farnell Dan Sanvell,‖ and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Jane Carpenter, widdowe, alien, per pole	viij d.
John de Gest, and Katherin his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Alexander Muckoe, and Senten his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Giles Derrey and Hugh Prussy, his servantes, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Mr Muckoe, alien, per pole	viij d.
John Danyell, and Josuan his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Abraham Ferkett, and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.

In ye Grangyard.

Joyce de Mortley, and Stevenet his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
Blace Ortes, his servant, alien, per pole	viij d.
Jo. Downton, servant to David Mortley, alien, per pole	viij d.

In Long Lane and Marygoleally.

Jacob Bullenger, and Josuan his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.
John Werrey, and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	xvj d.

* *Sic; Henrick* on page 72. † *Renney* on page 72. ‡ *Margaret* on page 72.
§ *Buckner* on page 72. ‖ *Dan Amsell* on page 72.

Blackmanstrete.

John Arnold, alien, in landes ...	xx s.	viij s.
Frauncis Huge, and his wife, aliens, ij poles		xvj d.
John Johnson, alien, j pole ...		viij d.
Arthur Raymond, alien, j pole		viij d.

Kent Strete.

Wm Smythers, alien, j pole ...		viij d.
John Derry, alien, j pole ...		viij d.
Leven Ramehowse, alien, j pole		viij d.

Lambyth cum membris—the Princes Liberty.

Peter Wilb[er]t, alien, in landes ...	xx s.	viij s.	Agnes Symondes, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.
* Wm Symondes, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.	Martyn Black, alien, j pole	—	viij d.
Mary Symondes, his wife, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.	Anne Black, his wife, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.
Peter Symondes, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.	Stephen Black, alien, j pole	—	viij d.
Wm Symondes, alien, j pole	—	viij d.	Katherin Black, alien, j pole	—	viij d.
			Ann Black, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.
			Arnold Pillary, alien, j pole	—	viij d.

[La]mbyth Marshe.

——† . . mon, widdow, alien, j pole	viij d.

The Archbishope of Cauntebury his Libertie.

Peter Dukanoy, alien, in goodes	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
Thomas Legg, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.

Wandsworth.

Mary Morris, alien, j pole ...	viij d.
John Vst, alien, j pole ...	viij d.
Joyce Vst, alien, j pole ...	viij d.

. . . . . .

Battersey cum Penge.

Peter de Colloway, alien, in goodes ...	iij li.	xvj s.
Frauncis Fraungoe, (?) alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.
Cowne Herman, alien, j pole ...	—	viij d.

Barnes.

James Raunce,‡ alien, j pole ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{235}$.

Assessment,—October, 42 Eliz., 1600, of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

MIDD': CIVIT' WESTM'.

The Parishe of St Margarettes.

Aliens and Strangers.

Charles Pattinson ...	p.	viij d.
William Lucas ...	p.	viij d.
Anthonye Nicholas ...	p.	viij d.

* "Wm Symondes, in goodes, iij li. . . . viij s.," occurs in a previous entry, but he is evidently an Englishman.
† Blank.
‡ *Royens* on page 73.

	Ciprian Arnold	p.	viij d.
Affid'	Jane Anthonye	p.	viij d.
Affid	Anne Anthonye	p.	viij d.
Affid'	Mathias Doromanes	p.	viij d.

The Parishe of St Martens, &c.

Aliens and Strangers.

	Francis Bartue, in goodes	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Thomas Wilson, in goodes	iij li.	xvj s.
Onr	John Spillman, in goodes	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Leonard Hardman, in goodes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Henry Williamson, in goodes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Andrewe Hackett, in goodes	iij li.	xvj s.
	Arnold Derickson, in goodes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Vlricke Nottesley, in goodes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Wayfer, in goodes	iij li.	xvj s.
	Mathewe Clarke, in goodes	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Alexander Danielston *	pol.	viij d.
	Dericke Hackes	p.	viij d.
	James Bleare	p.	viij d.
	Henry Leonard	p.	viij d.
	Nicholas Frances	p.	viij d.
	John Good	p.	viij d.
	Garrett Orleffe	p.	viij d.
	Close Cornellis	p.	viij d.
	Peter Tison	p.	viij d.
	William Goulfe, servant to Mr Spillman	p.	viij d.
	John Bushowe, his servant also	p.	viij d.
	Elbert Johnson, servant to John Duttman	p.	viij d.
	John Johnson, his servant	p.	viij d.
Affid'	Bartholmewe Howse, † his servant	p.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{405}$.

Certificate, [1600],‡ by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons within the *Warde of Aldersgate,* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

St Leonardes and St Martins Parishes.

Straingers.

Henry Barnes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Jane, his wief	per pol.	viij d.

St Martins le Grand Parish.

Straingers.

Francis Lawson	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
John Hume	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Henry Purvis	per pol.	viij d.
Alexander Danielson	iij li.	xvj s.
Thomas Finder	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Nicholas Bonmarch	per pol.	viij d.
John Lambert, and Mary his wief	per pol.	xvj d.

Christofer Alley.

Roberte Yonge	per pol.	viij d.

* *Sic; Dennison* on page 71. † *Lwyse* on page 71. ‡ Date lost.

Foure Dove Alley.

Alexander Hume	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Kinges Head Alley.

Arnolde Lowe	per pol. ...	viij d.

Aingell Alley.

Christian, ye wief of Anthonie Jacob	per pol. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of William Cave	per pol. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of Richard West	per poll. ...	viij d.
Ellin, the wief of Winkin Poister	per poll. ...	viij d.
Thomas Hurwaie, servant to John Lock	per poll. ...	viij d.
David Wilson	per pol. ...	viij d.
Barnard Vanasse, servant to Israel Hartley	— ...	viij d.
John Ludsey,* in Damportes rentes	per poll. ...	viij d.
Cawdres de Kides, in John James cellor	— ...	viij d.

St Agnes Parish.

Straingers.

John Fisher and Katheryn Newey servantes to Peter de Drossett	per pol. ...	xvj d.

St John Zacharies Parish.

Straingers.

John Busan, tayler, and Katherin his wief, in the howse of John Hatton,†	per pol. ...	xvj d.
Mary, the wief of Michael Maiott‡	per pol. ...	viij d.

St Botulphes Parish.

§ [John Derobye, and Judith his wife	per poll. ...	xvj d.]
§ [Cristian Allin, widowe	per poll. ...	viij d.]

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, Vol. 278, No. 124, I.

Letter from Thomas Lowe to Thomas Kerze, 25 Feb. 1600[-1], enclosing two schedules.

S^r,

Whearas itt hathe plessed the Lordes and others of her Ma^tyes moste honerable Pryvye Consell, by ther lettor dyrecttyd vnto me, to comande my servys for the receytt of all suche monyes, as by the strangeres shalbe payed vnto me, by vertu of suche pryvy sealles as ar delyvered and sentt vnto them; and fyndynge thatt many of them ar desyerus to paye ther mony, wth abattmentt of thosse somes, wch formarly they lentt by pryvy sealle, alegynge thatt so is thear Lordshipps plessurs: my harty dessyer vnto you is, you wolde favor me so muche, as thatt ether from ther Lordshippes or any one of ther honers, I maye receve the leeke warantt by wrytynge for my dyscharge, as well of thatt abattmentt, as of such myttygattyon wch S^r ——— Carone shall make of some of the somes in ther pryvy sealles mentyoned, if so itt shall plesse them to do. And so very hartelly recomendyng my love vnto you, I comytt you to God. London, this xxv^th of Februarye, 1600.

Youres very assuered, Thomas Lowe.

[P.S.] Mr Levynes hatthe from the ryghtt honerable his M^r, Mr Secreterye, alredy geven me sattysfactyon for thatt my requeste consernynge Sr Carone, who if you speake vnto, wyll be amene forr the other, and joyne them bothe together; and the speedyer you procuer this warant the soner I shall procuer them to paye ther monyes, for etherto they have nott payed but onlye fyfftye poundes.

[*Endorsed:*] To the ryghtt worshipffull and my verye ffrynd Mr Thomas Kerze, Essquyer—dd.

* *Lindsey* on page 97. † *Watton* on page 97. ‡ *Myrott* on page 97.

§ These entries are lost here. They have been taken from the *assessment* of this payment on page 97, where it will be seen that they have *aff'* in the margin.

February, 1600. **The Names** of such Strangers as haue had Priuie Seales directed to them for the seuerall somes of money ensuing:—

Peter Tryon	2,000 li.
Guillame Cortyn [Cortin]	1,000 li.
Jacques Godescall	1,000 li.
Abraham Vandelden	600 li.
Hans Woutters	500 li.
Hans van Hulst	500 li.
Peter van Loore	500 li.
Gelain de Best	600 li.
Hans van Soult	400 li.
Peter de Priell	400 li.
Gerrard Truyn	400 li.
Jacob Bolte	400 li.
* *James Rogers*	*500 li.*
John van Soult	300 li.
Deryck Lipson	300 li.
Levyn van Stelt	300 li.
Arnold Lulls	300 li.
John Rogers	100 li.
Thomas Cotteels	500 li.
Wouter Aersens	400 li.
Dauid le Mayre	300 li.
Seager Corseelis [Corselis]	100 li.
Gyles Aels	300 li.
Nicholas Houblon	200 li.
Nicholas Boudeson	200 li.
Robert la Barre	200 li.
Robert de Leew	200 li.
Jean Gabry [Gabrye]	200 li.
Jean Fortrye	200 li.
Augustine de Beaulieu	200 li.
Jeremias de Lemens	200 li.
Erasmus de la Fontaine	100 li.
Cornelius Verhoeven	100 li.
Jacques Franson	200 li.
Jacques Hostens	300 li.
Gyles Bultell	200 li.
Jois vanden Bosche	200 li.
Jooris Bolle	200 li.
Jean Franckeville, junior [Frankeville]	200 li.
Jean de Wachter	200 li.
Michaell Corseelis	200 li.
Peeter Semaynes	300 li.
† Christian de Rycke [Ryck] ...	200 li.
Peter de Coster	100 li.
Mathew de Questre	200 li.
‡ *Arnold Tyse, Brewer*	*300 li.*
Jacques Wittevrongel, Brewer ...	200 li.
Matthias Otten, Brewer	200 li.
Paul Tyepot, Notary	100 li.
Cornelius Spierincke, Notary [Spirinck]	100 li.
Jean du Quesne	100 li.
Abraham Tryon	300 li.
Guillaume Cortyn, junior	300 li.
Abraham Hagobert	300 li.
William James	300 li.
Arnold James, Brewer	200 li.
Jacques Semaynes	200 li.
Henry Cuyl	100 li.
John vander Varen	200 li.
Hans Coole	100 li.
——— Gibson, Notary	100 li.
Martyn Gerard	100 li.
Jacques de Maistres	200 li.
Peter Vegelman	200 li.
Jois Houwe	100 li.
Dauid Staynier	200 li.
Hans Wibo	100 li.
Ciprian Gabry	100 li.
Jean Nachtegale	100 li.
Paul Bischop	200 li.
Jean le Clercq	100 li.
Danyel van Hasevelt	100 li.
Gyles Ewen	100 li.
Philip Sellyn [Sellin]	100 li.
Abraham der Kinderen	100 li.
Francois Thibaults	100 li.
David Carpereau	100 li.
Jacques Coole	100 li.
Francois Pollart	100 li.
Maximilian Schoemaker	100 li.
Francois van Acker	100 li.
Peter Burgrave	100 li.
Jean Abeels	100 li.
Jacques Hagobert	200 li.
Joos Calf	100 li.
Peter Jacobson	100 li.
Dominicke van Heyle	50 li.
Andreas Bouve	50 li.
Nathanael Michiels	100 li.
Jean Rickward	100 li.
Antoine de Limalle	100 li.
Hans vander Bemden	200 li.
Jeronimo Luls	200 li.
	21,900 li.

[*Endorsed:*] Straingers loane, 1600.

* Struck out. Omitted in the other list. † *Dyed since ye receipt of ye Privy Seale* in margin. *Mort'* in other list.
‡ Struck out. Omitted in the other list. In the margin: *Dead, his wife maried in Holland.*

IBID. No. 124, II.

February, 1600. **The Names** of such Straungers, denizens and others as haue had Priuie Seales directed to them for the loane of the seuerall sommes of money following. [As above, down to Jeronimo Luls, with these additions.]

Moises Tryon	200 li.	Abraham Willemson	50 li.
Matheus van Stelte	200 li.	Jacques de Bye	50 li.
Danyell van Harinckouk	200 li.	Charles Hutgebout	50 li.
Jacques van Poele	100 li.	Hubert de la Vicquiere	50 li.
Jeremias Janson	100 li.	Joos van Ee	50 li.
Jean de Dorpere	50 li.	Dirick Gouaertson	50 li.
William Abeels	50 li.	Alexander van Eynde	50 li.
Domynick Bauwens	50 li.	Zacharias van Asse	50 li.

[*Endorsed :*] Straungers loane. Summa totalis 23,200 li.

[The drafts of these lists one dated 21 Jan. are in the same volume, Nos. 8-15. They distinguish between those who were denizens, those who were merchants of the Entercourse, and those who were borne in England.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{236}$.

Certificate, 7 May, 43 Eliz., 1601, by the Petty-Collectors of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands or tenements within the following Hundred.

THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

The Tower of London.

Straungers by the poll.

Joice Andrewe, Peter Porter, Henry Harrison, Margaret Billing, Peter Vanquinckleburghe, Leonard Fabri ... ... iiij s.

S' Katherines.

Straungers by the poll.

Haunce Scram, Hendrick Vanderweyd, Anne Woodworth, Margarett Woodworth, Jeremy Woodworth, Marye Figery, Roberte Fremige, Katherine Dynge, Charles Bradly, William Hardick, William Cherretre, Barbara his wif ... ... viij s.

Eastsmithfeilde.

Straungers.

Goodes { Nicholas Mason ... ... xx s. ... v s iiij d.
Jacob Shomaker ... ... xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

Victor Peters, Nicholas Vpray, John Capp, John Hamis, John Derrickson, Giles Wingham, John Demene, Mathias Martyn, Peter Johnson, John Johnson, Romert Sheroe, Phillip Barnes, Arnold Porton, Peter Nicholas, Arnold Great John, Adam Mulyns, Henrick Court, Mathew Symons, John Michelson, Tilman Janson, Paule Corte, John Smithe, Pilgram Janson, John Rutter, Sebran Sebran ... ... xvj s. viij d.

Copthall [and] Wappinge, in Whitechappell.

Straungers.

Peter Fowntayne	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Frauncis Demence	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

Sperken Sprockles, Michaell Becket, John Bennet, Agnes his wif, Mary Fyvia, Katherine Balston, Margarett Lylle, Peter Poys, James Ogyer, Mary his wif, Margaret Bonnett, Jacob Deonice, James Cawsey, Mary his wif, Vincent Batty, Charles Smith, Trukyn Henrick, John Bonny, Agnes his wif, Abram Copyne, Arnold Cooper, Katherine his wif, Jane Wood, Frauncis Lowson, William Albert, Clare Williams, Frauncis Evans, Adrian Leeche, Agnes his wif, Derricke Johnson, Gregory Everson, Phillis Janson ... ... xxj s. iiij d.

Ratelife.

Straungers by the poll.

Arthure Grey, John Reade ... ... xvj d.

Milende.

Straungers by the poll.

Peter Wallis, Mary Joice, Mary Vanderley, Mary Tamkyn, Harman Laborer, Peter Vanderley ... ... iiij s.

Hollywelstreete.

Straungers.

Adrian Neese ... ... xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll.

Valentyne Blanck, and his wif, Jacob Godam, Jerome van Tock, and his wif, Jane Vassure widdowe, Brigett Mun, Barret, wife of Robert Barret, Swedick, Lambert Godfrey Haunce, and his wife Launcelot, and hir two sonnes, Jane Wery, widdowe, Abram Martyn, and his wif, Mary Fever widdow, Sabio de Vase widow, Bradblanck Payne widdow, Isabell Leigh, and hir two sonnes, John Wery, Peter Bushey, Nicholas de Caue, and his wif, Gregory Jacob, and his wif, Ployne van Court, Vincent Zachary, and his wif, John de Meere and his wif ... ... xxij s.

Certificate, 2 June, 43 Eliz. (1601), similar to the preceding.

THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

White Crosstreete.

Strangers by the poll within Fynnesbury Libertie.

Philippe Nothinge	viij d.
John Casie, and Annis his wyffe	xvj d.

St John Streete.

Goodes John Sinckelly, stranger ... ... x li. ... liij s. iiij d.

Clarkenwell.

Stranger by the poll.

George Brande ... ... viij d.

Certificate, ——, 43 Eliz., 1601, similar to the preceding.

THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

Highe Holborne.

Stranger by the pooll.

	William Gardener	viij d.

St Gyles in the Feilde and Holborne ende.

Stranger.

Goodes	John Battye ... ... iij li. ...	xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{378}$A.

Certificate, 16 June, 43 Eliz., 1601, by the Commissioners for levying the payment third Subsidy, [granted 39 Eliz., 1597], that the following persons within the *Hundred of Brixton* were either dead, gone away, or decayed.

Kentstr[e]te.

Leven Ramehowse, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.

Black[manstrect].

Francis Huge, and his wief, aliens, ij poles	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.

*Lambeith [cum membris—Princes] Libert[y].**

William Simonds, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.
Marie Simonds, his wief, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.
Peter Simonds, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.
William Simonds, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.
Agnes Simonds, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.
Martin Black, alien, j pole	8*d.*	. . .
Agnes Black, his wief, alien, j pole	8*d.*	
Stephen Black, alien, j pole	[8*d.*]	
Kat[herine ? Black, alien, j] pole	[8*d.*]	
William [Black, alien,] j pole	[8*d.*]	
Anne Black, alien, j pole	8*d.*	
Arnolde Pillarie, alien, j pole	8*d.*	

Wands[worth].

Marie Morris, per pole	8*d.* ...	—

Redreth.

Jacob Kushe and his wife	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.
Henry Kushe, alien, j pole	8*d.* ...	gone.

Barmondsey.

John Bony, alien	8*d.* ...	gone.
John Clara, alien, Jane Bocka, alien	8*d.* ...	gone; Bocka dead.
Laurence Bucket, and his wief, aliens	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.
Farnel Dan Sanvels, and his wief	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.
Gyles Derry, and Hugh, his servant	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.
Joyce de Mortley, and his wief	1*s.* 4*d.*	her husbands [*sic*] payes subsidie.
Blande Orthe, John Dawton	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.
Jo: Wornye, and his wief	1*s.* 4*d.* ...	gone.
Ja: Vanrett	8*d.* ...	gone.

---

* See page 106.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{240}$.

Certificate, 13 May, 44 Eliz. (1602), by the Commissioners for levying the first Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following person within the *Hundred of Osulston* had no goods or chattels therein.

Fulham.

John Vanhanger, alien, valued at ... ... iij li. in goodes ... xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{247}$.

(Membrane 3.)

Certificate, 8 October, 44 Eliz. (1602), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following person within the *Hundered of Osulston* had no goods, chattels, lands or tenements therein.

Fulham.

Goodes John Vanhanger, stranger ... ... iij li. ... x s.

(Membrane 1.)

Certificate, 12 October, 44 Eliz. (1602), similar to the preceding.

St Katheryns.

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Henry Stabbes, and Margarett the wief of John Justice ... ... viij d.
Henry Clerk, Roberte Fleminge, and William Cherytre ... ... xij d.
Mary, wief of William Phillipps ... ... iiij d.
Elizabeth, wief of John Aroncke, and Mawdlyn, hir servante ... ... viij d.
Hans Steelet, servante with Barthollmewe Crobrocke ... ... iiij d.
Tylman Broughton, servant with Lambert Peeterson ... ... iiij d.
Hans Blome, servante with Frauncis Kente ... ... iiij d.
Nichollas Cornelius ... ... iiij d.

Eastsmythfeild.

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Vyctor Peers, and Katheryn his wief ... ... viij d.
Adam Mevers, Peter Ballard, and Mathias Martyn ... ... xij d.
James Hundred, John Levens, and Phillipp Barnes ... ... xij d.
Anthoney Mewson and Katheryne his wief ... ... viij d.
Michaell Vdams, and Katheryne his wief ... ... viij d.
Garret Agendoram, Pawle Kewle * and Katherine .... xij d.
Widowe Renere and Nichollas Mason ... ... viij d.

Whitechappell.

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Mary, wief of John Vivian, and Judith, wief of Francis Lowson ... ... viij d.
Vincent Batty, widowe, Hans Sherman and James Savadge ... ... xij d.
Isabrand Fames, Gregory Everott, and William Storke and his wief ... ... xvj d.

---

* *Cute* on p. 81.

Rattclyff.

Straungers by the poll.

Arthur Gray, John Reade, and Dericke Cloprise	xij d.

Mylend.

Peter Vandercleere, alien	xx s. ...	iij s. iiij d.

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Peter Mallis, Mary Hans, and Harmon Laker	xij d.

Nortonfollgate.

Elian Calvyn, alien	xx s. ...	iij s. iiij d.

Hallywell Streete.

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Garrett Honey, and his wief	viij d.
Beard Planke and Plance, widowe	viij d.
Jane Pernoy and Mary Decollett	viij d.
Judith and Mary, hir daughters	viij d.
John Decontewe, and his wief	viij d.
George Jacobe, and his wief	viij d.
Abraham Clynckard, and his wief	viij d.
Awdrey Nemay	iiij d.
John Meere, and his wief	viij d.
Bridgett Barrow, vidua, and Jane Waidy,* vidua	viij d.
The wief of Mathew Terrett	iiij d.
The wief of Cornelius Decaster	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{429}$.

Certificate, 23 March, 1 James I., 1602[-3], by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Warde of Langborne,* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

St Marie Wolnothes Parishe.

Strangers.

Frederick Federighi	x li. ...	xx s.
Gossen Vanderbeck	v li. ...	x s.
Cornelia, a mayd servant	— ...	iiij d.

St Nicholas Parishe.

Strangers.

Jacob de Best	l li. ...	v li.
Salomon van Dale	v li. ...	x s.
Daniell de Wroyte	x li. ...	xx s.
Cornelius Hornehoof	v li. ...	x s.
Jane Lamere, at Rogers	per pole. ...	iiij d.

St Clementes and St Edmondes Parishes.

Harman Bromhead, stranger	v li. ...	x s.

---

* Or *Wondy?*; see p. 82 *Werye.*

St Bennett Gracechurche Parishe.

Strangers.

Nicholas Stewart	v li. ...	x s.
Doctour de Lobell	v li. ...	x s.
Nicholas Chesdottell	ij li. ...	iiij s.
Peter Newhouse	iij li. ...	vj s.
Joyce Cornelys	per pole. ...	iiij d.
Widow Neighborne	per pole. ...	iiij d.
Michaell Lemon	per pole. ...	iiij d.
Leonard Bishopp	per pole. ...	iiij d.

St Gabriell Fanchurche Parishe.

Peter van Leven, et vxor, and Katherine van Leven, straungers	per pole. ...	xij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{243}$.

Assessment, 27 April, 1 James I. (1603), of the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601).

The Parrishe of St Margarettes in Westminster.

Aliens within the said Parishe.

Martyn Peterson, in goodes	xx s. ...	ij s. iiij d.
John Janson	pol. ...	iiij d.
Ciprian Arnold	pol. ...	iiij d.
Jane, his daughter	pol. ...	iiij d.
	Summa—	iiij s. iiij d.

The Parishe of St Martins in the Feildes.

Alientes within the said Parishe.

Fraunces Bartie, in goodes	vj li. ...	xx s.
John Spillman, in goodes	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.
Mathewe Clarke, in goodes	xx s. ...	ij s. iiij d.
Leonard Harman	pol. ...	iiij d.
Henry Williamson	pol. ...	iiij d.
Derricke Hawkes	pol. ...	iiij d.
Nicholas Fraunces	pol. ...	iiij d.
Henry Leonard	pol. ...	iiij d.
John Good	pol. ...	iiij d.
Garrett Orliff	pol. ...	iiij d.
Eliard Ditman	pol. ...	iiij d.
Mettell Sincker, vidua	pol. ...	iiij d.
Vlricke Nettesley	pol. ...	iiij d.
	Summa—	xliij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{428}$.

Certificate, 21 May, 1 James I. 1603, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Ward of Creplegate*, were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

[Mo]orefieldes.

Straingers.

Nicholas Hewse, [h]e[m]pe dresser, and Judith his wief ...	per pol. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{427}$.

Certificate, 21 June, 1 James I. (1603), similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Farringdon Within.*

St Martens at Ludgate.

Straingers.

Abraham Hardett	x li. ...	xx s.

St Anne in the Blackfryers.

Straingers.

Frauncys Gumbard, and Elizabeth his wief, per pol ...	pol. ...	viij d.
Aluisa Jaffay	j li. ...	ij s.
John Chinallo	j li. ...	ij s.
Jeronimo Chinallo	j li. ...	ij s.
Aluisa Pallivanella	j li. ...	ij s.
Benedick Coldworth	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Harman Tise, a mayd servaunt	per pol. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{431}$.

Certificate, 5 July, 1 James I. (1603), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Aldersgate.*

Sainct Leonardes Parish.

Straungers.

Henry Barnes	xx s. ...	ij s.
Jane, his wyfe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
James Verhult	iij li. ...	vj s.
Marye Corsanus, in the house of Katherine Restinghen ...	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St John Zacharies Parish.

Strangers.

Peter Savage	v li. ...	x s.
John Basin and Susan, his wyfe	per poll. ...	viij d.
Jane, the wyfe of Marcus Colony	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St Martyns le Grand Parish.

Straungers.

Abraham Hardrett	vj li. ...	xij s.
David Burcock	xx s. ...	ij s.
John Nicholson	per poll. ...	iiij d.

Nicholas Bomarche	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John le Cerfe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Robert Yong	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Helene, the wyfe of Wynken de Poister	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, wyfe of Richard West	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Thomas Hardwick	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Henry Cattron, servant to Michael Ark	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Albert, servant to Israel Hercules	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Clare, in Damportes rentes	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Conrade Tegee, in John James his house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Jane Dresser	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John Peter, servant to Robert Dixe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John Ruffyn, in Jacob Bulkes house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John James and Elizabeth, in ye house of Isaack Tewes ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
James Fender and James Fulston, in ye house of Thomas Fender	per poll. ...	viij d.
Alexander Scott, in William Greneletes house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
——— Arches, in Alexander Humes house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Thompson, George Miller, and John Danelson, in the howse of Alexander Danelson	per poll. ...	xij d.
Peter Wood, in Henry Greshams house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Johan Mowbraye, in John Nicholsons howse	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Freeman and Peter Dallye, in John Ashe his howse	per poll. ...	viij d.
Daniell Archdeacon, in y^e howse of Thomas Robertes, in y^e New Rentes	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St Botholphes Parysh.

Strangers.

John Battye	per poll. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{430}$.

Certificate, 7 July, 1 James I. 1603, similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Dowgate.*

Alhallowes the Greate Parish.

Straingers.

Mary Curseyne	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Loving de Hunter	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Nicholas Forholwey	per pol. ...	iiij d.
John van Russen	per pol. ...	iiij d.
John de Lanany	per pol. ...	iiij d.*
John van Dosser	per pol. ...	iiij d.

Alhallowes the Lesse, St Lawrence Pountney, St Mary Bothawe, and St Johns Parishes.

Straingers.

Wassell Weblyn	Cxxx li. ...	xiij li.
John Kingstone	per pol. ...	iiij d.

---

* *English* in margin.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{425}$.

Certificate, 6 March, 1 James I. 1603[-4], by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Warde of Langborne,* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

St Marye Wolnoth Parishe.

Strangers.

Frederick Federighj	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Jacob Albynon	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Michael Vastilian	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Richard Swanley	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St Nicholas Acons Parishe.

Strangers.

Jacob de Best	l li. ...	viij li. vj s. viij d.	beyond sea.
Jeremias Mentz	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.	at Mr. Fernes (?) house
....	per poll. ...	iiij d.	in Marke Lane, London.

. . . . . .

[There were more names of Strangers for the rest of the Parishes in this Ward, but they are illegible. See pages 118, 121.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{432}$.

Certificate, 8 March, 1 James I., 1603[-4], similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Bridge.*

St Magnus Parishe.

Strangers, per poll.

Matistis de Mare, per poll	iiij d.
John van Hooke, and Sara his wief	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{440}$.

Certificate, 24 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the proceeding, for the *Ward of Dowgate.*

Alhallowes the Greate Paryshe.

Strangers.

——— Awsten, per poll	iiij d.	Garret Stoveman, per poll	iiij d.
Peter Ball his wyfe, per poll	iiij d.	Harman Hulse, per poll	iiij d.

Alhallowes the Lesse, St Laurence Pountney, St Marye Bothawe, St Michael Pater Noster, and S^t [*sic*].

Straungers.

Wassell Weblin Cxxx li. ... xxj li. xiij s.	iiij d.	John Stoker, per poll	iiij d.
Haunce Tunstall, per poll	iiij d.	John Kinson, per poll	iiij d.
Anthony Remytere, per poll	iiij d.	John the Horskeeper, per poll ...	iiij d.
Cornelius Stevens, per poll	iiij d.	Jerome Ryse, per poll	iiij d.
Henrick the Brewer, per poll	iiij d.	Mary van Verne, per poll	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{457}$.

Certificate, 27 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Algate.*

St Katherine Creechurch Parysh.

Strangers.

Widow de Boys	per poll.	...	iiij d.

St Katherine Colmans Parysh.

Strangers.

Collett, y^e wyfe of De la Mer	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Mary Hugo	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jane de Bridges	per poll.	...	iiij d.

S^t [Olave's] in Hartstrete.

[There are four entries of strangers under this head, but the sums of money only are legible.]

Dukes Place.

Strangers.

Harman Rogers	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Suzan Framboull, Martin Fisher	per poll.	...	viij d.
Abram Clynckham, and his wyfe and Noye Mason	per poll.	...	xij d.
Thomas Trebinder	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Martin, a stranger	per poll.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{459}$.

Certificate, 27 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Castlebaynarde.*

St Andrewes in y^e Wardrobe.

Strangers.

Marye James, widowe	xxv li.	...	iiij li. iij s. iiij d.
Assuerus Otter	iiij li.	...	xiij s. iiij d.
Mr Doctor Buck, an Englishman, and hath paid x s. and yet resteth x s., being assessed at vj li. as a Stranger	vj li.	...	x s.

St Mary Magdalens Parish.

Stranger.

Derrick Derrickson	per poll.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{436}$.

Certificate, 28 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Aldersgate.*

St Leonardes Parishe.

Strangers.

Leonard Gawson, and his wyfe	per poll.	...	viij d.
James Verhult	iij li.	...	x s.
Jane, his wyfe	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Mary Coranus, in y^e house of Katherine Restingham	per poll.	...	iiij d.

St John Zacharyes Parysh.

Strangers.

Peter Savidge	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.
John Basine, and Susan his wyfe	per poll. ...	viij d.
Jane, the wyfe of Marcus Colonye	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St Martyns le Grand.

Strangers.

Abraham Hardred	vj li. ...	xx s.
John Large	ij li. ...	vj s. viij d.
Henry Tayon	iij li. ...	x s.
Alexander Danielson	iij li. ...	x s.
Thomas Fynder	xx s. ...	iij s. iiij d.
Jaques Bulk	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.
David Burcock	xx s. ...	iij s. iiij d.
John Nicholson	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Christian Vanderbus	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Nicholas Bomarshe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John le Cerfe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Richard Berrye	per poll. ...	iiij d.

Christofer Alley.

Winkyn Poyster	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Robert Yong	per poll. ...	iiij d.

Fower Doue Alley.

Alexander Hume	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John Lyndsaye	per poll. ...	iiij d.

Kings Head Alley.

Aron van Dam	per poll. ...	iiij d.

Aungell Alley.

Josseline, the wyfe of John Large	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Marye, the wyfe of Adrian Prince	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, the wyfe of William Cave	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, the wyfe of Richard West	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Henry Bulk, in ye house of Alexander Williamson	—	iiij d.
John James, and Barbara his wyfe	per poll. ...	viij d.
Thomas Harwaye	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Robert Wilson	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Henry Cotton, servant to Michael Ark	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Albert, servant to Israel Hercules	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Clare, in Damportes house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Jame Dressar	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John Peter, servant to Robert Dix	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John Ruffyn, in Jacob Bulkes house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John James, and Elizabeth, in ye house of Isack Tewse ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
James Finder and James Fulstone, in the house of Thomas Finder	per poll. ...	viij d.
Alexander Scott, in William Greenleaves house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
——— Arches, in Alexander Humes house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
William Thompson, George Miller, and John Danielson, in the house of Alexander Danielson	per poll. ...	xij d.

Peter Wood, in Henry Greshams house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
John Mowbraye, in John Nicholsons house	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Daniell Archdeacon, in ye house of Thomas Robertes ...	per poll. ...	iiij d.
——— Hesse and Isack Getenhavar, in the house of Abraham Hardred	per poll. ...	viij d.
John Cole, in Fowerdove Alley, pin-maker	per poll. ...	iiij d.

St Buttolphes Parish.

Straungers.

Joyce Offield	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Judith Derobye	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Charles Colt	per poll. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{438}$.

Certificate, 10 May, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Basseishawe.*

St Michales Parishe.

John de Buze, stranger, per poll	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{433}$.

Certificate, 13 October, 2 James I., 1604, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601) that the following persons in the *Warde of Langborne* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

St Marie Wollnothe and St Marye Wollchurche Parishes.

Straingers.

Frederick Ferihi	x li. ...	xx s.
Jacob Allmon	xl li. ...	iiij li.
Michael Vastilian	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Richard Swanley, ibm'	per poll. ...	iiij d.*
Jacob Gulielmo et Cornelius, servantes to Martyn Ferihi ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

St Nicholas Acons Parish.

Straingers.

Jacob de Beste	l li. ...	v li.
Jeremias Lementz, in John Rogers house	x li. ...	xx s.
John Smithe, in Aldworthe howse	iij li. ...	iij s.
Richard Lake and Roger Lake, at Aldworthe howse ...	iij li. ...	iij s.

St Edmond and St Clementes Parishes.

Straingers.

Harman Broadhead	v s. ...	v s.
Henry Polsters, at Mr Whitmores	vj li. ...	vj s.

Allhallowes, Bennett Gracechurch, and St Dennys Backchurche Parishes.

Straingers.

John Colys (?) at	v li. ...	v s.*
Arther . . . ht (?), at Vandeld . . s howse	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Paule Lobell and Lewes Leuaye at Lambertes howse ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

* "English" in margin.

All Saintes Stayninges and St Gabriell Fanchurche Parishes.

Straingers.

Henry Garrett ...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
*[Martin Cornelis ...	per poll.	...	iiij d.]
Ferdinando Skomaker, Derricke Jefferson, Anthony van Parsell, Abraham Derricke: all at Maximilian Skomakers howse ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{443}$.

(Membrane 3.)

Certificate, 23 October, 2 James I. (1604), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the fourth Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Warde of Walbroke* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

St Swithunes Parishe.

John Molynes, a straunger ...	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

St Mary Abchurche Parishe.

Anne Harrys, a stranger ...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

(Membrane 2.)

Certificate, 22 February, 2 James I., 1604[-5], similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Quenehith.*

St Nicholas Parishe.

Straungers, per poll.

Anne Garrer ...	iiij d.
Hauns vanden Beck ...	iiij d.
Leonerd Vseder ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{250}$.

Certificate, 20 May, 3 James I., 1605, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the fourth Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulstone* had no lands or goods therein.

St Katherines.

Strangers.

Hendrick Vandar ...	xx s.	...	ij s.
Nicholas Cornellis ...	xx s.	...	ij s.
John Stephens ...	xx s.	...	ij s.

Strangers by the poll.

Gartrith Vanlowe, Lawrence Stels, John Wardner, Elizabeth Lewis, Jacomyn Fantell, Marye Rowlande, Marye Cornellis, Eva Johnson, Robert Freminge, Henrie Peterson, Derricke Lambert, Michaell Crewe, Henrie Well, Katheryne his wife, Katheryne Weedon, Jacob Hencke and his wife ... v s. iiij d.

Eastsmitfeilde.

Strangers.

Peter Peterson ...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
Jane Johnson, wid'. ...	iij li.	...	vj s.

* Struck out, and *payed* written in the margin.

Strangers by the poll.

Ollyver Harson, John Effler, John Grose, Cone Fingerman, Stene his wife, Hubbert Johnson, Adryan Mevers, John Wolter, William Storke, John Demeave, Dericke Johnson, Henrye Barnes, Peter Cornellis, Nicholas Dennis, William Clarke, Matthias Martyn, James Hundred, Lawrence Offerman, Claies Nicholas, John Lewins, Henrye Peters, Harmon Newart, John Crocket, Charles Gilberte, Thomas Everson, Godfrye Kettle, Henrick Rutter, Adam Mullo, Peter Vandelore, Arnolde Kettle, John Richardson, John Dorne, Peter Ballarde, Orban Byler, Henrick Peterson, John Rutter, Haunc Vanass, Nicholas Arten, Phillipp Sherberger, Anthoine Victor, Sybrand Derickson and Paull van Lymbricke ... ... xiiij s.

Wappinge and Copthall in Whitechapple.

Strangers.

John Decator	xx s. ...	ij s.
Arthur Malynes	xl s. ...	iiij s.
James Saulbus	xx s. ...	ij s.

Stratforde Bowe.

Adam Horne, stranger	xx s. ...	ij s.

Hollywellstreete.

Strangers.

Eluter Rombaye	xx s. ...	ij s.
——— Desert, wid.	xx s. ...	ij s.

Strangers by the poll.

George Carowne, Vincent Zacharye, John de Boyce, John Meares, Abraham Thezare, John Vanlett, Anthonye Penon, Garrett Vannaber, John Pettite, Gillam Decanis, John Ollyver, Peter Browne, John Curtis, Peter Nicholas, Adryan Neesett, John Haunce, George Burgoye, John Decorne, Peter le Callie, Izaac Cotewe, Thomas Tew, Peter Canon, James Deplewe, Abraham Carpenter, Tobye Belwyte and Peter Robaye ... ... viij s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{254}$.

Certificate, [after 22 May, 1605],* by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of . . . Subsidy granted [3 James I., 1605 ?], that the following persons within the *Hundred of Ossulston* had no goods or chattles therein. Portion of heading torn off.

St Katherines.

Stranger by the pole.

Yongham Beldick	iiij d.

Eastesmithfeilde.

Strangers by the pole.

John Brane, Franncis Lossome, John Crock and his wife, Thomas Everson, John Keyser, Widdowe Johnson, Widdowe Wolkine, Peeter Cornellis, John Williamson ... ... iij s. iiij d.

Whitechappell.

In Hoglayne.

Barthollmew Zeland, stranger	xl s. ...	iiij s.
Gillam Debuck	— ...	iiij d.

* Sir Robert Albany occurs among the English names. He was created a Knight 22 May, 1605.

Ratcliff.

Strangers by the pole.

Meltson Gesbert, Jacob Grolle, Katherine his wife, and Godfery Kegle ... xvj d.

Holliwell Streete.

Strangers by the pole in Hollywell Howse.

John Graves and Lady Decroe ... ... viij d.

In Goddards Rents.

Catelina Corly ... ... iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{401}$.

Certificate, 7 February, 4 James I., 1606, by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Brixton* were either dead, departed, or gone.

Barmondsey.

Philip Loton, et vxor, alien, per pole	...	...	...	gon'.	...	viij d.
——— Barlyn, widow, alien, per pole	...	...	...	gon'.	...	iiij d.

Blackmanstrete.

George Willis, alien, per pole	...	...	...	gon'.	...	iiij d.
Jane Rayman, alien, per pole	...	...	...	dead.	...	iiij d.

Kentstrete.

Joanna, vxor Josephi Jobe, alias Bestwick, alien, per pole ... — ... iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{460}$.

(Membrane 2.)

Certificate, 16 August, 4 James I., 1606, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe and other places in the Low Countries, from the first payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Widow Ales, George Bolles, Jeronimo Lopez, Gabriel Fernando, Charles Hugebaut, Paule Fleurye, and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Algate.* Erasmus de la Fountayne, John de Clarke, John Vanderpagen, Mattias de Rentz, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate.* Segar Corsellis, John Abels, Arnolde Lulles, Walter Artson, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Danyell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, and Giles de Butt, within the *Ward of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge.* Peter de Prill, Huberte de la Vinquiere, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope and Nicholas le Callett, within the *Ward of Broadstrete.* Thomas Cootells, Xp'ofer de Sture, Henrye Francis, Alexander van Enden, Anne Gabrye, Widow Francis, in the *Ward of Candelwikestreete,* John de Franckavilla, within the *Ward of Colmanstrete.* Abraham Sewers, within the *Ward of Dowgate.* Dominick Bowen and Widow van Soult within the *Ward of Lymestrete.* Roger Towerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuell Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Roberte de la Barre, Peter James, John Dorper, and Francis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Langborne.* Dauid Capreau, Widow Huereblock, Ciprian Gabrye, Jaques Hugoson and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Tower.* John de Waster and Widow Bultell, within the *Ward of Walbroke.*

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON, $\frac{146}{462}$.

Certificate, 20 November, 4 James I. (1606), by the Sub-Collectors for the first payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Ward of Allgate* were either dead or gone, or had no goods or chattels within the Ward.

Ludolph Englested, alien	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.
Nicholas Compaine, alien	ij li. ...	vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{461}$.

Certificate, 12 December, 4 James I. (1606), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Farringdon Without.*

John Martyn, alien, per poll	iiij d.
* Oliver Brasson, per poll	iiij d.
* John van Relle	ij s. iiij d.
* Peter de Hyne, per poll	iiij d.
Sippier Bassanis, stranger	ij s. iiij d.
* Willyam Dux, per poll	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{460}$.

(Membrane 3.)

Certificate, 7 April, 5 James I., 1607, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James. I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Wydowe Ales, George Bolles, Charles Hugebaut, Hieronimo Lopez, Gabriel Fardinandez, Paule Flewry, and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Algate.* Segar Corselys, John Abells, Arnolde Lulles, Walter Aertson, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Daniel van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, Giles de Budt, John de Fray, and Danyel de la Falia, within the *Ward of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge.* Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquier, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, and Nicholas de Collye, within the *Ward of Broodstrete.* Erasmus Fountayne, John de Clarke, John Vanderpaghen, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate.* Thomas Cooteels, Xp'ofer de Sture, Henrye Francis, Alexander van Enden, Widow Frauncis, and Frauncis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candelwikstrete.* John de Franckeville, within the *Ward of Colmanstrete.* Abraham Seawens, within the *Ward of Dowgate.* Dominico Bowens, within the *Ward of Lymestrete.* Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuel Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Baldwyne de Bordes, within the *Ward of Langborne.* Dauid Capreau, Ciprian Gabry, and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Tower.* John de Waster and Widow Boultell, within the *Ward of Walbroke.*

(Membrane 4.)

Certificate, 16 November, 5 James I., 1607, similar to the preceding, for the first payment of the second Subsidy.

Nicholas Houblon, Wydowe Ales, George Bo[lles], Jeronimo Lopez, Gabriel Fernandes, Charles Hugobaut, Paule Flewrye, John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Algate.* Erasmus de la Fountayne, John de Clarke, and John Vanderpaghen, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate.* Segar

* Not specified as strangers.

Corsellys, John Abells, Arnold Lulls, Walter Aerts[on] Junior, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Danyell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, and Giles de Budt, within the *Ward of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge.* Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquire, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, and Nicholas de Collyc, in the *Ward of Broodstrete.* Thomas Cooteels, Xp'ofer de Sture, Henry Fraunces, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wyboe, Frauncis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candlewikestrete.* John de Franckavilla, in the *Ward of Colmanstrete.* Francis van Acre, in the *Ward of Cornhill.* Abraham Seawens, in the *Ward of Dowgate.* Domynyck Bowens, in the *Ward of Lymestrete.* Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuel Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, and John de Dorper, in the *Ward of Langborne.* Dauid Capreau, Wydow Huereblock, Cipryan Gabry, Julyan Burgrave, and John de Master, in the *Ward of Tower.* John de Waster, and Widow Bultell, in the *Ward of Walbrooke.*

(Membrane 5.)

Certificate, 29 December, 5 James I., 1607, similar to the preceding, for the first payment of the second Subsidy.

Daniel de la Falia, John de Fraye, and Jeremye Gossens, within the *Ward of Billingsgate.* Isack Malepardt and Peter Richart, in the *Ward of Bishopsgate.* Baldwyne de Bordes and Peter Wybowe, in the *Ward of Langborne.*

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 28, No. 136.

The Names of all Dutchemen vsinge the arte or misterie of Breweinge within and aboute the Cittie of London. [1607?]

James Desmeistres *	1	Godfrey Keagle	5
Peter Leonard sen'	2	[James Witterwrongle ?]†	
[Nicholas Weblinge sen']†		Mr Host at St Katherins	6
Mr Harrewinn	1	Mathias Otten	
Peter Leonard jn' } Wm Paggin }	3	Ja. Johnson	
John van East	4	Harman Long: without Algate ‡	

The straungers haue the service for transportation, especially of straungers.

They haue as liberal trade at holm as the English, and the whole trade of the straungers dwelling here.

They bring noe apprentiss to be bound.

They enterteyn noe servauntes of the English, vnless of clerkes, to gett the trade from the English.

They are not subiect to the generall charges of the Citty or company.

The conveniency of their wharf for transportation, and stealing of custom.

[Endorsed:] (1) Brewers—certificate touching straungers. (2) Mr. Host, Samuel Pupler.

---

* Modern pencil note: *Vide* An act for naturalising James Desmeistres et al., 4 & 5 Jac. I.

† Struck out.

‡ The last four names are added in a different hand or hands. The paragraphs at the end are in yet another hand.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{477}$.

Certificate, . . . January, 5 James I. (1608), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons in the *Ward of Farringdon Within* were either dead, decayed, or gone out of the Ward.

St Fosters.

Francis Peale, per poll ... ... iiij d.

St Faythes.

Widowe Oatnell, per poll ... ... iiij d.

Christchurch.

Henry Blincorne, per poll ... ... iiij d.
. . . . . .
Lewes Bartaros, per poll ... ... [iiij d.]
Edm . . ., the wife of Griffyn, per poll [iiij d.]
Tiffiny Olyters, per poll ... ... [iiij d.]
John Bartholomew, per poll ... ... [iiij d.]

Clare Jennett, per p[oll] ... ... [iiij d.]
Martin Peter and . . . . . John (?) . . .
Anne Bacast, per poll ... ... [iiij d.]
And . . . Cornelius . . . . . chil[d]
. . . ys English . . . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{266}$.

Certificate, 15 Feb., 5 James I. 1607[-8], by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulston* were either dead or decayed, or had no goods or chattels therein.

Elye Rents.

Stranger.

Goodes Nowell Plowell ... ... xl s. ... vj s. viij d.

Strangers by the poll.

By ye poll Jerome Venice, John Pollerd, William Gardner, and Warner Smithe ... ... xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{467}$.

Certificate, 14 March, 5 James I. (1608), by the Commissioners for levying the [first] payment of the [second] Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons in the [*Ward of Farringdon Without*], were either dead, departed or gone out of the Ward.

John Martyn, per poll ... ... iiij d.
John Colt, per poll ... ... iiij d.
John Vannarell, stranger ... iij s. iiij d.
James Oliver, stranger ... iij s. iiij d.
Peter Hynde, per poll ... ... iiij d.

Danyell Swartes, per poll ... ... iiij d.
Syprian Balsyne, per poll ... ... iiij d.
Oliver Brason, per poll ... ... iiij d.
Willyam Dux, per poll ... ... iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{460}$.

(Membrane 6.)

Certificate, 27 April, 6 James I., 1608, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe, and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Widow Ales, George Bolles, Hieromy Lopez, Gabriell Farnandes, Charles Hudgebaut, Paule Florye, Wydowe Burgraven, within the *Ward of Algate.* Erasmus Fountayne, John de Clarke, John van Paghen, Peter Richart, and Isack Mallaperte, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate.* Segar Corsellys, John Abells, Arnold Lulles, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Danyell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, Giles de Budt, Danyell de la Falia, John de Fray, Jeromy Gossens, Giles van de Putt, within the *Ward of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge.* Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquere, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, Nicholas de Collye, within the *Ward of Broodstreete.* Thomas Cootells, Christofer de Sture, Henry Frauncis, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wyboe, Anne Gabry wydowe, Frauncis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candelwickstrete.* John de Franckaville, Marye Rogers wydowe, within the *Ward of Colmanstreete.* Frauncis van Acre, in the *Ward of Cornhill.* Widowe Boultell, in the *Ward of Cordweynrestrete.* Abraham Seawens, within the *Ward of Dowgate.* Domynick Bowens, in the *Ward of Lymestrete.* Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham van Delden, Emanuel Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Baldwyne de Bordez, Peter Wybowe, Paule de Cuper, within the *Ward of Langborne.* Dauid Capreau, Widow Hureblock, Ciprian Gabry, Jaques Hugoson, Julian Burgrave, and John de Master, in the *Ward of Tower.* John de Waster, within the *Ward of Walbroke.*

LAY SUBSIDY, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{256}$.

Certificate, ... [after 20 Mar. 1608]* by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy granted [3 James I. 1605], that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulston* had no goods, &c., therein.

Gouldinge Lane.

Strangers by the pole.

Jane Colvile and Agnes Demoye; Hellen, John Rutties mayde ... ... xij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{265}$.

Assessment, 30 March, 7 James I., 1609, of the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 5 Nov., 3 James I. (1605).

The Libertye of the Dutchy of Lancaster.

Alyens within the saide Libertye.

Hypocrates Dothen, Doctor in Phisick, in goodes ...	iij li. ...	x s.
Browne Balthazar, per powle	— ...	iiij d.
Martyn Peterson, in goodes	iij li. ...	x s.
Peter Coale, in goodes	ij s. ...	vj s. viij d.
Peter Croizart, in goodes	ij s. ...	vj s. viij d.
Affid' Anthony Garrarde, per powll	— ...	iiij d.

---

* Part of heading lost.

	Martyn van Bentum, per powle ...	—	...	iiij d.
Cert'	Roger Shoven, in goodes ...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Jeronimo Vanderelst, in goodes ...	ij li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Affid'	Abraham Egmaunde, per powle ...	—	...	iiij d.
	Ernestus Fredericus Febrilius, in goodes ...	iij li.	...	x s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{460}$.

(Membrane 7.)

Certificate, 18 May, 7 James I., 1609, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Widdowe Ales, Widdowe Bolles, Charles Hudgebaut, Paule Florye, Widdow Burgraven, and John Vannarth, in the *Ward of Algate.* Erasmus Fountayne, John de Clarke, John vander Paghen, Peter Richart, and Isaacke Mallaparte, within the *Ward of Bushoppesgate.* Segar Corsellis, John Abells, Arnold Lulles, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Daniell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, Giles de Budt, Daniel de la Fallia, John de Fraye, Jeremy Gossens, and Giles de Piett, within the *Ward of Billingesgate.* John Fortree, in *Bridge Ward.* Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquire, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, and Nicholas de Collye, within the *Ward of Broadestreete.* Thomas Cooteeles, Xp'ofer de Sture, Alexaunder van Enden, Peter Wybo, and Frauncis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candlewickestreete.* Frauncis van Acre, within the *Ward of Cornehill.* Abraham Seawens, within the *Ward of Dowgate.* Dominicke Bowens, within the *Ward of Lymestreete.* John Vandenbende, Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Henry Frauncis, Abraham van Delden, Emanuell Demetrius, Anthony Terryne, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Jaques de Bee, Baldwyn de Bordez, John Luce, Peter Wybowe, and Paul de Cuper, within the *Ward of Langborne.* Widdowe Hureblock, Cipryan Gabry, and John de Master, within the *Ward of Tower.* John de Waster, within the *Ward of Walbrooke.* Widdowe Boultell, within the *Ward of Cordwaynerstreete.*

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{558}$.

Certificate, 20 June, 1609, by the Commissioners for levying first payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Warde of Bishopsgate,* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

S' Peters Parish.

Peter Jacobson, stranger, *bis assessat'* * ...	xv li.	... l s.

S' Ethelboroughes Parishe.

Strangers.

Wydowe Vandever ...	v li.	... xvj s. viij d.

S' Buttolphes Parishe.

Strangers.

Abraham Carpinter, and his wife ...	per pol.	... viij d.
Daniell Shamboe ...	iiij li.	... xiij s. iiij d.

* Inserted.

Ludie Plooke, et vxor ...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Nicholas Bartholemewe, et vxor	per pol.	...	viij d.
Arnold de Ager, et vxor	per pol.	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{476}$.

Certificate, 27 June, 1609, similar to the preceding, for *Crepleyate Ward.*

St Michaells et al'.

Elie de Tallier,* alien, in goodes	iiij li.	...	xiij s. iiij d. †

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{557}$.

Certificate, 8 July, 7 James I., 1609, similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Langborne.*

[*St Bennett Gracechurche.*]

‡[Peter Wyboe, stranger	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.]

St Mary Wolnothe Parishe.

Martin Frederigo, stranger	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{470}$.

Indenture, 10 April, 8 James I. (1610), of the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605).

BREADSTREETE WARDE.

St Margarett Moyses Parishe.

Straungers.

Frederick Vandersaunt	iij li.	...	vj s.
Hanse Hornor ...	iiij li.	...	viij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{472}$.

Indenture, 10 April, 8 James I. (1610), of the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605).

CORDWAYNERSTREETE.

St Pancras and St Bennett Sherehogg Parishes.

Strainger.

Certif'. Widowe Boultell	xv li.	...	xxx s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{460}$.

(Membrane 8.)

Certificate, 18 May, 8 James I., 1610, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer, and other officers of the Exchequer exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Hobelon, Widdow Ales, Widdow Bolles, Charles Hugabert, Paule Flory, John Vanarthe, and Rodrigo van Arthe, in the *Ward of Algate.* Erasmus Fountaine, Peter Rychawte,

* Or *Tillier*?

† *Apud Westm'* in margin.

‡ Struck out.

John de Clarke, John Vanderpagen, and Isack Malepert, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate.* Abraham Rusholte, Segar Corsellis, John Abells, Arnold Lulls, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Daniel van Haselvelt Jacob de Bewly, Daniel de la Falia, John de Fray, and Jeremey Gossens, Giles Vandeputt, Frauncis Peintrey, and Giles de Budt, in the *Ward of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, in the *Ward of Bridge.* Hubert de la Vinquire, Garrard Johnson, Waldron de Pope, Nicholas de Colly, in the *Ward of Breadstreet.* Widdow Boultell, in the *Ward of Cordweynerstreet.* Sir Thomas Cooteeles, Knight, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wyboe, and Frauncis Terence, in the *Ward of Candlewickstreet.* John de Frankvilla and Mary Rogers, widowe, in the *Ward of Colmanstreet.* Frauncis van Acre, in the *Ward of Cornhill.* Jeronimy Williamson, in the *Ward of Dowgate.* Domynick Bowence, in the *Ward of Lymestreet.* Peter Sone, John van Bendey, Roger Turlott, Giles Evans, Henry Frances, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuell Demetrius, Anthoney Terryne, Joes van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Jacob de Bee, Baldwin de Bordez, John Lucy, Peter Wyboe, and Paule de Cooper, in the *Ward of Langborne.* Ciprian Gabry and John de Maisters, in the *Ward of Tower.* John de Waster, in the *Ward of Walbrooke.*

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{269}$.

Certificate, 2 July, 8 James I. (1610), by the Commissioners for levying the last payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulston* were either dead or decayed, or had no goods or chattels therein.

Oldestreete.

Strangers by the poll.

——— Grove, wife of Michael Grove, Agnes wife to Guyllam Barnes, John Convyle, and Agnes Demoye ... ... xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{267}$.

Certificate, 4 July, 8 James I. (1610), similar to the preceding, for the *Hundred of Osulston.*

Elye Rents.

Stranger in goodes.

Nowell Plowell ... ... xl s. ... iiij s.

By the poll.

Jerome Venice, John Pollard, William Gardener, Wardner Smith ... ... xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{270}$.

Certificate, 6 July, 8 James I. (1610), similar to the preceding, for the *Hundred of Osulston.* The names are evidently those of strangers, but they are not specified as such.

St Katherines.

Mighell Wessen and Garrett Inglesbury, by the pole ... ... viij d.

Whitechappell.

Gillam Debuke, Frauncis Lampson, and Peter Vanhust, by the pole ... xij d.

Hollowell Streate.

Garrett Conye and his wife, John Gaye and his wife, John Peter and Gilluam Bulluff, by the pole ... ... ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{272}$.

Indenture, 12 September, 8 James I. (1610), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610).

[The Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster.]

Aliens taxed within the said Libertie.

Hippocrates Dothen, Docter in Phisick, in bonis	iiij li.	xiij s. iiij d.
Martin Peterson, in bonis	iij li.	x s.
Peter Coale, in bonis	ij li.	vj s. viij d.
Peter Croizart, in bonis	ij li.	vj s. viij d.
Martin van Bentum, in bonis	j li.	iij s. iiij d.
Browne Balthazar	per poll.	iiij d.
James Money	per poll.	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{407}$.

Indenture, 1 April, 9 James I., 1611, for *Bridge Ward.* See p. 99.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{465}$.

Indentures, 1 April, 9 James I. (1611), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610).

Billingsgate Ward.

S[aint] Marie Athill Parishe.

[Stra]ngers.

*		
Joyce, wife of Segar Corcell[es]	. . .	. . .
Lawrence Dore	. . .	. . .
Lewen de Ager	. . .	. . .
Suzan Rachermore (?)	. . .	. . .
Henricke and Mary de Fray (?) servauntes to Joh[n] de Fraye (?)	. . .	. . .

Sainte Buttolphes Parishe.

Strangers.

Jacob le Be . . .	xl li.	iiij li.
Frauncis P[enitree] †	x li.	xx s.
Giles Vandeput	lxx li.	vij li.
John Mesh . ., et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Cornelius Volaert, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Peter de Busker	per poll.	iiij d.
Phillip Mealeman, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
David Tobaste, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
[J]oos Croppenbury	per poll.	iiij d.
Sarah, wife of Giles Vandeput	per poll.	iiij d.
John Vanmemon, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

Sainte George and St Margarettes Parishes.

Strangers.

Abraham Williamson	xxx li.	iij li.
William Ab[bell]s	xv li.	xxx s.
Tobyas Byrde	xv li.	xxx s.

* The first 11 entries are very faded.

† See p. 238.

	Abraham Rushale	xv li.	xxx s.
	Daniell Vanhaselvelt	xx li.	xl s.
	Phillipp Jacob	x li.	xx s.
	Abraham Becker	xx li.	xl s.
Aff'	John de Bla	viij li.	xvj s.
	Harker	per poll.	iiij d.
	Domynico	per poll.	iiij d.
	Mary, wife of [D]a[ni]ell [Van]haselv[elt] and Thomas Gar . . . . . servaunt	per poll.	. . .
	M . . . Cabelewe, Elizabeth and Anne their [*sic*] children	per poll.	. . .

COLMANSTREETE WARDE.

St Stephens Parishe.

Strangers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	John de Francvilla	xx li.	xl s.
	John Tyrre	iiij li.	viij s.
	Robert Terre	iiij li.	viij s.
	Arnold de la Peare	xl s.	iiij s.
	Jacob Speede	xl s.	iiij s.
	George Turwyn, and Barbara his wief	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Adrian Guenbrooke	per poll.	iiij d.
	James de Harmonsey, and Adryan his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Peeter Tobie	per poll.	iiij d.
	Harman Michell, and Mary his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Anthoine del Violl, and Hellen his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Helen Hanno	per poll.	iiij d.
	John de Combe	per poll.	iiij d.
	Moyses Bartram, and Anne his wief	per poll.	viij d.
	Gyles de Paett	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jecola Gryme	per poll.	iiij d.

. . . . . .

[Both of the above Wards are incomplete, and in bad condition.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{480}$.

Indenture, 1 April, 9 James I. (1611), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610).

BISHOPSGATE WARDE.

St Peters Parishe.

Strangers.

Peter Jacobson	x li.	xx s.
Giles de Hertocke	v li.	x s.
Henrie Paule	v li.	x s.
Henrie Powell at Mr Jacobsons	per poll.	iiij d.

St Martin Outwich Parishe.

Stranger.

John de Baker	xv li.	xxx s.

S Hellens Parishe.

Strangers.

Aff'	Erasmus Fountaine	xxx li.	iij li.
	Mathias Stilton	l li.	v li.
Exon'.	John de [Cla]rke	l li.	v li.

Exon'.	Widow V[and]erpager	x li.	xx s.
	John Maynard	vj li.	xij s.
	Lewes Bovyer	[vii]j li.	xvj s.
Aff'	Ambrose de Broome	iiij li.	viij s.
	Gomes Davila	iiij li.	viij s.
	Widow de Renzey	v li.	x s.
	John Lybart	[v] li.	x s.
	Simon Writinge, at Lewes [Bovy]ers	per poll.	iiij d.
	Davye St . . . er	per poll.	[iii]j d.
	Paule V . . . velt	per poll.	iiij d.
	Widowe Steere	per poll.	iiij d.

St Ethelboroughes.

Strangers.

Daniel Chamboye	iiij li.	viij s.
Widowe de Towers	iij li.	vj s.
Peter Antse	xx s.	ij s.
Gilliam Lesage	xx s.	ij s.
Eastace Germaine	xl s.	iiij s.
Esaias Leyure	xl s.	iiij s.
Barnett Boddwyn	per poll.	iiij d.
James Osyer	per poll.	iiij d.

St Buttolphes Parishe.

Strangers.

	Gerrard Molynas, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jaques Pattowbricke, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Samuel Wyttes, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	James Knight, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	William Wagoner, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Guilliam Deldemo, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Marian del Huster, et vxor	per poll.	[viij d.]
Aff'	Peter Lecatt, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Marie Toonell, vidua	per poll.	iiij d.
	Rooke de Fossey	per poll.	iiij d.
	Widowe Cowey	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Luke Plavey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Paul Phillips	per poll.	iiij d.
	Josee Mace, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Jaqueline Cooke, vidua	per poll.	iiij d.
	Francis Lewton, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John de Vesey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jaques Rowbey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Francisco Petrasano, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Joseph, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Lawrence Hendricke, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Fawconie, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Carpent[er]	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Bodwyn du Poise, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Porowley	per poll.	iiij d.
	James Boushe	per poll.	iiij d.
	Francis Ansoye, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Earmie, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John de Poyz, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

Aff'	Maudlin Josee, vidua	per poll.	iiij d.
	Barbara . . . e, vidua	per poll.	iiij d.
	Francis Cocke, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Josephe Sterner, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Callewe, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	William Carpenter, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	[Fr]ancis Rowbey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Giels Willow, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Marke . . . how, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Sp . . cocke, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Millabegg	per poll.	iiij d.
	Henrie de Furmier	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Turleine, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Venney, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jonas Fountaines wife	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jonas Willer, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Joh[n] de Verse	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Isaack Fulham, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Anthoine Serya . ., et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Vallens (?) wife	per poll.	iiij d.
	Philli[p] . . . . age, e[t vxor]	per poll.	viij d.
	Elias Bronny, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Goodart, et vxor	per poll.	v[iij d.]
Aff'	Guillam Marshall, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Oliuer S[t] Jauiler	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Tilman, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Formove, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	James de Gettan, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Balthesar Rake	per poll.	iiij d.
	Clement Fountaine	per poll.	iiij d.
	Anthoine Field	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	John Erkow, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Dantser	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	William Estrange	per poll.	iiij d.
	Stephen Canna . . .	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jane Cr . . .	per poll.	[iiij d.]
	Peter . . . ett	per poll.	[iiij d.]
	Ol[iv]er . . . ett	per poll.	[iiij d.]
	Stephen . . . nt, et vxor	per poll.	[viij d.]
	John Raynes, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jasper Castell	per poll.	iiij d.
	Adrian Soare, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	James Loridall, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Talewe	per poll.	iiij d.
	Ely Marsesse, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Samuel le Feuer, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham le Parry et Marie le Count, vidua	per poll.	viij d.
	Gilbert Dollrey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John . . . varchine, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Leskin Stevens, vidua	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Dewiller,* et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Raine, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

* Or *Dewoller?*

Arnold del Chambe (?), et vxor	per poll	viij d.
Nicholas dez Pa . . ., et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Alexander le Mart	per poll.	iiij d.
Phillip Coussteare, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Charles de V . . . ., et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Paule Putten, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
James Lescollet, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Jacob le Count, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Anthoine Salley, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Jaques de Reaue,* et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
C (?) . . . es Shamboy, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
William Fou[n]t[a]ine, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Pader . . . . . se	per poll.	viij d.
J[ohn] Suazroll,† et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
Wallrowne Dentrey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Katherine Spence, vidua	per poll.	viij d.
Marion del Planco, vidua	per poll.	iiij d.
Jonas Fountaine, et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
	per poll.	viij d.

DOWGATE WARDE.

Greate Alhallowes Parishe.

Strangers.

Ha . . . . . borne	xx li.	xl s.
‡ Ja[cob Witter]ongle	x li.	xx s.
. . . . . derdale	vj li.	xij s.
John Bucke	iiij li.	viij s.
Cornelius Cornet	iiij li.	viij s.
Roger Stephens	xl s.	iiij s.
Peter Va . . aple	iij li.	vj s.
John Mettes	xx s.	ij s.
Lawrence	iij li.	vj s.
Peter Bull (?)	[xx] s.	ij s.
Edward Howsewheele (?)	per poll.	iiij d.
John Lightle	per poll.	iiij d.
Peter Vanvyne	per poll.	iiij d.
Sara Vandercapula	per poll.	iiij d.
————§	per poll.	iiij d.
Bartholmewe Bartholmewe, et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
Hubbard Francklin, et vxor	per poll.	viij d
Peter Harman	per poll.	viij d.
John Herdwyn	per poll.	iiij d.
Jacob Johnson	per poll.	iiij d.
Adolphe van Baserode	per poll.	iiij d.
Paule Wolfe	per poll.	iiij d.
He[nr]icke Fredericke	per poll.	iiij d.
William De . . . er	per poll.	iiij d.
John de Coster	per poll.	iiij d.
William de Cooper	per poll.	iiij d.
John Menricke	per poll.	iiij d.
Peter Foxe, et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
Balthezer Smouthouse, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Anne Cornett	per poll.	viij d.
Jacob Cornett	per poll.	iiij d.
	per poll.	iiij d.

* Or *Reane?* † Or *Snaytell?* ‡ See p. 198. § The name has been erased.

Jane Ellis	per poll.	iiij d.
Stephen Sampson	per poll.	iiij d.
Jasper W[i]lliams, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Jaques Provars	per poll.	iiij d.
Michael Creene	per poll.	iiij d.
Jacob Tressie	per poll.	iiij d.
Jacob ———	per poll.	iiij d.
. . . . Watson	per poll.	iiij d.
Simon van Anwerpe	per poll.	iiij d.
Lucas Desempven	per poll.	iiij d.

Alhallowes the Lesse, St Lawre[nc]e Pountney, St Marie Bothawe, St Michael [Pater] Noster, and St Johns Parishes.

Strangers.

Garrett Pewtreece	xl s.	iiij s.
Jennet . . . . ost, widowe	xxx s.	iiij s.
John . . . st . .	xl s.	iiij s.
Giles Leonard, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Arnold Gatson	per poll.	iiij d.
Phillip van Abell	per poll.	iiij d.
Prudence Ayre	per poll.	iiij d.
Garrett Sluce	per poll.	iiij d.
Katherine Gest	per poll.	iiij d.
Henricke Mansfeild, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Conrad Coryn	per poll.	iiij d.
Charles Besdell	per poll.	iiij d.
Hans Levers, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Peter Oast	per poll.	iiij d.
Balthesar Loverman, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
John de Bucke	per poll.	iiij d.
John Heath	per poll.	iiij d.
Stephen Maryn	per poll.	iiij d.
Mathew le Court	per poll.	iiij d.
Suzan le Court	per poll.	iiij d.
Guylliam Vanvemers, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{481}$.

Assessment, [1 April, 9 James I., 1611],* of the second payment of the Subsidy granted [7 James I. 1610].

CORDWAYNERSTREETE WARD.

. . . . . .

St Pancras and St Bennett Sherhogge Parishes.

Straingers.

Widowe Boultell	xv li.	xxx s.
James Boultell and Peeter Boultell	xv li.	xxx s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, DIVERS COUNTIES, $\frac{238}{108}$.

Certificate, 29 May, 9 James I., 1611, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610), that the following persons were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Hundred.

* Signed by Sir Wm. Craven, Lord Mayor.

THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

St Katherines.

Hawnce Classon, stranger, in goodes ... ... xl s. ... iiij s.

Strangers, by the poll.

John Maior, Sibbell his wiefe, and Conrodoe Withelhouse their servant ... xij d.

Eastesmythefielde.

John Dowringe, stranger, in goodes ... ... xx s. ... ij s.

Strangers, by the poll.

Lawrence Offerman, Henry Rutter, Mathias Marten, Peter Deloore, Leonard Schapeson, and Thomas James ... ... — ... ij s.

Ratclyffe.

Stranger, by the poll.

Godfrey Keagle ... ... — ... iiij d.

Myleende.

Stranger, by the poll.

Ollyver Wendall ... ... — ... iiij d.

Nortonfolgate.

Joyce Depreele, stranger, in goodes ... ... xl s. ... iiij s.

Hollywelstreete.

Strangers, by the poll.

James Scryven, Charels Lemoote, and his wife, Sara Bevoose, Nicholas Fielde, and his wife, Anthony Furnoye, and his wiefe, Clement Clenon, Anthonye Tassall, David Maggall, Rubert Furrey, Garrett Fanna, George Bussawe, and his wife, Misha Ornett, Jane Daniell, and Peter Lifeblood ... ... vj s.

Fynnesburye and Wenlaxbarne Libertie ; Oldestreete.

Strangers, by the poll.

Helen, the servant of John Ruttey, John Colvine, and Agnes Demoye ... xij d.

Stoknewingeton.

Ciprian Gabriell, stranger, in goodes ... ... x li. ... xx s.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 65, No. 51.

A List of trades of Strangers. "1611, July ?"

Ministers	0005	Tapemakers	0002
Merchauntes	0146	Brewers	0005
Goldsmithes	0020	Reedmakers	0001
Jewellers	0012	Keepers of merchauntes bookes ...	0001
Thredmakers	0009	Cutlers	0008
Refiners of sugar or Sugar Bakers	0004	Surgeons	0003
		Silkwinders	0007
Brokers	0006	Joyners	0004
Thredtwisters	0005	Imbroderers	0008
Weauers	0167	Silktwisters	0002
Silkthrosters	0015	Handbankers	0002
Tailors	0052	Scholemasteres	0012
Sellers of stuffe and linen ...	0004	Glassemakers	0005
Chaundlers	0009	Ordinary keepers	0006
Wier drawers	0003	Stone cutters	0009
Damaskers	0001	Poastes	0009

Coblers	0003	Musicions	0002
Phisicions	0004	Carvors	0002
Spinsters	0011	Crasbow makeres	0002
Shoemakers	0003	Button makers	0003
Smithes	0004	Gentlemen	0001
Clockmakers	0011	Cookes	0002
Bookebinders	0003	Cutter	0001
Painters	0003	Brasieres	0002
Grauers	0001	Featherdresseres	0001
Barbersurgeon	0001	Feltmakers	0001
Pictor drawers	0002	Ferkin bearer	0001
Turnors	0005	Servinge man	0001
Twister of yarne	0001	Gold spinner	0001
Shuttlemakers	0001	Boxmaker	0001
Sleamakers	0002	Pearlepearcer	0002
Waterer of stuffes	0001	Goldbeater	0002
Hostmarchauntes	0001	Nedlemaker	0001
The Kinges sculptor	0001	Pursemaker	0001
Allmanders	0001	Trunck maker	0001
Armourers	0001	Notories	0006
Hempdressers	0005	Factors	0003
Siuemakers	0002	Fencer	0001
Orris makers	0002	Skinner	0001
Botchers	0001	Gardiner	0001
Interpreter	0001	Diers	0017
Apothecaryes	0004	Renish wine seller	0001
Helemakers	0001	Bakeres	0005
Hard wax maker	0001	Consolator to the French Churche	0001
Lutemaker	0002	Tiremaker	0001
			686

All dwelling out of the liberties, the Borough of Southwarke, and in the Dukes Place are hereout omitted.

[*Endorsed :*] The severall qualityes of ye straungers.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 88, No. 113.

A List of trades exercised by Strangers [in London ?] and of the numbers of each trade, with reference to the folios of some book in which the names were probably entered. "1616, October ?"

		fol.			fol.
6	Apothecaryes	1	4	Basketmakers	11
2	Arras workers	2	1	Cordwinders	11
1	Anckersmithes	2	12	Cowpers	12
8	Brokers for Merchantes	3	9	Chirurgions	13
7	Buttonmakers	4	2	Comemakers	13
37	Brewers	5	11	Cookes	14
2	Boxemakers	6	22	Cutlers	15
—	Blacksmithes	6	16	Chaundlers	16
5	Bakers	7	3	Crosbowmakers	17
2	Brayesyers	9	1	Crewell sellers	18
1	Braslockmakers	10	15	Clockmakers	19

		fol.
1	Cutters	20
3	Carvers	21
10	Doctors	22
3	Distillers	23
1	Drawers	23
39	Dyers	24
6	Dyamond cutters	25
3	Dauncers	26
2	Flaxmen	26
1	Feltmakers	27
13	Factors	28
1	Flower makers	29
10	Gravers	30
1	Grocers	30
20	Goldsmithes	31
10	Glasmakers	32
5	Gunnemakers	33
1	Glaspainters	34
4	Gardners	35
2	Glayesyers	35
1	Gunstock makers	36
2	Guilders	36
6	Goldrawers	37
1	Goldspinners	38
1	Goldbeaters	38
5	Hatbandmakers	39
1	Hatmakers	39
3	Hoseyers	40
14	Hempdressers	41
35	Jewellers	42
20	Joyners	43
2	Inlayers	44
1	Inholders	44
10	Imbroyderers	45
1	Inginers	46
1	Instrument makers	47
1	Locksmiths	47
1	Labourers	48
1	Lawyers	48
6	Letherdressers	49
183	Merchantes	50
4	Millers	52
2	Mercers	52
2	Needlemakers	52
14	Ordinary keepers	53
4	Posts	54
1	Printers	54
13	Painters	55
1	Pinners	55
1	Perfumers	56

		fol.
1	Packthredmakers	56
11	Preachers	57
1	Pearledrillers	58
1	Padlockmakers	59
11	Pickturemakers	60
2	Pottmakers	61
1	Perlepercers	62
12	Silkethrowsters	63
9	Stone cutters	64
4	Sleauemakers	64
3	Siluersmithes	65
3	Saylemakers	65
16	Scholemaisters	66
4	Sugar bakers	67
1	Sholelemakers	68
43	Shomakers	69
1	Skinners	70
1	Soucemen	70
5	Silkewinders	71
1	Scriueners	72
4	Siuemakers	73
1	Sempsters	74
1	Spinsters	74
4	Smithes	75
1	Shipwrights	75
1	Sattenlace makers	76
148	Taylers	77
3	Twisters of wosted	80
1	Tooth drawers	81
1	Tobackoe sellers	81
11	Thredmakers	82
9	Thredtwisters	84
1	Trusmakers	85
2	Tyermakers	88
4	Victualers	92
1	Wyerdrawers	94
2	Woolcomber	95
2	Whitsters	97
2	Watchmakers	102
349	Weavers	103
1	Windsters	108
1	Filesmithes	109
2	Notary Publiques	110
3	Tennis Court keepers and Rackett makers ...	111
1	Sellers of lynnen	112
1	Workmen in gold	113
2	Marryners	1[*sic*]
3	Musicions	113

[*Total :*] Trades—121 ; of thees severall trades—1343.
[*Endorsed :*] Straungeres.

DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Vol. 10, No. 12. [1617.]

A Catalogue of the Names of the Members of the Dut[c]h Congregation in London being Handicraftmen, with the tyme of their aboade here, dwelling both Within and Without the Citye.

Within the Citye.

Thridtwisters.

			yeares.
8 (*sic*) Housholders	Abraham van[den] Broecke	dwelled heere	29
	Lieven de Jager	dwelled heere	30
	Gillis Lions	dwelled heere	30
	Wessel Wessels	dwelled heere	22
	Thomas Santkens	dwelled heere	34
5 Free Denysons	Guiljam van Damme	dwelled heere	27
	Tobias Baert	dwelled heere	48
	Jan Jansen	dwelled heere	32
	Jan Laurens	dwelled heere	30
	Hubrecht Francklin	dwelled heere	50
3 Housholders	Geerard van Hoobroeck	dwelled heere	16
	Henric Schoesettes	dwelled heere	8
	Cornelis Sickraet	dwelled heere	—
4 Single men. Servants	Gomaer Willemsen	dwelled heere	7
	Herman Hermansen	dwelled heere	2
	Pieter Hermansen	dwelled heere	21
	Simon Rademaker	dwelled heere	5
13 Borne in England; some of them housholders, some servants of small habilitye	Elias Garnoot.		
	Philips Regel.		
	Jan Soenen.		
	Richard Laurens.		
	Samuel de Veillaerds.		
	Daniel Verbrugge.		
	Jan de Winne.		
	Philips Boen.		
	David Myleman.		
	Samuel Damere.		
	Henric Hermansen.		
	Pieter de Winne.		
	Thomas Prentis.		

Without the Citye.

Thridtwisters.

8 Poore housholders	Jan Hardewyn	dwelled heere	16
	Lieven van Bockhout	dwelled heere	28
	Franchoys Lamsen	dwelled heere	31
	Michiel Herault	dwelled heere	32
	Jaques Duys	dwelled heere	25
	Jaques de Ridder	dwelled heere	29
	Jan de Coster	dwelled heere	30
	Jan Niclaes	dwelled heere	55

Note, that this occupation brought into this Realme by the Dutch Nation, setteth many of the English Nation at worke, who get their living honestly there by.

Within the Citye.

Silketwisters.

			yeares.
9 (?) Poore housholders	Christoffel Loof	denyson	—
	Eleazar Pont	...	50
	Lowys van[der] Capelle	...	50
	Cornelis Cornet	...	31
	Joos Moorman	...	8
	Isaac van Aerschot	dwelled heere	5
	Jaques Cornet	...	12
	Dierick Wessels	...	23
	Hendric Bosman	..	37
	Jaques Maes	denyson	—
	Willem de Grave	...	32
4 Borne in England, where of three are single men	Josias Wessels and his servant Guiljame de Buck.		
	Jacob van[de] Biest.		
	Jacob Lammen.		
	Abraham van Striepe.		

Without the Citye.

Silketwisters.

7 Poore housholders	Jaques Alewyn	...	34
	Paulus de Cocq	...	32
	Guiljame Damer	...	33
	Jacob Velle	dwelled heere	32
	Rogier van Herreweghe	...	30
	Jacob Bens	...	—
	Jan Velle	...	32

Within the Citye.

Silke wevers and Caffa workers.

5	Arnout Aertsen	...	30
	Jaques Frutier	...	11
	Cornelis van Heyl	dwelled heere	20
	Franchoys van[den] Broecke	...	48
	Cornelis Pietersen	...	32

Without the Citye.

15 Housholders the most part very poore	Pieter Lepper	...	15
	Pieter Vademondt	...	23
	Guiljame de Wyse	...	32
	Paulus van Cluyten	...	49
	Jan van Este	...	15
	Steven Egberts	...	13
	Willem Goversen	...	8
	Jaques Hofman	dwelled heere	34
	Philips van[de] Plassche	...	27
	Nicolaus de Preut	...	36
	Jaques Paren	...	19
	Carel Hendricx	...	14
	Cornelis van[den] Hoeve	...	14
	Jan Schram	...	20
	Gabriel Vinck	...	28

Without the Citye.

Silke weuers and Caffaworkers.

			yeares.
28 Poore housholders	Carel van Peenen	... ...	50
	Arnout Meyer	... ...	9
	Christoffel de Peyster	.. ..	47
	Willem Bos	... ...	19
	Hans Gommaerts	... ...	12
	Jaques de Hoeck	... ...	33
	Nicolaus de Pau	... ...	32
	Cornelis Jarigh	... ...	10
	Jan de Vries	... ...	13
	Jan Couster	... ...	7
	Craft Kessels	... ...	30
	Laureyns Hendricx	... ...	20
	Pieter Pietersen	... ...	15
	Govaert van Hassel	dwelled here	10
	Daniel van[den] Bossche	dwelled here	30
	Jan Wynant	... ...	6
	Jan de Wyse	... ...	31
	Jan Crom	... ...	30
	Pieter Hendricx	... ...	15
	Hans d'Oude	... ...	37
	Jan Hane	... ...	13
	Franchoys Loose	... ...	35
	Jan Keyser	... ...	13
	Adriaen de Crooke	... ...	30
	Geerard Jansen	... ...	20
	Hans van[der] Velde	... ...	—
	Abraham Walrave	... ...	—
	Isaac Mouton	... ...	—
4 Single men, travellers	Andries Meyer.		
	Willem Govarsen.		
	Cornelis van Ruyt.		
	Joos de Voghel.		
9 Borne in England	Salomon van[den] Broecke.		
	Ambrosius Bruyn.		
	Gedeon Faucon.		
	Abraham de Preut.		
	Jacob Coyeghem.		
	Enoch Garnoot.		
	Jan de Meyer.		
	Jan Ballieu.		
	Gabriel van[den] Bossche.		

Wevers.

Within the Citye.

Poore housholders	Pieter Hoste	dwelled here	40
	Pieter Vermeersch	dwelled here	23
	Without the Citye.		
	Jan Hermansen	... ...	12
	Palus de Vos	dwelled here	4
	Joos Hoste	... ...	33

			yeares.
Borne in England	Jacob van[de] Sande.		
	Abraham Hoste.		
	Jacob Messiaen.		

Bleachers.

Without the Citye.

Cornelis de Baert	dwelled here	40
Adrien Calandt		30

Dyers.

Within the Citye.

	Nicolaus Winterbeke		32

Without the Citye.

Poore housholders	Roelandt Sneeck	dwelled here	11
	Egbert Wybrands		13
	Mattheus Beuns		11
	Marcus Steen		5
Borne in England	Andries van Alecaes.		
Traveller, single man	Franchoys vanden Capelle.		

Chandlers.

Within the Citye.

Free denysons	Passchier de Coninc	dwelled here	32
	Pieter Baert		30
	Joris de Coninck		33
	Lenard van[der] Linden		27
Borne in England	Jacob Pachet.		
	Jan van Peene.		
	Jan Cleyman.		
	Sacharias Ruytinck.		
	Abraham Leeman.		

Without the Citye.

Free denysons	Bartholomeus Crombrugghe	dwelled heere	29
	Abraham de Meulenaer		30
	Joos Merregaren		45
Servants unto Chandlers	Jan Daniels		38
	Anthoni de Coninck		30
	Pieter Doornaert		32

Shoomakers.

Within the Citye.

Denyson	Dominicus van Wtwyc	dwelled heere	28
	Jan de Fever		28
	Nicolaus Enserinck		35
	Thomas Bombinder		28
Poore housholders	Albert Wtman		17
	Herman Hecker		10
	Jan Dericksen		9
	Geerard Geerardsen		8
Cobbler	Bernard Jansen		38

Without the Citye.

			yeares.
Denyson	Hendric van[de] Wenden	dwelled heere	23
	Peter Verhulst		27
Cobbler	Isaac Jacobsen		50
Borne in England	Noe Frombaut.		

Turners.

Within the Citye.

Poore housholders	Daniel de Crooke	dwelled her	11
	Philips de Keerle		50
	Without the Citye		
	Nicolaus Melckebeke		18
	Willem Jacobs		37
Borne in England	Abraham Bill.		
	Abraham de Keerle.		

Stocke Makers.

Without the Citye.

Free denyson	Lambrecht Jansen	dwelled heere	36
	Christoffel Pin		10
Borne in England	Jan Gonneel.		

Taylors.

Within the Citye.

Denysons	Andries Jansen	dwelled heere	22
	Geerard Luyten		48
	Edward Nicols		45
	Marten Cornelisen		—
20 Poore housholders	Cornelis Valuard	dwelled heere	17
	Jan Jaspersen		17
	Thomas Aluwyn		20
	Conraet Haes		11
	Jan Mets		46
	Lenard Costerman		30
	Matthys Aertsen		7
	Jan Scheunincx		24
	Samuel Alewyn		31
	Cornelis Draeck		18
	Cornelis Geerards		34
	Nicolaus Trappaert		26
	Michiel Leeman		32
	Mattheus Hendricx		18
	Jaques Jansen		40
	Geerard ter Sluys		28
	Herman Stappart		36
	Anthoni Woesthof		24
	Tobias van[den] Abeele		50
	Jan Moor		16
Single men	Nicolaus Moor.		
	Godefrey Regier.		
	Jonathan de la Forrest.		
	Engel Cremer.		

Without the Citye.

			yeares.
Poore housholders	Frederic Lubberinck	dwelled heere	44
	Carel de Man		32
	Jan Steenberghe		13
	Willem Theunisen		8
Borne in England	Hendric Seld[en]		—
	Mattheus Hofmeyer		4

Joyners.

Within the Citye.

Denyson	Joos Otgeer	dwelled heere	50
Poore housholders	Erasmus Hendricx		18
	Herman Scholier		31
	Dieric Helden		31
	Pieter Gerritsen		14
	Simon de Raedt		—
	Jaques Spe		44
Single men travellers	Wessel Jansen.		
	Steven Steur.		
	Herman Jaspersen.		

Without the Citye.

Joyners.

Denysons	Bartholomeus Pauwels	dwelled heere	44
	Jan Gruwel		—
	Willebrord Spys		11
Aged men	Adam Bouters		43
	Gillis Diepenryck		40
	Jan Wilandt		36

Painters.

Within the Citye.

Poore housholders	Marcus Geerards	dwelled heere	49
	Marten Droeshout, denys[on]		33
	Marten van Benthem		22
	Philips Myleman		32
	Paulus van[der] Velde		24

Goldsmits, Diamondcutters, and Jewlers.

Within the Citye.

Denysons	Eliard vanden Heyden	dwelled heere	44
	Nicasius Roussel		44
	Pieter le Clerck		22
13 Poore housholders	Jan Hoornaet		27
	Reinier Drael		35
	Zacharias Frederic		26
	Guiljame Kip		32
	Christoffel Meytsner		14
	Balthazar Looverman		24
	Carel de Pre		30
	Conrad Egrits		25
	Michiel Droeshout		29
	Paulus van Herbach		18
	Herman Michiels		26
	Denys Noodstoc		14
	Charles Wtenhove		17

		yeares.
Borne in England	Jaques de Coninck.	
	Pieter van Dale.	
	Jan Laurens.	
	David de Paus.	
	Hendric Aleman.	

Cutlers and Smiths.

Withou[t] the Citie.

Denysons	Peter Bracht	36
	Jan Faber	30
	Jan Smit	22
Poore housholders	Nicolaus Spaltman	32
	Jan van[den] Steene	20
	Paulus Philips	19
Borne in England	Jan, Jeremias Speeckaert.	
	Jan Wessels.	
	Jan Faber.	

Coopers and Vinaigre makers.

Without the City.

Denysons	Hendric Antheunisen	60
	Geerard Brandt	30
	Rogier Adoné	—
Poore housholders	Hendric Hartman	12
	Cornelis Beyrens	35
	Gillis de Grove	34
	Willem Storckx	26
Borne in England	Abraham Wessels.	
	Eleazar Beyrens.	

Bakers.

Without the Citye.

Denyson	Jan Gyselingh	35
Poore housholders	Aaron Condron	40
	Jan Sonneville	30
	Adriaen de Middelaer	20
Borne in Engl[and]	Tobias Beuns	—

Gardiners.

Without the Citye.

Denyson	Geerard van Ee	—
Poore housholders	Jan de Ruck	38
	Jacob Selen	25
	Hendric Bonnet	—
Borne in England	Jacob van[den] Broecke.	
	Samuel, Benjamin Thomaer.	

Within the Citye.

Divers Crafts.

Denyson	Jan Salé brasiers	34
Singl man	Jan Moll brasiers	—

			yeares.
Single man	Gillis de Hertoghe	surgiens	28
	Hans van Loo		23
	Jasper Heyns	embroderers	17
	Matthys Schonharinck		12
Single man	Willem Willemsen		8
	Joris Bornis	servants unto suggerbakers	25
	Joris Schut		30
	Marten Bigghe		—
	Christiaen van Glabbeke	inne keepers for strangers	12
	Pieter Bol		—
	Arnoudt de Greve	shoolmasters.	
	Abraham de Cerf		
	Jacob de Prez		
Denyson	Jan van Broeckhove	saylmakers	17
	Nicolaus Jacobs		13
	Joos Maes, reedmaker		12
Poore houskeepers	Arnout Heyns	basket makers	—
	Pieter Mol		22
	Nicolaus Evers		9
	Jan Leemput, falkener		28
	Willem Horrits	servants unto brewers	18
	Lucas Creynsen		27
	Lenard Lenardsen		—
Denyson	Willjam Paggen		—
	Pieter Godschalck, beere drawer		46
	Pieter Cole, needle-maker		6
	Jan Wynschuyt, pinnemaker.		
Denyson	Hendric Coop, armorer		30
	Christiaen Bonharinck, potbaker		—
	Gillis van[der] Capelle	stuffe dressers	13
	Philips Brugman		12
	Pieter Kempen, cordemaker		34
	Gillis Coene, hempdresser		22
	Abraham Elinck, brasier		30

Poore families and aged persons releeved by the almes of the Church, dwelling for the most part in the suburbs of the Citye.

Franchoys Walewyn	40
Joris Hucket	30

	yeares.
Jan Croes	30
Jacob Hermans	18
Jan de Vos	40
Jan Tielman	50
Job Bruwier	50
Carel van Staveren	30
Steven Minnart	32
Geerard Boninc	44
Adriaen Lyts	48
Pieter de Waghe	30
Jan van[den] Burght	60
Willem Clerck	20
Jeremias Achtschellinc	34
Jacob Willecom	17
Gregorius Everts	41
Jan Croket	20
Jan Bufken	38
Cornelis van Essen	49
Alexander Verlemmen	5
Jacob Droesen	46
Pieter van Nutten	13
Steven Egberts	13
Cornelis Thys	55
Daniel Brouwer	25
Jan Smit	70
Abraham Foket	40
Jan Quisthout	30
Denys Jansen	20

Borne in England, releeved by the almes:
- Andries vand[er] Mote.
- Daniel Hoeck.
- Jaques Seneschal.
- Pieter Dutene.
- Jan Martens.
- Franchoys Cogghe.

Besides, seventeene English widdowes and their children, which are weekely releeved by the Duch Church, above a greater number of widdowes and orphanes of their owne nation.

Conclusion.

Within the Citye are	housholders	strangers	91
		denysons	23
		borne heere	28
	single men		15
Without the Citye are	housholders	strangers	110
		denysons	18
		borne heere	27
	single men		8

Note, that 36 poore families and some widowes are mentioned above which are releeved by the almes.

DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Book 10, No. 17. [1617.]

Strangers. **Marchants** members of the Dutch Congregation in London, strangers by birth.

St. Tantlin's.

William Herbert, sonne of an Englishman, borne beyond the seas.

Fanchurch Street.

Dirick Geruers, Margaret his wyfe, one child borne here.
John van[de] Bemdem, widower, foure children borne here.

Lymstreet.

Christian de Cuyper, batcheler.

Northumberland Ally.

Anthony Trion, Janneken his wyfe, Proontken their mayd.

Allgate Street.

Jaques de Bye, Catharine his wyfe.

Dux Place.

Dauid Clinckenbergh, widower, Elizabeth his mayd borne here.
Jan Paeschen, batcheler.

Algate Street.

Dominicus Bouwens, Susan his wyfe borne here; Margaret, mayden.
John Wybo, his wyfe Anna borne here, three children.
Jaques de Raet, servant.
Abraham der Kinderen, Lucretia his wife borne here, and two children.

Lym Street.

Abraham van Delden, widower.
Joos van[den] Bossche, Elizabeth his wyfe, foure children borne here.
Jacob Jacobsen en[de] Rombout Jacobsen.

Podding Lane.

Lowys van Damme, Susan his wyfe borne here, and two children.
Mary Cornelissen.
Tobie Quaettroost, Margaret his wyfe, one child borne here.

Filpot Lane.

Lieuen Baudart, Anna his wyfe, three children borne here.
Peter James, jowler, Mary Waterloos, mayden.
Daniel Hasevelt, his wyfe, and two children borne here.

Bottolf Lane.

Francis Pennetier, Janneken his wyfe, two children borne here.
Willemyntken Steur, widow, Anne her mayd borne here. 30 y[ear]s.
Petronelle Coopmans, widow, Catherine and Tomay, maydens.
Pieter Bol, Judith his wyfe, borne here, and one child.
Jacob Bolle, Catharine his wyfe.

Loue Lane.

Pieter Heere, Catharine his wyfe borne here, Anna widow of Pieter Bolle, Janneken van[den] Linden, widdow.
Michiel de Hurter, Marie his wyfe.

St. Mary Hill.

Arnold Luls, widower, fyue children borne here.

Marke Lane.

John van Dale, his wyfe and two children borne here.

Seeding Lane.

Cyprian Gabry, widower, sixe children, Frauncis his servant.

Cornhill.

Frauncis van Acker, his wyfe, and one daughter borne here.
Walraue Lodwyck, Judith his wyfe borne here [and one child].*

Burtching Lane.

Frauncis Tierens, Elizabeth his wyfe, one child born here, one beyond the seas.

Crooked Lane.

Boudewyn Mattheus, Anne his wyfe, two children borne here.
Ludolf van Engelsteed, agent for the King of Denmarke.
Henrick van Hoeue, Marye his wyfe.

St. Martens Lane.

Steuen Legouche, jowler, Catharine his wyfe, foure children.
Laurens Mercier } batchelers.
Carel Bultel }
Peter Wibo, Catharine his wyfe.

Teamstreet.

Gillis van Brugh, Mary his wyfe borne here.
Rutger Steuens, Hedwic his wyfe, three children borne here.
Anna Sonborn, widow, Daniel her sonne borne here, her mayde Mechtel Brack.

St. Sweeting Lane.

Peter de Busscher, Catharine his wyfe, Debora their child borne here.

St. Niclas Lane.

Peter Soen, Catharine his wyfe, 8 children borne here.
Alexander van Eynden, batcheler.
Joos Calf, Synken his wyfe, three children born here.
Nicolas and William Abeels, batchelers.
Jaques Kint, Elisabeth his wyfe borne here, and two children, Catharine his sister, Margret their mayd.

Bush Lane.

Jeronymus Willemssen, Mary his wyfe, foure children borne here.
Peter van Vyue, batcheler.

St. Hellens.

Ester van Meteren, widow, one daughter borne here.
Peter Roosbeke, batcheler.

Bishops gate Streete.

Elisabeth Backer, widow.
John Luce, his wyfe borne here, and three children, one servant straunger.

St. Bartholomy by th' Exchange.

Paulus Typoots, notary, his wyfe.
The widow of Cornelius Spirinck, notary.
Mary Trion, widow.

* Struck out.

London Wall.

Herman Bruchart, diamondcutter, his wyfe borne here, and 4 children.

Bancksyde.

Vincent Seon, broker, his wyfe and 7 children.

Stranger[s] borne—54
Borne in this Realm—52.

Free Denysons. MARCHANTS MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, FREE DENYSONS.

Fanchurch Street.

Joos Godschalck, Anna his wyfe, fyue children borne here, Jan Carboneel their father, Jan de Groot their servant borne here.

Lymstreet.

Gillis van[den] Putte, Sara his wyfe, one child, Nicolas their servant, Janneken their sister.
Marten Geerard, broker, Catharine his wyfe.

Podding Lane.

Peter Jacobs, Sara his wyfe, two children borne here.
Gillis de Hertoge, Synken Tierenteyn mayden, two servants borne here.
* [Jacob Jacobsen, batcheler, Rombout his brother.]

Filpot Lane.

Henrick Pauwels, Magdalen his wyfe, one child borne here.
Isaac Coop, servant borne here.

Bottolf Lane.

Abraham Becx, Catharine his wyfe, two children borne heere, Assuerus his servant.

Loue Lane.

Seger Corselis, Josyne his wyfe, foure children borne here, Abraham his servant borne [here],† and Abigail, mayden.
Samuel de Visscher, Ester his wyfe, sixe children borne here, and three beyond the Seas.
Jan Moncy, Margaret his wyfe, two children borne here, two servants.
William Beyart, Anna his wyfe, sixe children borne here.

Freshwarf.

John Calant, Mary his wyfe, two children borne here.
Joos Croppenbergh, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here.

Somers Kay.

Anna Bruninck, widow.

Roode Lane.

Marten Cornelissen, his wyfe, English.
John Blommart, jowler, his wyfe, English, two children.
Lucas Jacobs, Janneken his wyfe borne here, and 5 children.

St. Mary Hill.

Christian Gogels, Mechelt his wyfe, one child borne here.

* This entry is struck out.

† Omitted.

Tower Street.

Jacob Herrewyn, Maria his wyfe borne here, and two children, Paulus Ganne, servant, Marie the mayd borne here.

Minsing Lane.

Andries Bouue, Janneken his wyfe borne here, and seauen children, his servant Salomon borne here.

Bishops Gate Street.

John Baker, Susanne his wyfe borne here, and foure children.

London Stone.

Lowys Boeue, Mary his wyfe, three children borne here, their father Peter Hauerbeke.

St. Swectens Lane.

Jacob Godschalc, Rachel his wyfe, Benjamin their servant.
Peter de Vos, Helena his wyfe, one child borne here.

Aptser Lane.

Dirick Hoste, Janneken his wyfe borne here and two children, Abr[aham] Ruytinck, servant.

St. Niclas Lane.

Jaques de Beste, Susan his wyfe, foure children borne here, Valentin de Beste, his brother.
Gillis Tyssen, Anne his wyfe borne here, Susan their mayde.

Aptser Lane.

Jaques Hobbel, Josyna his wyfe.

Petitcot Lane.

Philips Jacobs, Elisabeth his wyfe borne here with 4 children, Anna their handmayd.
Catharine Heuriblock, widow, Rebecca her mayd borne here.

Thridneed[le] Lane.

Raphael de la Bo.

St. Hellens.

Joos de Neue, Susan his wyfe born here, and two children, one Dutch mayd, and English borne man servant.
Dauid Stanier, Abigael his wyfe borne here, and three children.
John Meyne, his wyfe, one servant and mayd borne here.

Poultrye.

John Hartou, batcheler, his servant, borne here.

Borne in England. MARCHANTS, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, BORNE IN ENGLAND.

Fanchurch Street.

Samuel Populaer, Catharina his wyfe, Anne their mayd.
Jasper Tyan, Anna his wyfe, Marie their mother.

Algate Street.

James van Meteren, his wyfe, English.

Lymstreet.

Peter van Dale, Elisabeth his wyfe.
Lucas Corselis, Jacobmynken his wyfe, Abraham Dolens servant, three maydes.
Paulus van Meteren, his wyfe, English.

Bottolf Lane.

John Steuens, Elisabeth his wyfe, Benjamin his servant, borne here.
William Courten, Ester his wyfe, Jan and Gerit servants borne here.
William van[de] Cruyce, Anna his wyfe.
Walter Aertssen, Anna his wyfe.

London Stone.

Frauneis Michiels, Josyne his wyfe.

St. Sweetens Lane.

John Pollart, Judith his wyfe, Henry Houener servant.

St. Nielas Lane.

Mary de Prill, widow, borne here.
Isaac van Peene, Susanne his sister.
Andries de Meulemeester, Maria his wyfe.

St. Hellens.

Adam Laurens, Judith his wyfe, one mayd and man borne here.
John Libaert and his wyfe, two mayds borne beyond the Sea.

Bishops gate Street.

Dauid de Clerek, and his wyfe.
Janneken Willemsen, widow, Jaeomyne her sister, one mayd, stranger.
Jan van[der] Brugge, Susan his wyfe.
Jan Nuls and his wyfe.

St. Bartholomy by th'Exchange.

* Daniel le Blanck, widower, notary.
* Jan Emans and his wyfe. }
Cornelis Spirineke. } notaries.
Carel Demetrius. }
Isaac van Roo. }
Moses Trion, Sara his wyfe.

Old Jurye.

Dauid Bonneel and his wyfe.

Sherbon Lane.

Daniel van Harinckhoeck, Elisabeth his wyfe.

London Wall.

Abraham de Puyt, his wyfe, one Duteh mayd.

* Possibly these names belong to Bishopsgate Street; but in No. 18 they are given under the head of "Backside of th' Exchange".

DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Book 10, No. 40 [1617].

Cataloge van[den] namen en[de] toenamen der Lidmaten onser G[emein]te wonen[de] binnen en[de] buyten de Stad Londen, mitsgaders haren handel en[de] tyd haerder woonste.

		Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
		Binnen Londen.				
	1	Abraham van[den] Broecke	van Gent	6	hier ghewoont	29
	6	Guillame van Damme	van Gent. D.	5	hier ghewoont	27
	2	Lieuen de Jagher	van Gent	6	hier ghewoont	30
	coopman	Tobias Quatroost	van Middelb.	1	hier ghewoont	11
	3	Gillis Lions	van Brussel	3	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Geerard van Hoobroeck	van Gent	jong	hier ghewoont	16
	4	Wessel Wessels	van Swol	1	hier ghewoont	22
	7	Tobias Baert	van Oudenaerd. D.	0	hier ghewoont	48
	1	Elias Garnoot	hier gheboren	4	—	—
	2	Philips Regel	hier gheboren	3	—	—
	3	Jan Soen	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	buyten	Joos de Pril	van Gent	0	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Gomar Willemsen	van Bergenopz	jong	hier ghewoont	7
	8	Hans Jans	van Brabant. D.	2	hier ghewoont	32
	buyten	Jan Hardewyn	van Sluys	3	hier ghewoont	16
	buyten	Lieuen van Buchout	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	28
	buyten	Franchoys Lamsen	van Brugge	1	hier ghewoont	31
	buyten	Michiel Herout	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	32
		Jaques Duys	van Andwerp	0	hier ghewoont	25
		Jaques de Ridder	van Andwerp	0	hier ghewoont	29
Twynders 35	1	Richard Laurens	hier gheboren	jongh	—	—
	—	Hendrick Schoesettes	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	8
	5	Samuel de Villars	hier gheboren	jongh	—	—
	buyten	Jan de Coster	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
	6	Daniel Verbrugge	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	—	Cornelis Sickraed	van Andwepen	—	hier ghewoont	—
	buyten	Jan Niclas	van Gulic. D.	4	hier ghewoont	55
	6	Hans de Winne	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	7	Pieter de Winne	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Symon Rademaker	van Armyd[en]	jongh	hier gewoont	5
	9	Hans Laurens	van Andwerpen. D.	1	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Pieter Hermanssen	van Bruyssel	jong	hier ghewoont	21
	—	Herman Hermanssen	van Emden	jong	hier ghewoont	2
	buyten	Thomas Prentis	hier gheboren	4	—	—
	—	Hendrick Hermanssen	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	5	Thomas Saitkens	van Andwerp	4	hier ghewoont	34
	noli--dele	Michiel van Putte	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	15
	—	Samuel Damere	van Londen	1	—	—
	—	Philips Boen	van Richmond	jongh	—	—
	—	Dauid Myleman	hier gheboren	jong	—	—
	10	Hubrecht Francklyn	wt Guligh. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—

		Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
		Binnen Londen.				
Keers-makers 14	—	Pieter Baert	wt Vlaenderen D.	0	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Sacharias Ruytinck	hier gheboren	4	—	—
	buyten	Bartho[lo]meus Crombrugge	van Gent. D.	2	hier ghewoont	29
	—	Jan Cleyman	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	buyten	Lenard van[der] Linden	van Oosten[de]. D.	—	hier ghewoont	27
	—	Joris de Coninck	van Eeclo. D.	2	hier ghewoont	33
	—	Paschier de Coninck	van Eclo.	1	hier ghewoont	32
	buyten	Pieter Doornaert	van Cortryck	5	hier ghewoont	31
	—	Jan van Peene	hier gheboren	2	—	—
	buyten	Abraham de Muelenaer	van Leyden. D.	3	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Jacob Pachett	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	buyten	Joos Merregaren	van Gent. D.	1	hier ghewoont	45
	buyten	Abraham Leeman	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Hans Daniels	wt Vlaenderen	1	hier gewoont	38
	oud	Gabriel van Viuere	van Oudenaerd	—	hier ghewoont	46
	buyten	Anthony de Coninck	van Gent	—	hier ghewoont	30
Syderee-ders 18	—	Gullame de Buck	van ——	jong	hier ghewoont	—
	buyten	Jaques Alewyn	van Andwerp	3	hier ghewoont	34
	—	Willem de Graue	by Bruyssel	0	hier ghewoont	32
	—	Christofel Loof	van Rumond. D.	0	hier ghewoont	11
	—	Joos Moorman	van Brugge	4	hier ghewoont	8
	—	Eleasar Pont	van Vlaenderen	5	hier ghewoont	50
	—	Isaac van Arschote	van Amsterdam	1	hier ghewoont	5
	—	Lowys van[der] Capelle	van Brugge	1	hier ghewoont	50
	—	Josias Wessels	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Cornelis Cornet	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	31
	—	Jaques Cornet	van Brugge	1	hier ghewoont	12
	—	Jacob vander Biest	hier gheboren	jong	—	—
	—	Dirick Wessels	van Swol	2	hier ghewoont	23
	buyten	Paulus de Cock	van Brugghe	0	hier ghewoont	32
	buyten	Hendrick Smick	van Bremen	jong	hier ghewoont	6
	buyten	Jacob Lannen	hier gheboren	3	—	—
	buyten	Guillame Damar	van Brugghe	2	hier ghewoont	33
	—	Abraham van Stripe	van Londen	jong	—	—
	buyten	Jacob Velle	van Ypere	6	hier ghewoont	32
	—	Hendrick Bosman	van Mechelin	1	hier ghewoont	37
	buyten	Rogier van Herwege	van Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont	30
	buyten	Jan Velle	van &c. (?)	—	—	—
	buyten	Jacob Beus	van ———	—	hier gewoont	—
	—,	[Joos van Nieuwenhuyse *]	———	—	hier ghewoont	—
	—	Jaques Maes	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
Caffa Passement weuers	—	Franchoys van[den] Broecke	van Meessen	0	hier ghewoont	48
	buyten	Salomon van[den] Broecke	hier gheboren	1	—	—
	buyten	Pieter Lepper	van Glabeck	2	hier gewoont	15
	buyten	Pieter Wademont	van Brugghe	5	hier ghewoont	23
	buyten	Guillame de Wyse	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont	32
	—	[Jan de Wyse	van Andwerpen]†	—	—	—

* Struck out.

† Struck out; see foot of p. 157.

		Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
		Binnen Londen.				
Caffa Passement weuers	—	Cornelis Pieterssen	van Dennemerck	4	hier gewoont	32
	buyten	Paulus van Clyten	van Cassel	0	hier gewoont	49
	—	Jaques Frutier	van Andwerpen	5	hier ghewoont	11
	—	Cornelis van Heyl	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	20
	buyten	Jan van Oste	van Cortrycke	0	hier ghewoont	15
	—	Ambrosius Bruyn	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Andries Meyer	van Wesel	jong	hier ghewoont	6
	—	Steuen Egberts	van Emden	2	hier gewoont	13
	buyten	Jaques van Brakel	van Andwerpen	0	hier gewoont	4
	buyten	Willem Gouertsen	van[de] Goude	jong	hier ghewoont	8
		Jaques Hofman	van Weert	1	hier ghewoont	34
		Cornelis van Ruyt	van Delft	jongh	hier ghewoont	—
		Gedeon Faulcon	hier gheboren	3	—	—
		Philips van[de] Plassche	van Engene	3	hier gewoont	27
	buyten	Joos de Vogel	van Middelb.	jongh	hier ghewoont	10
	buyten	Nicolas de Preut	van St. Amand	—	hier ghewoont	36
		Abraham de Preut	hier gheboren	0	—	—
		Jacob Coygem	hier gheboren	2	—	—
		Jaques Paren	van Luyck	1	hier ghewoont	19
		Carel Hendricx	van Wtrecht	1	hier gewoont	13
		Cornelis van[den] Hoeue	van Gulick	3	hier ghewoont	14
		Enoch Garnoot	hier gheboren	3	—	—
	—	Jan Schram	van Aecken	4	hier ghewoont	20
	buyten	Gabriel Vinck	van Oudenaerd	1	hier ghewoont	28
	—	Jan de Meyer	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	buyten	Carel van Peene	van Rousselare	—	hier ghewoont	50
Caffa-weuers and Passement weuers, buyten		Arnout Meyer	van Cenlen	1	hier ghewoont	9
		Jan Balieu	hier gheboren	1	—	—
		Christofel de Peyster	van Gent	3	hier ghewoont	47
		Willem Bos	van Amersfort	1	hier gewoont	19
		Hans Gommers	wt land van[de] Merck	1	hier gewoont	12
		Jaques de Hoeck	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	33
		Hendrick Krickman	van Hamborgh	jongh	hier ghewoont	—
		Jan Stevens	van Ratinghe	jongh	hier ghewoont	4
		Nicholas de Pau	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	32
		Cornelis Jarich	van Gulich	4	hier gewoont	10
		Jan de Vries	van Mechelen	3	hier gewoont	13
		Hans Kunster	van Worms	3	hier ghewoont	7
		Craft Kessels	van Gulich. D.	3	hier ghewoont	30
		Laurenjs Hendricx	van Gulich	0	hier ghewoont	20
		Pieter Pieterssen	van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	15
		Gonert van Hassel	van Cenlen	2	hier gewoont	10
		Daniel van[den] Bossche	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
		Gabriel van[den] Bossche	hier geboren	jongh	—	—
		Abraham van[den] Bossche	hier gheboren	1	—	—
		Jan de Wyse	van Andwerpen	2	hier gewoont	31

		Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
		Binnen Londen.				
Caffaweuers and Passement weuers, buyten	geen lid	Hans Winnen *	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont	6
		Jan Crom	van Gulick	0	hier gewoont	30
		Pieter Heyndricx	van Goch	5	heir ghewoont	15
		Tomas Rudolfs	van Groninghe	1	hier ghewoont	4
		Hans d'Oude	van Duynkercke	3	hier ghewoont	37
		Jan Hane	van Maestricht	5	hier ghewoont	13
		Franchoys Loose	van Emden	1	hier ghewoont	35
	geen lid	Hans van[der] Velde	van Andwerpen	0	hier ghewoont	2
	buyten	Jan Keysar	van Benthem	4	hier ghewoont	13
29	—	Arnout Aertsen	van Andwerpen	4	hier ghewoont	30
	arm (?)	[Pieter van Nutte	van Aecken †]	3	hier ghewoont	13
	buyten	Adriaen de Croock	van Galut. D.	—	hier ghewoont	30
Passementier, buyten		Abraham Walraven	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
		Isaack Mouton	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
		Geerard Janssen	van Groenighen	—	hier ghewoont	20
		[Jan Wynant †]	van Andwerp	—	hier gewoont	—
Omitte inter paup[eres]		Jan Ente	van Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont	—
Lynnen weuers		Pieter Hoste	van Cortrycke	1	hier ghewoont	40
	buyten	Jan Hermanssen	van[den] Briel	2	hier ghewoont	12
	geen lid	Pieter Vermeersch	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	33‡
		Jacob van[de] Sande	hier gheboren	jongh	—	—
	buyten	Jacob Messian	hier gheboren	1	—	—
		Abraham Hoste	hier gheboren	3	—	—
		Joos Hoste	van Gent	5	hier ghewoont	33
		Paulus de Vos	van Gent	—	hier ghewoont	4
Verwers, al buyten een wtgenod (?)		Roeland Sneeck	van Groninghen. D.	—	hier ghewoont	11
		Marcus Steen	van Hamborg	—	hier ghewoont	5
		Nicolas Winterbeke	van Bruyssel	1	hier ghewoont	32
		Franchoys van[der] Capelle	van Middelb.	jong	hier ghewoont	12
		Andries van Halecaes	hier gheboren	—	—	—
		Egbert Wybrans	van Groeninghen. D.	—	hier ghewoont	13
		Mattheus Beuns	van Haerlem	2	hier ghewoont	11
Cleermakers		Geerard Luyten	van Luyck. D.	—	hier ghewoont	48
	buyten	Edward Nicols[en]	van Leyden. D.	—	hier ghewoont	45
	buyten	Engel Cremer	van Rumonde	jongh	hier gewoont	11
		Cornelis Valuwaert	van Vlaenderen	—	hier gewoont	17
		Jan Jasperssen	van Benthem	3	hier ghewoont	17
		Thomas Alewyn	van Andwerpen	jongh	hier gewoont	20
		Coenraed Haes	van[den] Palts	2	hier ghewoont	11
		Andries Janssen	van Dentecom. D.	0	hier ghewoont	22
	buyten	Frederick Lubbrinck	van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	44
		Jan Mets	van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	46
		Lenard Costerman	van Diest	2	hier ghewoont	30
		Matthys Aertsen	van Gorchum	2	hier ghewoont	7
	buyten	Jan Steenberghe	van Deuenter	4	hier ghewoont	13
		Jan Schenninex	van Valkenborch	1	hier ghewoont	24
		Samuel Alewyn	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont	31

* "Art" is written over "nen"; qu. Winart. See below; *Wynants* on p. 170. † Struck out. ‡ Or "23"?

		Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
		Binnen Londen.				
Cleermakers		Cornelis Draeck	van Gorchum	2	hier ghewoont	18
	coopman	Geerard Cousyn	van Geesberghe. D.	—	hier ghewoont	35
	buyten	Carel de Man	wt Vlaenderen	2	hier ghewoont	32
		Cornelis Geerards	van Vtrecht	6	hier ghewoont	34
		Nicolas Trappart	van Andwerpen	2	hier ghewoont	26
		Michiel Leeman	van Bruyssel	5	hier ghewoont	32
	buyten	Franchoys Mulder	van Dusseldorp	1	hier ghewoont	7
		Jonathan de la Forest	van Staden	jongh	hier ghewoont	1
	buyten	Willem Tennissen	van Haerlem	1	hier ghewoont	8
	buyten	Hendrick Seley	hier gheboren	3	—	—
		Godefrey Regier	van Niemeghen	jongh	hier ghewoont	10
		Mattheus Hendricx	van Cleef	3	hier ghewoont	18
		Marten Cornelissen	van ———. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
		Geerard ter Sluys	van Emmerick	0	hier ghewoont	28
		Herman Stappart	van Calcar	—	hier ghewoont	36
	buyten	Mattheus Hofmeyer	van Lingen	—	hier ghewoont	4
		Anthony Woesthof	van Nuys	3	hier ghewoont	24
Schoemakers		Tobias van[den] Abeele	van Winoxberg	3	hier ghewoont	50
		Jan Moor	van Franckendal	3	hier ghewoont	16
		Nicolas Moor	van Francke [*sic*]	jong	hier ghewoont	11
		Jaques Janssen	van Andwerp	3	hier ghewoont	40
		Franchoys Dericx	van Andwerp	—	hier ghewoont	40
	buyten	[Abraham Mets *]	hier geboren	—	hier ghewoont	—
	buyten	Peter Verhult	van Halle. D.	7	hier ghewoont	27
	buyten	Hendrick van[de] Weyden	van Andwerp	3	hier ghewoont	23
		Bernard Janssen	van Herderwyck	2	hier ghewoont	38
		Dominicus van Wtwyck	van Shertoghbosch	3	hier ghewoont	28
		Jan de Feuer	van Brugghe	0	hier ghewoont	28
	buyten	Isaac Jacobsen	van Delft	0	hier ghewoont	50
		Jan Diricxsen	van Oldenborgh	jongh	hier gewoont	9
		Noe Frombout	hier gheboren	3	—	—
		Herman Hecker	van Gulick	1	hier ghewoont	10
		Gerrit Geritsen	van by Vtrecht	—	hier ghewoont	8
		Nicolas Enserick	van Zutphen	2	hier ghewoont	35
		Thomas Bombinder	van Rynberck	1	hier ghewoont	28
		Albert Wtman	van Nieuwenhuyse	3	hier ghewoont	17
Schrynwerckers	old	Willem Proost	van Valckenborg. D.	—	hier ghewoont	48
		Erasmus Hendricx	van Holstein	3	hier ghewoont	18
	buyten	Adam Bouters	van Gulick	—	hier gewoont	43
		Joos Ootger	van Gent. D.	—	hier ghewoont	50
		Wessel Janssen	van Emden	jong	—	—
		Steven Steur	van Gent	jong	—	—
		Symon de Raet	van Bruyssel	0	hier ghewoont	10
		Herman Scholier	van Santen	0	hier ghewoont	31
		Dirick Helden	van Gulick	2	hier ghewoont	31
	buyten	Bartholomeus Paulus	van Gulich. D.	—	hier ghewoont	44
		Pieter Gerritsen	van Delft	3	hier ghewoont	14

* Struck out.

	Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
	Binnen Londen.				
Schryn-werckers buyten	Herman Jaspers	van Steenfort	jong	hier ghewoont	8
Schryn-werckers buyten	Jan van Henc	hier gheboren	1	—	—
Schryn-werckers buyten	Jan Gruwel	wt Valekenborg. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
Schryn-werckers buyten	Gilbord Spys	van Gulich. D.	—	hier ghewoont	11
	Cornelis Janssen	van[de] Goude	—	hier ghewoont	—
buyten	Gillis Diepenryck	van Tongeren	—	hier ghewoont	40
buyten	Jan Wylant	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
Schilders	Mareus Geerard	van Brugge	2	hier ghewoont	49
Schilders	Marten Droeshout	van Bruyssel. D.	6	hier ghewoont	33
Schilders	Jaques de Coussenare	hier gheboren	jongh	—	—
Schilders	Marten van Benthem	van Emden. D.	4	hier ghewoont	22
Schilders	Ph[i]l[ipu]s Myleman	van Meehelin	—	hier ghewoont	32
Schilders	Paulus van Velde	van Andwerpen	5	hier ghewoont	24
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Hans Blommaert	van Brugge	—	hier ghewoont	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Jan Hoornaert	by Cortryck	0	hier ghewoont	27
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Reynier Drael	van Brugghe	2	hier ghewoont	35
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Zacharias Frederick	van Stetin	2	hier ghewoont	26
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Guillame Kip	van Vtrecht	1	hier ghewoont	32
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Charles Wtenhoue	van Oueryssel	jongh	hier ghewoont	17
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Christofel Meytsner	wt Bohemia	3	hier ghewoont	14
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Eliard van[de] Heyden	van Bremen. D.	1	hier ghewoont	44
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Balthasar Louerman	van Anspurg	0	hier ghewoont	24
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Carel de Pré	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Coenraet Egrits	van Norembergh	2	hier ghewoont	25
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Michiel Droeshout	van Bruyssel	3	hier ghewoont	29
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Paulus van Herbach	van Middelb.	4	hier ghewoont	18
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Nicasius Roussel	van Brugge. D.	8	hier ghewoont	44
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Jaques de Coninck	hier gheboren	5	—	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Herman Michiels	wt Brabant	2	hier ghewoont	26
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Pieter van Dale	hier gheboren	—	—	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Denys Noodstoek	van Sittert	2	hier ghewoont	14
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Jan Laurenys	hier gheboren	3	—	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	[Steuen le Gouehc	van Andwerpen *]	4	hier ghewoont	28
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Dauid de Pans	hier gheboren	—	—	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	[Peter de Clerck	van Geneuen	—	hier ghewoont	— †]
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Geleyn Wimes, diamant snyder	van Brugge	—	hier ghewoont	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Robert Reyns	wt Duytslandt	—	hier ghewoont	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Hendrick Alleman	hier gheboren	2	—	—
Goutsmeden, Siluersmeden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Peter le Clerck	van Geneuen. D.	4	hier ghewoont	22
Bleyckers, buyten	Cornelis de Baert	van Meenen. D.	6	hier ghewoont	40
Bleyckers, buyten	Adrian Calant	van Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont	—
Mesmakers en yser smeden al buyten	Peter Bracht	van Solinghen. D.	1	hier ghewoont	36
Mesmakers en yser smeden al buyten	Jan Bracht	van Solinghen	jong	hier ghewoont	7
Mesmakers en yser smeden al buyten	Nicolas Spaltman	van Ouerryssel	1	hier ghewoont	32
Mesmakers en yser smeden al buyten	Jan Smit	van Solinghen. D.	2	hier ghewoont	22
Mesmakers en yser smeden al buyten	Hans van[den] Steene	van Andwerp	1	hier ghewoont	20

* Struck out.

† This entry struck out; see below.

	Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
	Binnen Londen.				
Mesmakers en yser smeden al buyten	Paulus Philips	van Emden	1	hier ghewoont	19
	Jan en Jeremias Speeckaert	hier gheboren	jong	—	—
	Jan Faber	van * hier gheboren	1	—	—
	Hans Faber	van Gulick. D.	5	hier ghewoont	30
	Jan Wessels	hier gheboren	—	—	—
Cuypers al buyten	Heindrick Anthonissen	D. van Cleef	—	hier gewoont	60
	Abraham Wessels	hier gheboren	2	—	—
	Geerard Brand	wt Gelderland. D.	7	hier ghewoont	30
	Hendrick Hartman	van Brunswy [*sic*]	1	hier ghewoont	12
	Cornelis Beerens	van Amersfort	3	hier ghewoont	35
	Gillis de Groue	van Gent	4	hier ghewoont	34
	Willem Storcks	van Nuys	6	hier ghewoont	26
	[Pieter van Loore	van Maseick	6	hier ghewoont†]	16
	Eleasar Beerens	hier geboren	2	—	—
	Rogier Adoné	van ———. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
rouwers. *Stelt dese by de cooper[en]*	Jaques Wittewrongle	van Gent. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Pieter Leenards	wt land van Guly[ck] D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Cornelis de Neue	van ———. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Abraham Herrewyn	van Bremen. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
Brouwers drs	Willem Horrix	wt Venlo	1	hier ghewoont	18
	Lucas Krynssen	by Gulick	1	hier ghewoont	27
	William Paggen	wt Gulick. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Lenard Lenardsen	wt l. van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	—
Brood-backers, buyten	Jan Gyselinck	van Andwerp. D.	4	hier ghewoont	35
	Tobias Beuns	hier gheboren	1	—	—
	Aaron Condron	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	40
	Adrian de Middelaer	van Engene	3	hier ghewoont	20
	Jan Sonneville	van Werveke	—	hier ghewoont	30
Suycker-backers meesters en knechten. *By de cooplieden*	Jaques de Meester	van Andwerpen	—	hier ghewoont	16
	Dauid Clinckenbergh	van Aaecken	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Jaques de Bye	van Ypere	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Joris Bornits	van Andwerpen	2	hier ghewoont	25
	Joris Schut	van ———	1	hier ghewoont	30
	Marten Bigge	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
Stoeldrayers	Daniel de Croock	van Gent	3	hier ghewoont	11
	Willem Jacobs	van Emden	—	hier ghewoont	37
	Nicolas Melckebeke	van Gent	4	hier ghewoont	18
	Ph[i][ipu]s de Keerle	van Vlaenderen	2	hier ghewoont	50
	Abraham de Keerle	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	Abraham Bill	hier gheboren	—	—	—

* Sic. † Struck out.

	Namen.	Vander[land].	Kind.		Jaren
	Binnen Londen.				
1 valckenar	Jan Leemput	van Emden	—	hier ghewoont	28
Bus en Lay makers	Lambert Janssen	van Deuenter	0	hier ghewoont	36
	Christofel Pin	van Gulick. D.	—	hier ghewoont	10
	Jan Gonneel	hier gheboren	3	—	—
	Jan Lambrecht	van ———	—	—	—
Herberghe	Christian van Glabbeck	wt Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	12
	Pieter Godschalck	wt Guliek	—	hier ghewoont	46
	Pieter Bol	van by Cenlen	—	hier ghewoont	—
Chyrurgyn	Gillis de Hertoghe	van Gent	jongh	hier ghewoont	28
	Hans van Loo	van Rostoch	—	hier ghewoont	23
Ketelaer	Jan Sale	van Rousse. D.	4	hier ghewoont	34
	Abraham Elinck	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
	Jan Mol	van Aecken	jongm	hier ghewoont	4
Naeldemaker, buyten	Pieter Cole	van Aecken	[jong*]	hier ghewoont	6
Hemp slager	Gillis Coene	wt Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont	22
Seel drayer	Pieter Kempen	van Andwerp	1	hier ghewoont	34
School-m[eeste]r[s]	Arnout de Greve	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Abraham de Cerf	van Steenwyck	3	hier ghewoont	34
	Jacob de Prez	van Middelb.	—	—	—
Laken-bereyders. *By de cooplieden*	Bernard Luttiekhuys	van Munster. D.	6	hier ghewoont	13
	Cristofel Eygenaer	wt der Slesen	2	hier ghewoont	5
	Govert de Vette	van Andwerpen. D.	2	hier ghewoont	12
Mandemaker	Arnout Heyns	van Geesberghe	2	hier ghewoont	—
	Pieter Mol	van Guliek	1	hier ghewoont	22
	Nicolas Euers	van ———	0	hier ghewoont	9
Rietmaker	Joos Maes	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	12
Graveerder	Vteruerus (?) Pinne	van Gulick	jong	hier ghewoont	3
Blaespyr maker	Jan Lamote	van Ypere	6	hier ghewoont	36
	Jan Lamoot	hier gheboren	—	—	—
Bordnerder	Jaspar Heyns	van Cenlen	2	hier gewoont	17
	Willem Willemssen	[van] † Bergen op zoom	jong.	hier ghewoont	8
	Matthys Schonharinck	van Bruyssel	2	hier ghewoont	12

* Struck out. † Omitted.

	Namen.	Vaderl[and].	Kind.		Jaren.
	Binnen Londen.				
Stoffe-pressers *By de coopliden*	Gillis van[der] Capelle	van Middelb.	—	hier ghewoont	13
	Philips Brugman	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont	12
Custody-maker	Jacob Spe	van Dixmuyde	—	hier ghewoont	44
Zeevaren[de]-man	Jacob Paesch	van Lumeborgh	—	hier ghewoont	23
Houeniers buyten	Geerard van Hee	van Gent. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Jan de Ruck	van Oudenaerde	—	hier ghewoont	38
	Jacob Selen	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	25
	Jacob van[den] Broecke	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	Benjamin Tomare	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	Hendrick Bonnet	———	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Samuel Tomare	———	—	—	—
Seylmaker	Hans van Broeckhoue	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	17
	Nicolas Jacobs	van Leyden. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
Apoteker	Guillame Riuius	van Wesel. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
Pot backer	Christian Bonharinck	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
Post	Michiel de Coster	van ———	—	—	—
Spellemaker	Jan Wynschuyt	van ———	—	—	—
	[Jan Crocket *]	———	—	—	—
Harnasmaker	We [*sic*] van Hendrick	Coop. D.	—	hier ghewoont	30
Tapitsier	Jan Wageman	van Oudenaerde	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Edward van[den] Driesche	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	Seueryn Mostinck	van Bruyssel	—	hier ghewoont	—
Distileerden	Hc. Pinson	van ———	—	—	—

Arme Huysgesinnen door d'aelmoessen gheholpen, zynde vremde ofte van vremde hier gheboren, wonen[de]† buyten de Stadt.

Steven Minnart van Bruyssel, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 32 jaren.
Carel van Staueren (2 kinderen), wt Vlaenderen, heeft hier gewoont 30 jaeren.
Job Bruwier van Brugge, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 50 jaeren.
Jacob Hermans, wt Vriesland (2 kinderen), heeft hier ghewoont ... 18 jaren.
Franchoys Walewyn van Nieukerke, 2 kinderen, hier ghewoont ... 40 jaren.
Joris Hucqet, wt Brabant, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 30 jaren.
Jan Croen, smit, wt t'land van Gulick, heeft hier [ghewoont] wel ... 30 jaren.
Jan de Vos heeft hier ghewoont wel ... ... 40 jaren.

* Struck out. † The words "zo binnen als" are struck out here, and "voornemed" is written over.

Jan Tielman, wt Brabant, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 50 jaren.
Geerart Boninck, wt Gelderlant, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 44 jaren.
Adriaen Lyts, wt Vlaenderen, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 48 jaren.
Pieter de Wage van Gent, 2 kinderen, heeft hier gewoont ... ... 30 jaren.
Jan vander Borght, wt Brabant, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 60 jaren.
Willem Clerck van Andwerpen, heeft hier gewoont ... ... 20 jaren.
Jeremias Achtschellinck van Brussel, heeft hier gewoont ... ... 34 jaren.
Peter van Lare 16 Jacob Willecom van Emden, 5 kinderen, hier ghewoont ... ... 17 jaren.
Gregorius Euers van Andwerpen, mesmaker, heeft hier gewoont ... 41 jaren.
Jan Crocket van Doway, heeft hier ghewoont, 2 kinderen ... ... 20 jaren.
[Frederick Lambrinck van Geldre, heeft hier gewoont ... ... 44 jaren.*]
Jan Bufken van Rousse, 5 kinderen, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 38 jaaen.
Jan Ente Cornelis van Essen, wt Walslant, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 49 jaren.
Alexander Verlemen van Sluys, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 5 jaren.
Jan Velle Jacob Droessen van Gulick, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 46 jaren.
Jacob Bens Pieter van Netten van Aecken, hier ghewoont ... ... 13 jaren.
Steuen Egberts van Embden (2 kinderen), heeft hier ghewoont ... 13 jaren.
Joris Wils van Duynkercke heeft een Engelsche vrouw Cornelis Tys van[der] Haghe, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 55 jaren.
Daniel Brouwer van Yper, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 25 jaren.
Jan Smit van Maseick, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 70 jaren.
Abraham Focket van Gent, heeft hier ghewoont ... ... 40 jaren.
Jan Quisthout Quisthout [*sic*] van Andwerpen, heeft hier ghewoont 30 jaren.
Denys Janssen van Middelborgh, hier ghewoont ... ... 20 jaren.

Hiergheboren.

Andries van[der] Mote van Norwich, 4 kinderen.
Daniel Hoeck van Londen, 3 kinderen.
Jaques Seneschal van Londen, 3 kindren.
Pieter Dutene van Londen, wyfe en kinderen.
Jan Martens van Londen.
Franchoys Cogge van Londen, 7 kinderen.

Bouen dien worden vnderhouden veel { weduwen en weesen
Zoot blyckt by den register der armen.

En

wel 17 Engelsche weduwen, die met neerlanders ghetrout waren.
Summa—hier ghewoont—38.

Catalogue van[de] andere Lidmaten onser G[emein]te

Heer Noel de Caron, ridder, Ambass. etc., hier ghewoont.
Mr. Lievinus de Munck, van Gent, hier ghewoont.
Ludolf Engelsteed, agent voor den Lo. Varden.
Doct. Baldwinus Hamæus, van Brugge.

Cooplieden genaturaliseert.

Pieter van Loor, van Vtrecht.
Gillis van[den] Putte, van Ypere.
Jan de Moncy, van Hier.

* This entry struck out.

Cooplieden, geen denysen.

Abraham van Delden.
Cyprian Gabry.
Franchoys van Acker.
Piéter Wibo.
Daniel Hasevelt.
Jan Luce.
Lenard Sweers.
Jeronymus Willemssen.
Pieter Soene.
Jacob Bolle.
Franchoys Pennetier.
Dominicus Bouwens.
Anthony Tierens.
Jan van[de] Bemde.
Jan van Dale.
Arnoult Luls.
Rutger Steuens.
Jacob Kint.
Charles Hugebout.
Lieuen Boudart.
Wauter Aertssen.
Gualraue Lodewyck.
Pieter de Busscher.
Vincent Zwen.
Gillis van Brug.
Lowys van Damme.
Boudewyn Mattheus.
Lucas Jacobs.
Pieter Heerin.
Jan Carboneel.
Charles Bultel.
Alexander van[den] Ende.
Christian Cuyper.
Pieter Roosbeke.
Guillame Herbert.
Nicolas Abeels.
Laurens Mercier.
Pieter van Vyue.
Jan Sas.
Jan Decker.
Jan Paeshchen.
Paulus Typoots, notarius.
Nicolas Makeleyn.
Hendrick van Hoeue.
Lowys Hoobroecke.
Pieter de Vos.
Raphael de la Bo.
Stephen le Gouche.
Tobias Quaet-troost.

Cooplieden, denysons.

Seger Corselis.
Jacob Godschalck.
Jacob Hobbel.
Joos Calf.
Jaques de Beste.
Jan Wybo.
Lowys Boeue.
Jan Meyne.
Pieter Jacobs.
Adam Laureyns.
Andries Boeue.
Jan Calant.
Dierick Hoste.
Jan eñ Abe de Backer.
Philip eñ Jacob Jacobsen.
Christian Willemsen.
Joos van[den] Bossche.
Joos Godschalck.
Jan van[den] Abeele.
Samuel de Visscher.
Jacob Herrewyn.
Joos Croppenberg.
Abraham Becx.
Pieter James.
Hendrick Pauls.
Jan van[der] Brugge. *Hier gheboren.*
Gillis Tyssen.
Joos de Neue.
Guillame Beyart.
Dauid Staniers.
Geerard Cousyns.

Cooplieden hier geboren van Neerlandsche ouders.

Daniel van Harinckhoeck.
Lucas Corselis.
Cornelius Godfrey.
Moses Trioen.
Guillame Courten.
Daniel eñ } Hoste.
Jaques }
Abraham der Kinderen.
Jan Stevens.
Dauid Bonneel.
Dauid de Clerck.
Dauid Dierkens.
Jan Libaert.
Jan Lamote.
Abraham de Puyt.
Guillame van[de] Cruyce.

Adam Boddens.
Pieter Salaert.
Samuel Populaer.
Thomas Stalpaert.
Notarij { Daniel le Blancq.
Cornelius Spierinck.
Notarij. { Carel van Meteren.
Isaac de Roo.
Jan Emans.
Jan Nuls.
Jan Hartout.
Isaac van Peene.
Abraham van[den] Bossche.
Daniel Staet.

Jan van Ixem.
Timothé Cruso.
Dauid de Vos.
Abraham Feuillart, makelaer.
Isaac Theuis.
Dauid Ootger.
Abraham de Deuxvilles.
Anthony Trioen.
Abraham Lebon.
Jan de Groote.
Abraham van Solt.
Jonas Abeels.
Jaques de Meteren.

DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Vol. 10, No. 47 [1617 ?].

Strangers. **The Names** of Handycraftmen strangers, members of the Dutch Congregation in London, with their wyues, children, servants, and their continuance here, as neere as cold bee gathered.

FIRST.

In the Suburbs of London.

St. Olaus Parish Southwarke.

		Dwelt here. Yeares.
	John de Coster, thridtwister, Marie his wyfe, one sonne borne here ...	30.
	Abraham Bouten, joyner, Margaret his wyfe, Catharine their mayde	43.
	William Bus, silkweuer, Hermyne his wyfe, one child borne here ...	19.
	Egbert Wybrant, dyer, Susaune his wyfe, no children	13.
	Jan de Ruck, gardiner, Synken his wyfe, no children	38.
	Cornelis van Heele, silkweuer, his wyfe English, three children borne here	14.
	Peter Peterssen, silkweuer, Marie his wyfe, two children borne here	15.
The most part releeued by the almes	Frederick Lubbrinck, taylor, Catharine his wyfe, no children ...	44.
	Alexander van[de] Clemmen, Margarett his wyfe, one child borne here	5.
	John Bufken, weuer, Marie his wyfe, fyue children borne here ...	38.
	Peter van Nutten, Susaune his wyfe, three children borne here ...	13.
	Steuen Egberts, widower, two children borne here	13.
	Daniel van Pe, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	—.
	Pieter Ditsart, gardener, Catherine his wyfe	—.
	Hendrick Tennen, weuer, Eindel his wyfe	—.
	Adrian de Middelaer, baker, Neelken his wyfe, three children borne here	20.
	Daniel Sex, a poore old shoolmaister	—.
Aged wemen	Synken van Dale	—.
	Janncken, wyfe of Cornelis van Essen	—.

St. Catharins and Eastsmithfeeld.

	John van Deuenter, taylor, Elizabeth his wyfe, foure children borne here	13.
	Jaques van Brakel, silkweuer, Susaune his wyfe borne here ...	—.

[*At the foot of page* 1 :] The summe of this page :—
Strangers borne—[36].*
Borne in the Realme—[28].*

---

* Struck out.

St. Catharins and Eastsmithfeeld.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Nicolas Walschart, silkweuer, his wyfe English, three children borne here ...	—.
John van Este, silkweuer, Sara his wyfe borne here ...	15.
Francis Muller, taylor, Abigail his wyfe borne here, and one child	8.
Gillis van[der] Capelle, marchant, Anna his wyfe borne here ...	16.
Philip Brugman, marchant, Elizabeth his wyfe, and one child borne here ...	12.
William Teunis, taylor, Marie his wyfe, and one child borne here ...	—.
Jaques Alewyn, silktroster, Ottilia his wyfe borne here, and three children ...	34.
John Niclas, thridtwister, Susaune his wyfe, three children borne here ...	55.
Carel Hendricx, messenger, Catharine his wyfe borne here, one child	14.
Jacob Pas, brewers servant, Catharine his wife, one child borne here	—.
[*In the middle of p.* 2:] Stranger borne, 48. Borne in the R., 47.	
John de Keyser, silkweuer, his wyfe English, foure children borne here ...	13.
Hendrick van[de] Weyden, shoemaker, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here ...	23.
John Michielssen, taylor, batcheler ...	—.
Michiel Herout, thridtwister, Elizabeth his wyfe ...	32.
Christofer Janssen, seafaring man, Marie his wyfe, foure children	—.
Arnold Condron, baker, Josyne his wyfe, one child borne here ...	40.
Henry Anthony, poore, cooper, Iken his wyfe ...	60.
Cornelis Beerens, cooper, servant, Goylken his wyfe, 2 children borne here ...	25.
Frauncis Loose, silkweuer, Judith his wyfe, one child borne here ...	35.
Lucas Krynssen, drayman, Janneken his wyfe, and one daughter borne here ...	27.
John Faber, smith, Catharine his wyfe, foure children borne here ...	30.
Willem Horrits, cooper, Geertruyt his wyfe, sixe children borne here	18.
Pieter Hendrix, silkweuer, Eua his wyfe borne here, and fiue children ...	37.
John Sonnevil, baker, Paschyne his wyfe ...	30.
Nicolas Spaltman, smith, Martha his wyfe ...	32.
Gillis de Groue, kooper, Gertruyt his wyfe, three children borne here	34.
William van Dam, Anne his wyfe, hempdresser, 4 children borne here ...	10.
Jaques de Hoeck, silkweuer, his wyfe English ...	36.
Charles van Peene, Janneken his wyfe, Anne their mayd borne here	50.
Peter Godschalck, an aged man, Christine his wyfe ...	48.
Marcus Steen, silkdyer, his wyfe English ...	5.
Isaac Jacobs, cobler, Anthonnette his wyfe ...	50.
Jacob Willecom, turner, Judith his wyfe, fyue children borne here	17.
Joos van Nieuwenhuyse, Janneken his wyfe, poore aged people ...	—.

[*At the foot of page* 2:] The summe of this page:—
[Straungers borne, 55.]*
[Borne in this Realme, 65.]*

* Struck out.

St. Catharins and Eastsmithfeeld.

		Dwelt here. Yeares.
	William Alberts, brewers servant, Heylken his wyfe, three children borne here	...*
Releeued by the almes	Peter van Lare, brewers servant, his wyfe English, six children borne here	...*
	John Crocket, pinmaker, Lenora his wyfe, one child borne here ...	20.
	Gregorie Euers, cutler, Elizabeth his wyfe	41.
	Joris Schut, servant to suggerbakers, Abigail his wyfe borne here, and one child	30.
	John Lotten, marchant, their father	—.
	Anne, widow of John Loridam, silkweuer, Ambrose her sonne borne here	—.
	Magdalena Reynier, widow, three children borne heere	—.
	Heylken, wyfe of one Timmerman, silktrooster ...	—.
	Willemyntken van Gaert	—.
	Marie Clinckant	—.
	Diricks[en], widow of Lambert Willemssen, cutler	—.
	Lysken Arnold, Susaune Diricx, Adrianken Jacobs	—.
	Margaret Justis, Willemynken Baert	—.

Old and poore widdowes of many yeares continuance.

[*In the middle of page* 3:] The summe:—
Straungers borne, 66.
Borne in this Realme, 62.

Southwarke.

St. Thomas Hospitall.

Peter Doornaert; his wyfe English	32.
Carel de Man, taylor, his wyfe, and two children borne here ...	32.
Mary Smith, widow	—.
William de Wyse, silkweuer, his wyfe, and one sonne; three servants silkweuers	31.
Nicolas de Preut, silkweuer, and his wyfe, aged people	36.
Jan de Vries, his wyfe, two children borne here	13.
Jan Leenput, his wyfe borne here	28.

St. Georges Parish.

Cornelis van[den] Hoeue, silkeweuer, Frauncis his wyfe, three children borne here	14.
Jan Wynschuyt, pinnemaker, his wyfe English	—.
Arnold Meyer, silkweuer, Susaune his wyfe, one child borne here ...	9.
[Geerard van He and his wyfe, gardiner]†	—.
John Peel, silkweuer	—.

St. Mary Ouers.

Neelken Feyt, widow, old and poore	—.
Roeland Eyck and his wyfe, dyer	11.

Pekelharingh Kay and thereabout.

John Schram, silkweuer, Perynken his wyfe borne here, and 4 children	20.

* Has been repaired. † Interlined: struck out.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Jacob Hofman, silkweuer, widower, one child borne here	34.
John Hermans, weuer, his wyfe English, two children borne here ...	12.
Joos Hoste, wever, and his wyfe	33.

[*At the foot of page* 3 :] The summe of this page :—
Strangers borne, 39.
Borne in this Realme, 33.

About Horsedoun.

Paulus van Clyten, silkweuer, Debora his wyfe borne here, English servants	49.
Mayken Cleene, widow, bleacher, Peter her cosen borne here ...	50.
Gillis Diepenrick, joyner, Catharine his wyfe	46.
Laureyns Hendricx, silkweuer, Marye his wyfe, one child borne here	20.
Jacob Paren, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe, one child borne here ...	19.

St. Bartholomy Churchyarde.

Cornelis Baert, bleacher, widower, fiue children borne here	40.
John Hardewyn, thridtrowster, Catharine his wyfe, one child borne here	16.
Susaune de Vos, spinster	18.
Synken Moral, poore widow	30.
Pieter Kempen, coordmaker, Anna his wyfe, one child borne here ...	42.
Denyson [Bernard Luttichuysen, broker, Magdalena his wyfe, six children borne here]*	13.

Barmerstreet.

Cornelis Jorissen, silkweuer, Susan his wyfe, foure children borne here	11.
Judith Rotart, widow, and Anna her daughter borne here	—.
Cornelis Thyssen, taylor, his wyfe English, and releeued	59.
Christian Altars his widow, a poore aged woman	—.

Without Algate.

Jacob Beyns, silktrowster, Marie his wyfe borne here, and one child	4.
Item Anna Beyns, mayden, borne here	—.
Jacob Velle, silktrowster, Ester his wyfe, sixe children borne here ...	25.
Ezechias Crocket, servant, Catharine Driners, mayd, borne here ...	—.
Pieter Vademont, silkweuer, Mary his wyfe, fiue children borne here	23.
Philip van[den] Plassche, silkweuer, Anna his wyfe, three children borne here	27.

[*In the middle of p.* 4 :] The summe :—
Strangers borne, 52.
Borne in the Realme, 50.

Marie Speeckaerts, widow	—.
Abraham Elinck, brasier, and his wyfe	30.
William Damar, silktrowster, Anna his wife	30.
Andries Coninx, silkweuer, borne here, Anna his mother, a widow ...	60.
Margaret Cabilleau, widow, thridtrowster, and her sonne John ...	13.
Abraham Walrauen, widower, silkweuer, two children borne here ...	12.

* Struck out.

Petitcote Lane.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Christofer de Peyster, Susan his wyfe, three children borne here ...	48.
Jan Croom, silkweuer, Jaquemyne his wyfe	30.
James Maes, a poore blind man	—.
Anna Clerck, widow, borne here, and two children	—.

Without Bishopsgate.

Gouart van Hasselt, silkweuer, Elizabeth his wyfe, two children borne here	11.
Paulina Vincord, widow	30.
Juliana Coppens, poor widow	32.

[*At the foot of p.* 4 :] Strangers borne, 48.
Borne in the Realme, 50.

Without Bishopsgate.

Mechlyne Seneschall, widow, foure children, poore and releeued ...	—.
John Wynants, silkweuer, Susan his wyfe, one child borne here ...	6.
Gerrit Janssen, silkweuer, Anna his wyfe	19.
Nicolas de Pau, silkweuer, Francyntken his wyfe, one child ...	30.
Peter Lepper, silkweuer, Judith his wyfe, two children borne here ...	30.
Matthias Hofmeyer, taylor, his wyfe English	4.
Frauncis Lamson, t[h]ridtwister, Janneken his wyfe, one child borne here	32.
John Daniels, servant to chaundlers, Neelken his wyfe, one child borne here	28.
John Tielmans, silkweuer, Neelken his wyfe, aged people and poore	52.
Jaques de Rudder, thridtrowster, his wyfe English	29.
Henrick Pinchon, distiller, his wyfe English, six children borne here	33.

In Betlem.

Paul Philips, smith, Mary his wyfe	20.
Nicolas Melckebeke, turner, Martha his wyfe borne here and 4 children	18.
Joos Maes, ried maker, Catharine his wyfe, English, one child ...	13.
William Jacobs, turner, Anna his wyfe borne here	30.
Giles Coen, hempdresser, Neelken his wyfe, poore aged people ...	20.
Joos de Prill, thridtrowster, Margarett his wyfe	30.
Jan van Berle, silkwever, batcheler, and Joos de Vogel	—.

Without the Barres of Algate.

Adrian Lyts, silktrowster, Janneken, his wyfe, aged poore people ...	30.
[Abraham Clinck],* brasier, Anna his wyfe	30.
Catharine Pauwels, poore widow	50.
Engel Ryckaert, silktrowster, Anna his wyfe	—.
Catharine van Meteren, one child borne here	30.
Hendrick Bonet, gardener	30.

[*In the middle of p.* 5 :] The summe :—
Straungers borne, 58.
Borne here, 34.

Geerard Boninck, cutler, Antonina his wyfe, 1 child borne here ...	46.
Mary Heuuel, widow	45.

* Struck out.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Gabriel Vinck, silkweuer, Mary his wyfe, one child borne here ...	28.
Michiel de Coster, his Majesties servant, widower, three children borne here	40.
Jacob Selen, gardener, Sara his wyfe borne here, three children ...	30.
Jan Hane, silkweuer, Elisabeth his wyfe, fyue children borne here	14.
Seueryn Mostinck, Elizabeth his wyfe, poore aged people	32.
Peter de Wage, silkweuer, his wyfe English, two children borne here	30.
Lieuen van Bockholt, thridtrowster, Susan his wyfe borne here, 1 child	28.
Mary Wils, poore widow	50.
Colynken Keerle, poore widow	49.
Jacques Duys, thridtrowster, Sara his wyfe	25.

[*At the foot of p.* 5 :] Strangers borne, 52.
Borne in the Realme, 43.

In Petitcote Lane.

[Catharine Huriblocq, widow, Rebecca her mayd, borne here ...	40.*]

Shorditch Parish.

Joris Walewyn, weuer, his wyfe	30.

Neere the Fleete.

John van Steene, swordmaker, his wife, one child borne here ...	20.
Anthoni de Ceuninck, his wyfe, and two children borne here ...	30.

Long Lane.

Hendrick Schoesetter, thridtrowster, his wyfe borne here, and 2 children	12.

Chartreux Howse.

Jan Cruset, smith, his wife English, both old and poore	45.

Aldersgate.

Jaques Janssen, taylor, Barber his wyfe, three children borne here	35.

Cripelgate.

Zacharie Frederic, silversmith, his wyfe, and two children borne here	26.

Fleete Streete.

Enghel Cremer, taylor, batcheler		—.
Thomas Santkens, his wyfe	Servants unto thridtroosters.	—.
Cornelis Sickraet, his wyfe English		—.
Gomar Willemsen		—.
Herman Hermansen		—.
Pieter Hermansen		—.
Symon Rademaker		—.
Hendric Hermansen		—.

* Struck out,

Freedenysons.

THE NAMES OF HANDYCRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, AND SERVANTS.

Freedenysons.

IN THE SUBURBS OF LONDON.

St. Olaus Parish, Southwarke.

Christian Willems, vinaigremaker, Neelken his wyfe, Marie her sister, one child borne here, and one beyond the Seas.
Wilbrord Spys, joyner, Janneken his wyfe.
Jan Gruwell, joyner, his wyfe an Englishwoman.
Bartholomy Pauwels, joyner, Neelken his wyfe, one child borne here.

St. Catharin's and Eastsmythfeeld.

Henry Coop, armorer, Margaret his widow [*sic*], foure children borne here.
Bartholomy van Crombrugge, chandler, Abigail his wyfe, two children borne here.
Nicolas Jacobs, saylmaker, Susaune his wyfe, foure children borne here.
Peter Lenarts, brewer, Sussaune his wyfe borne here, no children.
Joos Merregaren, chaundler, Lowyse his wyfe, one sonne borne here.
Rogier van Herwege, silktroster, Ester his wyfe borne here, and three children.
Gerard Brant, cooper, Catharine his wyfe, sixe children borne here.
Christofer Pin, smith, Anne his wyfe borne here.
Lambrecht Janssen, stockmaker, Synken his wyfe.
Abraham Meulenaer, chandler, Elizabeth his wyfe, three children borne here.
Abraham Herrewyn, brewer, Marie his wyfe borne here.

St. Georges Parish.

Peter Bracht, his wyfe English, one sonne borne here, Jan Bracht and Jacob Schaphuysen, servants.
Jan Smet, his wyfe, and one child borne here.

St. Mary Ouers.

Craft Kessels, silkweuer, Teynken his wyfe, fyue children borne here.
Herman and John Jacobs, servants.

[*At the foot of p.* 7 :] The summe of this page :—
Freedenysons, wyfes, and servant[s], 41.
Children borne and others, 56.

Without the Barrs.

Adrian de Croock, silkweuer, Ester his wyfe borne here, Judith their sister.
Peter Verhulst, shoemaker, Catharine his wyfe borne here, and 7 children.
Gouart de Vette, Paschyna his wyfe, John his sonne, one child besides.

Neere Newgate.

Lenard van[der] Linden, chaundler, batcheler, dwelt here 27 jeares.
Gillis Shoemaker his widow, two children.

St. Bartholomews Church Yearde.

Bernard Luttichuyssen, broker, Magdlane his wyfe, 6 children borne here.

Borne in England. Householders.

THE NAMES OF HANDICRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, BORNE IN THIS REALME OF STRANGERS-PARENTS.

IN THE SUBURBS OF LONDON.

St. Olaus Parish Southwarke.

Andries Allecaes, dyer, Marie his wyfe.
John Messian, weuer, Anne his wyfe.

Abraham de Preut, weuer, Sara his wyfe.
Peter van Dale, weuer, Clara his wife.
John van Houe, joyner, his wyfe an Englishwoman.
John Ballieu, weuer, Lydia his wyfe.
John Enten, weuer, Francis his wyfe.
Enoch Garnoot, weuer, and his wyfe.

St. Catherins and Eastsmithfeeld.

Abraham Hoste, weuer, Priscilla his wyfe.
Salomon van[den] Broecke, silkweuer, widower.
James van Coygem, silkweuer, his wyfe English.
John and Abraham } Wessels, and their wiues borne here.
Cornelius Godfrey, Sara his wyfe.
Eleasar Beerens, cooper, and his wyfe English.
Daniel van Laeck, chandler, Sara his wyfe.
Releeved by the almes Abraham Nabner, silktroster, Margaret his wyfe.

St. Thomas Hospitall.

Abraham Bill, turner, widower.

St. Georges Parish.

Samuel and Benjamin Thomar, gardiners, batchelers.
Abraham and Jacob van[den] Broecke, gardiners.

In Houndsitch.

Samuel Damar, thridtrowster, Abigail his wyfe.

Without Bishopsgate.

Abraham van[den] Bossche, silkweuer, Susan his wyfe.
Abraham Leeman, chaundler, Mary his wyfe.

Bethlem, without the Barres.

Jan en[de] Sacharias Speeckaert, locksmiths.
Daniel Hoeck and his wyfe.
John Meyer, silkweuer, Ester his wyfe.
Daniel van[den] Bossche, Abigail his wyfe.
Gabriel their brother borne here.

In Bethlehem.

Gedeon Faulcon, silkweuer, Sara his wyfe.

Without the Barrs.

Isaac Mouton, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe.

Petitcot Lane.

Hendrick Selen, taylor, Janneken his wyfe.
Neelken Selen their mother.

Aldersgate.

Richard Laureyns, thridtrowster, Gartruyd his wyfe.

Persons, 60.

Strangers. THE NAMES OF HANDYCRAFTMEN STRANGERS, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, SERVANTS, AND THEIR CONTINUANCE HERE, AS NEERE AS COLD BEE GATHERED.

WITHIN THE WALES OF THE CITYE.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Trinitie Lane.	
Reynier Drael, goldsmith, Ester his wyfe (Nicolas Jacob his partneer) *	32.
Bow Lane.	
Abraham van[den] Broecke, thridtrowster, Barbara his wyfe and 6 children borne here	29.
Distaf Lane.	
John Hoornart, jewler, widower	20.
Warwicke Lane.	
Marcus Geerard, her Majesties painter, Magdalen his wyfe, two children borne here	49.
Dowgate.	
Cornelis Cornet, silktrowster, Susan his wyfe borne here	30.
Jaques Cornet, silktrowster, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	13.
Catharine, wyfe of Balthasar Stomphuysen, baker, fyue children borne here	—.
St. Thomas Apostle.	
Marten Biggar, Rachell his wyfe, one child borne here } servants to Mr. Juxon, suggarbaker	14.
Three Cranes.	
Balthasar Bruynsels, his wyfe and child English } servants to Mr. Juxon, suggarbaker	12.
Wardrob.	
John Wageman, his Majesties servant in the Wardrob	30.
Jacob Ceulenar, neere the Wardrob	—.
Fanchurch Street.	
Michiel Leeman, taylor, Marie his wyfe, three children borne here	33.
Cornelis Draeck, taylor, Anna his wyfe, two children borne here	19.
Marie van Pruyssen their mayd, borne here, Michiel de Hust, servant	—.
Abraham de Cerf, shoolemaister, Marie his wyfe, three children borne here	33.
Jan Moor, taylor, Susanne his wyfe borne here, and foure children	16.
Nicolas Moor, taylor, batcheler	11.
Jacob de Pré, shoolmaister, Ester his wyfe, borne here, three children	5.
Lenard Costerman, taylor, Catharine his wyfe, two children borne here	30.
Northumberland Ally.	
Synken Boudart, poore widow, Sippora her daughter borne here	—.
Jan de Vos, poore aged man, his wyfe English	44.
Andries Meyer, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe	—.
Moorefeeld Ally.	
Catharine de Coster, poore widow, Catharine her daughter borne here	—.

* In another hand.

Allgate Street.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Carel van Staueren, poore aged man, Jacobmyn his wyfe, one child borne here ...	52.
Anna Hermans, widow, in the sayd house	—.
Lowys van[der] Capelle, silktrowster, Margaret his wyfe, Sara his mayd borne here	50.

Dux Place.

Peter Geerarts, joyner, his wyfe English, and three children borne here	14.
Daniel Croock, turner, Lenora his wyfe, three children borne here	11.
Josynken Slabbart, mayden, seemster	26.
Arnold de Greue, shoolmaster, Magdalane his wyfe, Barbar Masset, widow, and Judith her daughter	26.
[Cornelia van Harpe, widow.]*	

[*At the foot of* p. 15 :] The summe of this page:—
Strangers borne, 46.
Borne in this Realme, 49.

Dux Place.

Charles Wtenhoue, siluersmith, batcheler	20.
Symon de Raet, joyner, Mary his wyfe borne here	10.
Francis van[den] Broecke, silkweuer, Catharine his wyfe	40.
Cornelis van Ruyt, silkweuer, Margaret his wyfe	6.
Erasmus Hendricx, joyner, Mechline his wyfe, three children borne here.	18.
John Diricx, shoemaker, batcheler	9.
Susanne, widow of William Wonder, shoemaker, two children borne here	—.
Nicolas Henserick, shoemaker, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	35.
Philip de Keerle, turner, Prudence his wyfe borne here	50.
John de Feuer, shoemaker, Anna his wyfe	28.
Dirick Wessels, silk trowster, [Marie his wyfe],* and three children borne here ...	23.
Herman Heckers, shoemaker, Catharine his wyfe, one child borne here	10.
Janneken Segers, an old widow, Gabriel van[den] Viuer an old man	—.
Albert Wtman, shoemaker, Elisabeth his wyfe, three children borne here	17.
Arnold Aertssen, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe sixe children borne here	30.
Christian Bonharinck, potbaker, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	40.
Jacob Prien, servant, Jacobmyne Vervinck, widow	30.
Margaret la Fosse, poore aged widow	—.
Joos Moorman, silktrowster, Susan his wyfe, foure children borne here	8.
Dirick Helden, joyner, Sara his wyfe, two children borne here	37.
Jan Scheuninx, taylor, Ester his wyfe, one child borne here	24.
Samuel Alewyn, taylor, Ester his wyfe borne here, and one child	31.

Suggarloof Ally.

Hendrick Bosman, silkwynder, his wyfe English	30.
Elias Garnoot, thridworker, Elizabeth his wyfe, borne here both	—.

Allgate Street.

Job Bruwier, Synken his wyfe, poore aged people	50.

Lymstreet.

Mattheus Schonharinck, embroderer, Susanne his wyfe borne here, and two children	10.
Tobias van[den] Abeele, taylor, his wyfe English, one child borne here	50.

* Struck out.

Podding Lane.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Gillis Lion, thridtrowster, Judith his wyfe, three children borne here	30.

Bottolf Lane.

[Willemyntken de Steur, widow, Anna her mayd borne here]*	30.
Cornelis Pieterssen, silkweuer, his wyfe English, foure children borne here	32.
Nicolas Trappart, taylor, Magdalen his wyfe, two children borne here	26.
Denys Noodstock, diamant cutter, Elisabeth his wyfe, two children borne here ...	14.
[Petronelle Laurens, widow, Catharine and Thomasyne, maydens]*	—.
Perynken Heyn, seemster, widow, one child borne here	—.

Loue Lane.

Lieuen de Jager, thridtrowster, Trynken his wyfe, six children, one mayd borne here	30.

Cocx Kay.

Philips Meyleman, painter, widower, Dauid his sonne borne here	32.
Jan van Meenen, baker, Margaret his wyfe	—.

Freshwarf.

Catharine Messian, widow, Jacob van[den] Sande, weuer	—.

[*At the foot of p.* 16:] Strangers borne, [58]* 55.
Borne in this Realme, [61]* 57.

Sommers Kay.

Mattheu Aertssen, Catharine his wyfe, two children borne here	—.

St. Dunstans Hill.

Wessel Wessels, thridtrowster, Judith his wyfe borne here, and one child; Elisabeth her mother	22.

Minsing Lane.

Jaques de Meester, Margarett his wyfe, two children borne here	—.

Mark Lane.

John van Loo, surgeon, Geertruyt his wyfe, three children borne here	23.
Catharine, widow of John Gast	36.
Herman Scholier, joyner, Rebecca his wyfe	31.
Steuen Minnart, an aged poore man	32.
Herman Stappart, taylor, his wyfe and one sonne borne here	36.

Seeding Lane.

Margaret Coudron, a poore widow, and three children borne here	—.
Debora Thomar, widow, three children borne here	—.

Tower Hill.

Nicolas Euerssen, basketmaker	9.

Billiter Lane.

[Abraham Feuillart, his wyfe, and two children borne here]*	—.
Coenraet de Wyse, shoolmaister, batcheler, Jan Castelot, silkweuer	11.
Anthony Huwyn, messenger, Sara his wyfe borne here and two children	13.
Jan Lamote, pypmaker, Susan his wyf, foure children borne here	25.
Geleyn van Wymes, diamond cutter, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here ...	27.
Cornelius Geerartsen, taylor, Magdalen his wyfe, six children borne here	33.

* Struck out.

Crooked Lane.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Nicolas Winterbeke, dyer, Janneken his wyfe, one sonne borne here	32.

Teamstreet.

Balthasar Louerman, goldsmith, Mary his wyfe	24.
Hendrick Hoevenaer, jowler, Susan his wyfe, one sonne [two children]* borne here ...	34.
Pieter Hoste, dieper weuer, Beatrix his wyfe, one child borne here	40.
Geerard van Hoobrock, thridtwister, batcheler	18.
Jan Mets, van Gulick, Neelken his wyfe	46.
Isaac van Arschot, his wyfe English, one child borne here	5.
Jaspar Heyns, embroderer, his wyfe English	—.
William Willemssen, embroderer, batcheler	—.

St. Hellens.

Paulus van[de] Velde, his wyfe, and 4 children	24.

St. Mary Axe.

Margaret Roosbeke, widow	—.
Jan Jasperssen, taylor, his wyfe English, three children borne here	17.
Eleasar Pont, silktrowster, his wyfe, and 5 children borne here	50.
Thomas Bombinder, shoemaker, his wyfe borne here, and one child	—.

[*At the foot of p.* 17:] Srangers borne, 64.
Borne in this Realme, [57]† 55.

In Colmanstreet.

Jacob Spe, joyner, Hellen his wyfe	45.
Mary Gool, widow, one child borne here	29.
Herman Michielssen, pearl piercer, his wyfe, and two children borne here	18.
Clara Walbergh, widow	40.
William Kip, jowler, his wife and child borne here	32.

London Wall.

John Quisthout, silkweuer, his wyfe English, foure children borne here	30.

Sherbon Lane.

Cornelis Valuwaert, taylor, and his wyfe	17

London Wall.

Anthony Woesthof, taylor, his wyf, and three children borne here	24.

Blackfryars.

Robert Reyns, goldsmith, widower, an aged man	—.
Nicasius Roussel, goldsmith, his wyfe borne here, 5 children	44.
Elcana Lardanois, goldsmith, his wyfe borne here, and two children	—.
Marten van Bentem, painter, his wyfe English, Beeske van Louinge his mother, three children borne here	22

Teamsstreete.

Jaques Maes, silktrowster, Susan his wyfe	50.

Lombardstreet.

Catharine, widow of Pieter Tierenteyn, chandler, Marye her mayd	50.

* Struck out; "one sonne" interlined.

† Struck out.

Marchant Taylers Shoole.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Pieter Vermeers, weuer, Anne his wyfe, one child borne here	23.

St. Martens.

Michael Droeshout, siluersmith, Martha his wyfe, three children borne here	30.
Godfrey Reynolds, taylor, in the sayd house	—.
Conrard Digrits, goldsmith, Janneken his wyfe, 2 children borne here	25.

Toward Siluerstreet.

Carel de Pres, goldsmith, Sara his wyfe borne here, one child	30.

In Siluerstreet.

Christian Santken, his wyfe English, fiue children, bottonmaker	36.

Neere Wood Street.

Pasehier de Coninck, chaundler, Adrian his wyfe, 3 children borne here	30.

Woodstreet.

John Baker, his wyfe English, one child, aged people	56.
Christofer Meytsner, diamond cutter, his wyfe borne here and two children	14.
Paul van Herbach, goldsmith, his wyfe and three children borne here	18.

[*At the foot of p.* 18:] Strangers borne, [36]* 34.
Borne in this Realme, [46]* 45.

Freedenysons. THE NAMES OF HANDICRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, AND SERVANTS.

Freedenysons.

WITHIN THE WALES OF THE CITYE.

Garlik Hill.

Jooris de Coninek, chaundler, Susan his wyfe, and two ehildren borne here.

Lambeth Hill.

Gerrit Luyten, boteher, Marie his wyfe.

Dowgate.

Jacob Wittewrongle, brewer, Anna his wyfe, one ehild borne here.
William Paggen, brewers servant, Marie his wyfe borne here, and their ehild.

Pudle Wharf.

Peter Lenarts, ale brewer, Marie his wyfe.

Tames Street.

Hubrecht Franeklyn, thridtrowster, Jaquemyn his wyfe, [an aged man].*

Fanchurch Street.

John Janssen, thirdtrowster, Margareta his wyfe, one child borne here.

Dux Place.

Joos Ootger, yoyner, Marie his wyfe, fyue children borne here.
Dominieus van Wtwyck, shoemaker, [Rachel his wyfe,]* widower, 2 [one]* children.

* Struck out.

Algate Street.

Guillelmus Riuius, apoticarye, Susan his wyfe borne here.

St. George's Lane.

Tobias Baert, thridtrowster, Mary his wyfe, Elisabeth and Mary, maydens, borne here.

Crossed Friars.

John Salé, brasier, Anna his wyfe, foure children borne here, John Mol, servant.
Marten Droeshout, painter, Janneken his wyfe, sixe children, borne here.

Teems Streat.

Cornelius de Neue, brewer, Elisabeth his wyfe.
William van Damme, thridtrowster, Elisabeth his wyfe borne here, fyue children borne here, Roeland Ruytinck, servant.
John Laurens, thridtrowster, Lysken his wyfe, one child borne here, and Anne their mayd.
Christofer Loof, silktrowster, his wyfe English.

[*London Stone.*] *

[Lowys Boeue, Mary his wyfe, three children, borne here, Peter Haverbeke their father.] *

[*St. Hellens.*] *

[Joos de Neue.] *
[Paulus van[der] Velde, painter.] *

Neere Bridwell.

Edward Claessen, taylor, Catharine his wife.

St. Martens.

Peter Baert, chaundler, Janneken his wyfe.
Peter le Clerck, goldsmith, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here.
Eliard van[de] Heyden, goldsmith, Catherine his wyfe, one sonne borne here.
Francis Dirix, taylor, widower.
Israel Hekelaers.

[*At the foot of p.* 19:] Denysons, with their wyues, [41] * 36.
Children and others borne here, 40.

Borne in England. Householders.

THE NAMES OF HANDICRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, BORNE IN THIS REALME OF PARENTS STRANGERS OR DENYSONS.

WITHIN THE WALES OF THE CITYE.

Bow Lane.

John Soen, thridtrowster, Anna his wyfe.

Wardrob.

Edward van[de] Driessche, in the Kings Majesties Wardrob.

Sermon Lane.

Henry Alman, goldsmith, widower.

Garlik Hill.

James Pachett, chaundler, his wyfe English.

St. Thomas Apostle.

Peter de Winne, thridtwister, Mary his wyfe.

In Fanchurch Street.

Jacob Bellecher, Susan his wyfe, thridworker.
Susan and Janneken Verbrugge, widows.

* Struck out.

Dux Place.

Tobias Beuns, baker, Marie his wyfe.
Mechlynken, a widow, in the said howse.
Noe Frombout, shoemaker, Judith his wyfe.

Algate Street.

John de Winne, thridtrowster, Lydia his wyfe, Catharine their mother, and one servant.

St. Georges Lane.

John Cleyman, chaundler, Janneken his wyfe.

Rood Lane.

Josias Wessels, silktrowster, Neelken his wyfe.
William de Buck, his servant.

Teems Streete.

Frauncis Cogge, Neesken his wyfe, a poore familye.

Cornhill.

Sacharye Rutinck, chaundler, Catharyne his wyfe.

Bush Lane.

John van Peene, Elisabeth his wyfe.

St. Hellins.

Abigail de la Fosse, widow.

Lyme Street.

Josias van[den] Abeele, taylor.

Crepelgate.

Philip Regel, Susan his wyfe, thridtrowster.
Jaques de Coninck, goldsmith, Elisabeth his wyfe.

St. Martens.

Daniel Verbrugge, thridtrowster, Anne his wyfe.
Isaac Theus, linnenseller, Rachel his wyfe.
Dauid de Paus, agat cutter, Elizabeth his wyfe.

Billiter Lane.

Abraham Feuillart, his wyfe.

Persons, 45.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 102.

A quarto MS. of 89 leaves, bearing the following title:—

A True Certificat of the Names of the Straungers residing and dwellinge within the City of London and the liberties thereof, together with the place of their birthe, and vnder the soueraignety of what prince they depende, according to a veiw taken in the time of the maioralty of the right honorable Sir George Bolles, knight, Lord Maior of the City of London, by the direccions of the right honorable the lordes and others of his Maiesties most honorable Priuye Councell, signified by their honorable letters bearing date the vjth of September 1618; In which Certificate neither the borough of Southwark, nor the adiacent partes of the City out of the liberties thereof are conteined, in both which many strangers are resident and dwelling, of whose names wee cannot make any certificate.

ALDERSGATE WARDE.

Stephen Sampson, goldsmith, borne in Morles, in Brittanie, free denizen, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.

Paule Vanharbor, borne in Midleborough, in Zelande, a jewellor, a free denizen, dependeing on the Kinges soueraignety.

Dauid Peeltere, imbrotherer, borne in Antwerpe, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.

John Ricolt, goldsmith, borne in Antwerpe, dependeing vnder the Kings soueraignety.

Charles Veskinnyn, jorneyman with John Rickolde, borne in Brusselles, dependeing on the Kinges soueraignety.

Nicolas Peltere, borne at Strasbrooke, in Jermany, by trade a jeweller, a fredenizen, depending on the Kings soueraignety.

Charles Meadow, goldsmith, borne in Gaunte, vnder the Archduke, depending on the Kings soueraignety.

Christofer Ducksinger, borne in Germany, lodgeing in Widow Raymondes house, by trade a gold[s]mith, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.

Henry Scussetres, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archduke, a thredmaker, and free denizen, dependeing on the Kinges soueraignety.

Jacob Johnson, borne at Anwerpe, lacemaker, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.

James Droit, a free denizen, by trade a merchaunt, borne in Roane, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and hath for his soueraine the King of Englande.

James Flower, by trade a milliner, a free denizen, borne in Roane, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.

Peter Clarke, borne in Genevy, a free denizen, by trade a jeweller, and hath for his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.

Balthasar de Moucrone, borne vnder the State of Midleborowe, by trade an imbrotherer, and hath for his soueraigne the King of Englande, and lieth at the house of Reginold Grigory, a tailor.

Nicolas Wier, borne vnder the Duke of Sexon, in the towne of Cobrock, by trade an imbroderer, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande, and lieth at the house aforesaid.

John Vandermere, by trade a tailor, a free denizen, borne in Braddo, vnder the State of Hollande, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.

Godfry Arnolde, borne in Franckford, in Jermany, by trade a jeweler, and hath for his soueraigne the King of Englande.

Peter Bearde, borne in Hawsbrooke, a free denizen, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, by trade a chaundler, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of England.

Frauncis Derrickes, borne at Antwerpe, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, by trade a hosier, a free denizen, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande.

Eylliard vander Heydon, borne at Brayman, in Germany, a free denizen, vnder the Bishopp there, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.

Conderadus Decreetes, borne in Nurcimparis, vnder the dominion of the Prince Paulsgraue, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.

John Joperte, borne at Mamery, in Fraunce, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce.

Isaack Lare, Frenchman, borne in Pawe, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande.

Michaell Drosaut, borne at Brossell, in Brabant, vnder the Archduke, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.

Jacob Cornelius, borne in Delfe, vnder the States, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande.

William Autin, borne in Mant, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, by trade a goldsmith.

Godfry Rananes, borne at Muninsham, in Gelderlande, vnder the States, and hath to his soueraign the King of England.

ALGATE WARDE.

Lewis Jackson, a Portingall, borne in the Islande of Madina, vnder the dominion of the Kinge of Spaine, his soueraigne the Kinge Spaine.

Peter Arricus, borne in Anwerpe, in the Archdukes dominions, his soueraigne King James.

Trincula Karterina,* borne in Burgony, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne the Archduke.

William Groue, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Peter Vicars, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Charles Vanstable, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Anthony de Coster, borne in Lisborne, in the Kingdome of Portingall, in the dominion of the Kinge of Spaine, his soueraigne the King of Spaine.

Cornelius Carat, borne in Vtruke, vnder the dominions of the Prince of Orymes.

Mrs. Lemot hath Mrs. Thimbing lodgeing in her house, borne at Antwerpe, her soueraigne King James.

Jasper Tion, borne in London, the sonne of a free denizen, his soueraigne King James.

James Masse, borne at Anwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Daniell Mercer, the sonne of a straunger, borne in London, a post, his soueraigne King James.

Gillam Winnis, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne Kinge James.

Suzan Lemott, borne at Sandwi_h, the daughter of a straunger, her soueraigne King James.

Ambrose Regomarters, borne in Wesselles, vnder the Duke of Cleeues, his soueraigne King James.

Abraham Villarde, the sonne of a stranger, borne in Sandwich, his soueraigne Kinge James; hee hath lodgeing in his house John Castell, borne in Norwich, the sonne of a straunger, his soueraigne Kinge James.

Lewes Capell, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraign King James.

Katherine Dewane, borne at Brissiles, in Brabant, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne King James.

Debora Tomer, borne at Anwarpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne King James.

John Deway, the sonne of a stranger, borne in London, his soueraigne King James.

Jop Brewer, borne in Brigges, in Flaunders, vnder the Kings of Spaines dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Tussan Larcut, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French Kinge, his soueraigne King James.

Elias Gurnort, the sonne of a straunger, borne in Kent, his soueraigne King James.

Peter Vandall, the sonne of a freedenizen, borne in London, his soueraigne King James.

Mary Deprill, the daughter of a stranger, borne in London, her soueraigne King James.

James Goodcall, freedenizen, borne in Flaunders, in Mesen, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Daniell Braymer, borne in Kent, in the Port of Sandwich, citizen and clothworker of London.

Anthony Heminge, borne at Flushun, vnder the States, freedenizen, his soueraigne King James.

Thomas Threebinder, borne at Ryneback, at Colline, vnder the King of Spaine his dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Nicolas Vacondary, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French King, his souveraigne King James.

Nicholas Michell, borne at Bridges, vnder the King of Spaines dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Leonard Costerman, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

John Johnson, fredenizen, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

* Or *Katterina.*

John Lodwik, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soucraigne King James.
Abicocke Kerby hath Nicholas More lodgeing in his house, borne at Franckforde in Jarmany, vnder the Emporour, his soucraigne King James.
Cornelius Garrett, borne in Vtrick, vnder the dominion of the Prince of Ornes, his soueraigne King James.
Anthony Trian, freedenizen, borne in Flaunders, vnder the States, his soucraigne King James.
Abraham Desart, borne in Flawnders, vnder the States, his soueraigne Kinge James.
John Moore, borne at Fraunckford, vnder the Emporour in Germany, his soueraigne King James.
Arnold Cappell, borne in London, the sonne of a free denizen, his soueraigne King James.
Jacob Depree, borne in Midleborough, vnder the States, his soueraigne King James.
Dauid Price, hath Peter Brookeman, lodgeing in his house, borne in Flaunders, vnder the States, his soueraigne King James.
John Degraue, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French King, his soueraigen [*sic*] King James.
Lazare Duchine, borne in Burges, in the city of Roane, his soueraigne the French Kinge.
Gideon Angleis, borne in Burges, in the city of Roane, his soueraigne the French Kinge.
Loys Debois, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French Kinge, his soueraigne.
Gilbert, borne in the city of Parris, in Fraunce, the French King his soueraigne.
Robert de la Barr, borne in the city of Mons, in the county of Hanomy, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, his soueraigne King James.
Frauncis Pointo, Portingall, borne in Portugall, vnder the King of Spain, houlding him his soueraigne.
Roberte Howell, fredenizen, borne in St. Peters, in Fraunce, vnder the French Kings dominion; hee his soueraigne.
Martin Drusholde, borne in Brabant, in a towne called Brisselles, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.
Escue Deucy, borne in Fraunce, in Roane, vnder the French Kings dominion, his soueraigne King James.
Peter Bissett, borne in Fraunce, in Lions, vnder the French Kinges dominion, his soueraigne King James.
John Sauly, borne in Ronsey, in Flaunders, free denizen, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne.
Powell Decooke, borne in Flaunders, in Bridges, vnder the Kings of Spaine dominion, his soueraign.
Harmon Coller, borne in High Dutch lande, vnder the States.
Harman Stopper, borne in Cleauelande, in a towne called Callicar, his soueraigne King James.
Katherine Gest, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne King James.
John Vanlore, borne in Germany, in Rostick, vnder the Emperour, his soueraigne King James.
Nicholas Erbin, borne in Fraunce, in Roan, vnder the French Kinge, his soueraigne King James.
Mary Jouelin, borne in Fraunce, in a towne called Parrenty, her soueraigne King James.
Henry Wetherall, Englishman, his wife borne in Flaunders, in Ipers, her soueraigne Kinge James.
Thomas Medcalfe, Englishman, hath Viscant Bollonia, Ittallian, borne in a towne called Sicholl, and holdeth the Kinge of Spaine his soueraigne; his wife, and two children; and also Lodowick Modenan, borne in a town called Millam, and vnder the said King of Spaines gouerment.
William More hath Andrise Ling, a lodger, borne in Denmarke, his soueraigne King James.
Paule Marco, borne in Italy, in the Sinerda [*sic*] of Luca, his soueraigne King James.
Thomas Gouers hath Connyers, a lodger, borne in Fraunce, in Vity, his souraigne King James.
M^ris^ Fisher hath Jasper Wancot, a lodger, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne Kinge James.
Jacob de Bee, borne in Ipers, in Flaunders, vnder the King of Spaines dominion, his soueraigne King James.
Peter Mun, borne in Fraunce, in Deale, the French King his soueraigne.

Gillam Durt, borne in Fraunee, in Pout, the French King his soueraigne.
Flepone Kemale, borne in Saint Osay, in Fraune, the Freneh King his soueraigne.
John Areh, borne in Fraunee, in Deale, the Freneh King his soueraigne.
Gloue le Maier, borne in Beanson, in Highburgony, vnder the Emperour, his soueraigne King James.

Bassishawe Warde.

Peter Marmeer, a Frenchman, and freedenizen, aged 50 yeers and vppwardes, abideing in England about 30 yeers, borne at Orleans, vnder the soueraignety of the King of Fraunee, by trade a goldsmith, housholder in the said warde, haueing a wyfe and two children, and a maid seruant, and English borne.

Hauns van Basile, a Dutchman, aged 20 yeeres and vpwardes, about halfe a yeer in England, borne in Antwerpe, in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Arehduke, by trade a lace maker, lodgeing in the house of Xp'ofer Hunt, imbrotherer.

Billingsgate Warde.

I, Christian van Gladbeeke, merchaunte, doe aeknowledge that I was borne in the towne of Gladbeeke, in the Dukedome of Julycorlande, and I doe depende vpon the sufferaignety of King James, King of Englande, Scotlande, Fraunce and Irelande, and am of the Dutch Chureh, and dweller heer 13 yeeres.

I, Seager Coreellis, merchaunt, and denizen, doe aeknowledge I was borne in Roustaer, in the Dukedome of Cleue, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignety of King James, and am of the Dutch Chureh, and dweller heer two and forty yeers.

I, John Lulles, merehaunt, and denizen, do aeknowledg that I was borne at Antwerpe, in the Dukedome of Brabunt, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Chureh, and dweller heer two yeeres.

I, William Derusher, of London, merchaunt, and denizen, doe aeknowledge that I was borne at Emden, in East Freezlande, and I doe depende vppon the souerainty of King James, and am of the Duteh Chureh, and dweller heer thirteen yeeres.

I, Lewend Agar, thred dier, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Gaunt, in the Arehdukes dominions, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Chureh, and haue been dweller heer 31 yeers.

I, Mathias Hendrick, tailor, doe aeknowledge that I was borne at Burbeek, in the Dukedome of Cleuen, and I doe depend vpon the soueraignety of King James, and am of the Duteh Church, and dweller heer 21 yeers.

I, Cornelius Maudarnecke, broker, borne in Dort, in the Gouerment of the Graue Morris, but I doe depende vpon the soueraignety of King James, and am of the Duteh Chureh, and dweller heer 13 yeeres.

I, William Bayarde, merehaunte, and free denizen, doe aeknowledge that I was borne in Eiper, in Flanderes, and I doe depende vpon the souerainty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 31 yeers.

I, Samuell Derisher,* merchaunt, and denizen, borne at Emden, in East Freezland, doe acknowledge noe man for my soueraigne but our gracious Kinge James of Great Brittaine, and am of the Duteh Church, and dweller heere thirteen yeeres.

Arnold Lulles, merehaunt, borne at Antwerpe, is now out of thes City, whereby wee cannot haue his answeare, but is of the Dutch Chureh, and dweller heer 30 yeers.

John Mountsey, borne beyonde the seas, naturalized by Act of Parliament, and now out of towne.

I, John Clant, merchaunt straunger, and free denizen, doe aeknowledge that I was borne in Euskeden, in the Prouinee of Twenty, vnder the Arehdukes dominions, and doe depend vpon the soueraignety of King James of Englande, Seotlande, Fraunee, and Ireland, and doe belonge to the Duteh Church, and haue been dweller heer 37 yeeres.

* *Sic*; see above; also p. 238 *De Fisher*.

I, Michaell Vandepitt, fustian dier, doe acknowledg that I was borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, and doe depende vppon the soucraignety of James, Kinge of Englande, Scotland, Fraunce, and Irelande, and belong to the Englishe Churche, and am dweller heere one and twenty yeeres.

I, Peter van Peno, factor, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, and doe depende vppon the souerainty of James, King of England, and am of the Englishe Congregacions, and am dweller heer 13 yeeres.

I, John Vanmenan, Dutch baker, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Flaunders, and doe depende vppon the soueraignety of James, Kinge of Englande, and am of the Dutch Congregacion, witnes my hande, and dweller heer 25 yeeres.

I, Phillipp Mealeman, gilder, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Brabant, and doe depende vppon the soueraignety of Kinge James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 31 yeeres.

I, Peter Bull, merchaunte stranger, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Collin, in Germany, vnder the souerainty of the Imperour, and doe now depende vpon the soueraignety of King James of Englande, and doe belonge to the Dutch Church, and am dweller heer nineteen yeeres.

A lodger, also of M^r. Bull, his name Lodwicke Harple, gent., borne in Somekele, vnder the Duke of Hulstea, and depende vppon the same Duke, witnes my hande.

I, John Deualfe, factor straunger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Gouerment of the Archduke, and now doe depende vpon the soueraignety of King James, and am of the Dutch English [*sic*] Church, and dweller [heer] eleauen yeers.

I, Frauncis Penetene, merchaunt stranger, borne in Holstead, and doe now depende vpon the soueraigntie of King James of Englande, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heere 29 yeers.

I, Elizabeth Vanstene, widowe, borne in Braborne, and doe now depende vppon the soueraignety of King James of Englande, and am of the Englishe Churche, and dweller heer thirty yeers.

Also there is one Simon Johnson, a lodger at the aforesaid M^ris Vanstenes, borne in Dorte, in Hollande, and doth now depende vppon the same State of Hollande.

I, Mathias Archer, tailer, borne in Gorgam, in Hollande, and doe now depende vppon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer nine yeers.

I, Joos Cropenbury, merchaunt stranger, borne in the Dukedome of Gulicke, and doe now depend vppon the soueraignety of King James of Englande, and belong to the English Church, and dweller heer forty yeers.

I, Jacob Bolle, merchaunte, doe acknowledg that I was borne at Newkirke, in Flaunders, and I doe now depende vppon the souerainty of King James aforesaid, and belong to the Dutch Church in London, for five and forty yeers.

I, Peter Hearne, merchaunte, borne [*sic*] a denizen, doe acknowledge I was borne at Romson, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of King James aforesaid, to whome I am sworne, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer.

I, Michaell Hurter, merchaunte, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of King James aforesaid, to whome I am sworne, and I belong to the Dutch Church, and am dweller heer seauen and thirty yeers.

I, John Bloomer, broker for jewelles, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of Kinge James aforesaid, to whome I am sworne, and I belonge vnto the Dutch Church, and dweller heere one and forty yeers.

Giles de Butt, merchaunte, and free denizen, refuseth to subscripe with vs in regard as hee saith hee hath subscribed as [*sic*] Hackney, where hee dwelleth; hee hath subscribed vnderneath.

I, Denis Mustick, diamonde cutter, doe acknowledg I was borne at Cutarde, in the Dukedome of Gulick, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of King James aforesaid, and I doe belonge to the Dutch Church, and am dweller heere fifteene yeers.

I, Giles de Putt, merchaunt, and free denizen, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Osteend, in Flaunders, and now doe depend vppon the soueraignty of his Maiesty King James, to whome I am sworne, vnder my hande, and dweller heer 21 yeers.

William Turter, of Dutch parentes, was borne in the parishe of Saint Mary Athill, in the Ward of Billinsgate, and is out of towne.

Mathew de Quester, borne at Antwerp, naturalized by Act of Parliament in Queene Elizabethes time.

I, Daniall Vanhaseuelt, merchaunt, and denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Romesy, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the souerainty of our soueraigne Lorde King James, of England, Scotlande, Fraunce and Ireland, & doe belong to the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 35 yeeres.

I, Abraham Beck, merchaunt, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Stabbeard, neer the City of Aken, in Germany, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignety of King James, and I am of the Dutch Congregacion, and haue been dweller heer 17 yeeres.

I, Jaques de Wall, soiurner with M ^ls^Becke, do acknowledge that I was borne at Welgiluan, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of our said soueraigne Lorde Kinge James.

I, Baldwin Mathew, merchaunte, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of our said soueraigne Lorde Kinge James, to whome I am sworne, and am of the Dutch Congregacion, and dweller heer twelue yeeres.

I, Lewis van Holbrooke, merchaunt, soiourner with the said Baldwin Mathewe, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, and I doe depend vpon the soueraignety of our soueraigne Lord King James, witness my hande.

I, Garret van Hobrooke, thred dyer, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of King James, and I am of the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 14 yeeres.

I, John Dorper, free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Theilt in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of our soueraigne Lorde King James; and of the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 40 yeeres.

I, Haunc Arcance, merchaunt stranger, doe acknowledg that I was borne at Antwerp in Braborne, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignety of our soueraigne Lord King James, and I am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 9 yeeres.

I, Giles Lyons, threddyer, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Brisselles, in Brabunt, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of our gracious King James, and of the Dutch Church, and am dweller heer 35 yeers.

William Crosse, of Dutch parentes, was borne at Croidon, in the county of Surry.

John Stephens, of Dutch parentes, was borne at ———, in the county of Kent.

John Clementes, of Dutch parentes, was borne in the parishe of Saint George in London.

I, Peter Jacobson, merchaunte, and denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Antwerpe, in the Dukedome of Brabunt, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignety of King James of England, Scotlande, Fraunce, and Irelande, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer five and forty yeers.

I, Lewes Vandam, merchaunte, borne at Cartrick in Flaunders, doe acknowledg that our soueraigne Lord King James is my soueraigne and Kinge, and I am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer nine yeers.

Thear is one Jacob Lucas, who is out of towne beyond the seas, hes wife saith that hee is a free denizen, borne at Ambersterdam, and dweller heer twenty yeers.

Breadstreet Warde.

Frederick Vandezant, borne at Arneham, in Gelderlande, vnder the dominion of Graues Morris, Prince of Orange, and hath two children, and hath continued hear theis thirty yeers.

Haunce Hornarde, borne in Cortricke, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke Albertus; hee is a widower, and hath continued heere this xxix^ty^ yeers. This Haunc Hornarde hath two lodgers, whose names are Michell Maerns et Richard Roserns.

Bridg Within.

William van Dam, borne in Gaunt, in Flaunders, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke; hee is a free denizen, and hath taken his oath to the Kinges Maiesty of England; hee is a thred dier by his trade.

Christofer Loues, borne in Roareman, in Gelderlande, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke; hee is a free denizen, and hath taken his oath to the Kinges Maiesty of Englande, and is a silke throster.

John Loves, brother of the said Xp'ofer, inmate in the said house, borne in Roreman aforesaid, and is vnder the soueraignety and gouerment of the Archduke, and is a silkthroster.

Sara Ducanie, widow, borne in Antworpe, in Flaunders, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke her soueraigne; her husbande John Ducanie, deceased, was an Englishman, and free of the City of London.

Mary Russell, widow, borne in Antwerpe, in Flaunders, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke; her husbande Simon Russell, deceased, was a free denizen.

Peter van Vice, borne in Midleboroughe, in Zelande, vnder the dominion of the State in the Lawe Countryes, to whome hee is subyecte, and is a merchaunte.

Phillip Burlenmach, borne in Sedon, in Fraunce, naturalized by the Kinges Ma^tes^ graunte and dependeing onely of his Maiesties fauour.

Broadstreet Warde.

John Fabre, Frenchman, borne in the provincte of [Saint] * Guyean & towne of Turnon, who hath lived in this City of London theis five yeers past, professeing the teacheing of the French tongue with Mr Peter Arundell, professor in the foresaid tongue.

John Hartau, borne in Lille, in Flaunders, vsed and dwelt in England theis thirty yeeres, and doe depend vppon noe other State, but of the Kinges Maiesty of Great Britaine.

Nicholas Crowem, borne in Lile, in Flaunders, haueing dwelt in London theis eighteen yeers, who vseth merchandizeinge, and dependeth of noe other soueraigne but of the Kinges Maiesty of England.

Jane Decroe, widow of Michaell de Crowe, deceased, borne at Antwerpe, and hath dwelt heer in England fifteene yeeres.

Gillian Leffeory, widow of John Leffeory, deceassed, borne in Flaunders, Abraham Leffeory her sonne, borne in Englande, who doe depende on noe other prince, but on the Kings Maiestye of Englande.

Anthony Jacobs, alias Anthonye le Sayo, widow, borne in Flaunders.

Bishopsgate Warde.

Paule Pattow, needlemaker, borne in Flaunders, in Arlois [*sic*], and Annis my wife, borne in Turney, in Flaunders; the said Paule acknowledgeth our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his soueraigne.

Anthony Bellmy, silkeweauer, borne in Turney, in Flaunders, who dependeth vppon our soueraigne Lord King James as his soueraigne Lorde.

Cornelius Williau, silkweauer, borne in Flaunderes, and Iudith his wife, there borne also, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Johannes Bowdry, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Elizabeth his wife, borne in London, who doe depend vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Phillip Dauffary, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, borne in Franckford, in Jermany, who dependeth vppon our soueraigne Lord King James, inmates with the aforesaid Cornelius Willian.

Peir Petit, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, also borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Dauid Jouelin, silkweauer, borne in Englande, and Peron his wife, borne in Flaunders, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

* Struck out.

Gailliam Fortersse, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Dusarr, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Elij Maurin, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, also thear borne, who doth depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Seueraigne le Crew, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Henry de Page, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Marey his wife, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Paule Duraell,* silkweauer, borne in Leig, [under] the Arehbishopp of Cullaine, and Sara his wife, borne in Midleboroughe, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Sauler and Peter Sauler, silkweauers, both lodgers with Paule de Ruelle, and borne in Flaunders, who both depend on our soueraigne Lorde King James.

Jehan Delbone, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Julet his wife, borne in Leige, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

James Duke, silkweauer, borne in Saint Katherines, neer London, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Charles Malladry, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, of Flaunders also, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Daniell Vernon, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jaques Batsare and his wife, borne in England, who doe all depend on our soueraigne Lorde King James; Jaques Basare, an inmate dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Ornice, silkweauer of tuffetaffetys, borne in Antwerpe, and Hester his wife, of Anwarp, who both depend on our soueraign Lord King James.

John Beacon, conselator to the sick of the French Congregacion, borne in Normandy, and Jane his wife thear, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

James Sellinger, silkweauer, borne in London, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James onely.

Franeis Lancett, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, borne in Norwieh, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Thomas Radulphus, silkeweauer, and inmate to one Edward Dorington, borne in the Low Countries, vnder the States, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Allexander Faith, a steward to the Venice Ambassidour, borne in the Dukedome of Florence, who dependes on our soueraigne Lorde King James.

Frauneis Cordoner, silkweauer, borne in Germany, who dependes on our soueraign Lord King James onely.

Joseph Pettes, needlemaker, borne in Germany, who dependeth soly on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Adrian Seek, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, of Leige, who both depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abell Mountaine, silkeweauer, borne in Norwieh, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Dowarchin, senior, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Dennis his wife, borne at Anwarp, who both depend on our soueraigne Lord James.

James Dewarchin, junior, silkweauer, borne in London, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham Chaudron, borne in London, silkweauer, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Fawconer, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Isaac Lonchfeane, silkweauer, borne in England, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

---

* *Sic;* see next entry, also pp. 190, 245.

John Deuillers, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Margaret his wife, of Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Robert Bumery, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Nicholas Reignart, silkweauer, borne in Flanders, and Hellen his wife, borne in Flaunders, who depend onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Furning Garret, silkweauer, borne in Amiens, and Mary his wife, in Canterbury, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John del Chambre, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Judith his wife, of Antwerpe, who depend onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Eloy Towrey, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, of Flaunders, who depend onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Ambrose Turret, spinster of siluer thred, borne in Millam, and Jane his wife, of Vlusheinge.

Aubart Bonvois, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, who depende onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jane Manch, a baker, borne in Flaunders, who hath longe dwelt in Englande, & doth depend on our soueraign Lord King James.

Giles Chamberlein, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, & Margret his wife, thear borne also, who doth depende vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Julian de Rusier, silkweauer, borne in London, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Isack Russell, broaker, born in Fraunc, who doth depend on our soueraign Lord King James.

Jaques Guyann, silkweauer, born in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Albert Castle, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Charles Lemot, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraign Lord King James.

John Setall, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, and Anne his wife, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Garret, silkweauer, borne in the Low Countries vnder the States, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Nicholas Peacock, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, & Frances his wife there born, who do depend on our soueraign Lord King James.

Oliuer Guilet, hatbandmaker, born in Brittan vnder the King of Fraunce, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Alman, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who is alodged with one Thomas Kellfall, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jehan Dupriall, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Adrian Sourde, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques de Boudry, silkeweauer, borne in Zelande, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Fromeau, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Marey his wife, borne in Flaunders, who both depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Thomas Hayes, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Ann my wife, borne there, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jehan Duboe, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sion his wife, borne there, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Michaell Allmond, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Mathew Hosemear, tailor, borne in Allmaney, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Abraham Bartleny, silkweauer, borne in Mety, in Lorraine, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Beniamin de la Ruelle, silkweauer, borne in Picardye, in Fraunce, and Katherine his wife, borne in Flaunders, who dependes onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Lepper, silkweauer, borne in Gulick in Cleueland, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham Semon, borne in London, who confesseth himself depending on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Aurely Barty, pursemaker, borne in Italy, in Luca, who dependeth on his Maiesty our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jelian Chamberlein, silkweauer, borne in Flanders, and Katherine his wife, thear borne, who depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Claud Dufoure, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders and Katherine his wife there borne, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham vandend Borse, silkweauer, borne in Maidstone, in Kent, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Balthazer de Rake, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Daniell, tallowchaundler, borne in Flaunders, and Hellen his wife ibidem, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Maxamilian Lambert, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Anthony Feilde, silkeweauer, borne in Lisle, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques Rupie, silkeweauer, borne in Valentine, who doth depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Loys de Creaton, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Elizabeth his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Clement de Fountaine, silkeweauer, borne in Roane, in Normandye, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jehan Forlorne, silkweauer, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Tiswane, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, in Antwerpe, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Sterline, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, of Antworpe, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John de Cane, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, a lodger with one Ambrose Holliwell, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Marre, silkweauer, borne in Norwich, a lodger with Ambrose Holliwell, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jehan Beauverly, Peir de la Pan, Jaques Libert, all of them borne vnder the Archduke, who all depende on our soueraigne Lorde King James.

Peter Terry, silkeweauer, borne in Southwark, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Frauncis Pelman, borne in Franckford, Antony Delainne and Isaac Fictore, both borne vnder the States, all lodgers within Robert Euans, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jonas de la Fountaine, silkweauer, borne in London, and Jane his wife, borne in Normandy, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Samuell van Iberge, silkweauer, lodger with Jonas de la Fountaine, borne in Amsterdam, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Christofer Darsneye, borne in Germany, silkweauer, lodger in the house of Henry Haruy in Halfe Moone Alley, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Luke Deminay, borne in Antwerpe, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Frauncis Trouly, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jehan Ballieu, silkweauer, borne in Antwerp, and Mary his wife, who depend on our soueraign Lord King James.

Nicodame Drogeir, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on her [*sic*] soueraigne Lord King James, and Elizabeth his wife.

Phillip le Page, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Nicholas Bousey, silkweauer, borne in Heywaull, vnder the Archduke, and Mary his wife, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Artus Tiroine, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Anne his wife, whoe dependes on our soueraign Lord King James.

Adrian Plichon, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sibill his wife, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Lampo, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

James le Calliett, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Elly Bruinge, silkweauer, borne in Weasall, and Katherine his wife, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jonas Deuill, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Cornelius, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques Candeler and Peir Malliera, silkweauers and lodgers within Thomas Jorden, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Anthony de Lo Belle, Jehan Ferry and Isaack, lodgers within the house of John Saunderson, who all depende vpon the soueraignity of King James.

Peter Terry, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and lodgeing with one Mr Smith in Halfe Moone Alley, who dependes on our soueraigne Lorde King James.

Haunce Degraue, silkweauer, borne in Anwerp, lodger with Widow Hall in Halfe Moone Alley, and one Nicholas, a taffety weauer, in parte of Flaunders, who dependes on the Kinges Maiesty our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Lambert, silkweauer, borne in ———, in Normandy, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Muterne Cartelow, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Katherine his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter le Caue, silkeweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Andrew Charles, silkeweauer, borne in Fraunders, and Katherine his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Guillam Dedame, silkweauer, borne in Quintons, in Picardye, and Mary hys wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Phillip le Clark, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, inmates, doe depend on the soueraignety of King James.

James Knight, thredmaker, borne in Antwerpe, who doth acknowledge to depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Roack Duforcy, joyner, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham Danger, silkweauer, borne in White Chappell, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lorde King James.

John le Brysure, thredmaker, borne in Flaunders, who is an inmate or lodger within the said Abraham Danger, hee dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Paul Phillippes, blacksmith, borne in Emden, dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Joas Mace, reedmaker, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Debert, turner, borne in Colchester, and Elizabeth his wife, borne at Iper, in Flaunders, who doe depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Toby Benry, turnor, borne in Franckford, vnder the Emperour, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Esayas Lower, silkweauer, borne in Antwerpe, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques le Beck, weauer, borne in Vellinton, in Flaunders, who lodgeth and worketh with the said Lowire, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Sugar, silkweauer, borne in Vallentine, in Flaunders, who lodgeth and worketh with the saide Lowire, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lorde Kinge James.

Guilliam Lessage, hempdresser, borne in Flaunders, and Gartrad his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham de Loe, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Anthoinet his wife, borne in Bollonia, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Sincoll, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John de Voyce silkeweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Lambert, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Noell Fancier, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Toby de Soin, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Samuell Wittes, silkweauer, borne in Callis, and Judith his wife, borne in Antwerpe, who dependeth on the Kinges Maiesties [*sic*] as his soueraigne Lorde and Kinge.

Garrett Poulton, silkeweauer, jornyman and lodger with the said Wittes, borne in Hollande, who doth depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jacob Scribot, borne in Franckford, journyman with the said Wittes, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Dauid Billiard, silkweauer, borne in Geneua, jorniman, and lodger with the aforesaid Wittes, who depend on our soueraigne Lorde Kinge James.

Peter Fauxoner, hempdresser, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth one our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham Leuoe, silkeweauer, borne in Valentine, in Flaunders, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Augustine Lefine, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Margaret his wife, who depend one our soueraigne Lord King James.

Giles William, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Ann his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Frauncis Arisort, silkthroster, borne in Flaunders, and Charity his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jero Legram, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Gauery, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Burd, silkweauer, borne in Southwark, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Allexander le Nor, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Tulley, silke weauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

William Jacobson, turner, borne in Embden, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Teflin, borne in parte of Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Lawncell, twister, borne in Canterbury, and Hester his wife, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Nicholas Michebroke, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Phillip Bongliflnir, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Dauid Matton, silkweauer, borne in Hollande, and Peter Coppine, thredmaker, borne in Flaunders, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Cremon, silkweauer, borne in Cleueland, and Jacomaine his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Derick Dounsell, silkweauer, and Haunce Vermaunde, also silkweauer, borne in Anwerpe, both journymen to Jehan Cramon, and lodger [*sic*] with John Tillman in Three Tonn Alley, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Charles le Roy, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Michaell de la Marr, borne in Canterbury, and Katherine his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jane Sebrom, widow, borne in Flaunders, hath an inmate one Lyon Chattanie, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, both of them depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

George Cawny, silkweauer, borne in Turny, in Flaunders, and Hester his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Claud Juliet, silkweauer, borne in Barroys, neer Barronie, and Lucy his wife, borne in Lurraine, who dependeth vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Adam Bouer, tuffetafety weauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, who dependeth vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques les Callit, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Margret his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Robinson, silkweauer, borne in Midelborough, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Nicholas Corque, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John le Fonce, silkweauer, borne in Fraunce, and Anne his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Godfry van Hasell, silkweauer, borne in Callyne, and Elizabeth his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Anthony Dessablier, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Betermaine his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Patteer, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, and Mary his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Lordell, silkweauer, borne in London, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Luke Cresin, silkweauer, Tousantes Verriente; both borne in Flaunders, and lodgers within the house of one Thomas Burbidge, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques de Lobell, silkweauer, borne in Valentine, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peir Blanchart, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jehan Mamuse, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James, lodgeth with him William Hancock.

James Corson, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jaques le Callett, borne in Norwich, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Fortree, merchaunte, borne in Lilly, in Flaunders, saith hee is vnder the obedience King of James, haueing dwelt in the City of London fifty yeers.
John Nulles, borne in London, who saith hee is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande.
John Vanderbrugge, merchante, borne in Maidstone, in Kente, vnder the obedience of Kinge James of Englande.
John de Baker, merchaunt, borne in Gent, in Flaunders, as he saith is vnder the obedience of King James.
Leonard Sweers, merchaunt, borne in Midleborough, in Zelande, is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande.
John Minon, merchaunt, borne in Flaunders, in Newport, as he saith, a freedenizen, and vnder the obedienee of King James.
I, John le Chereh, borne in Antwerpe, merehaunt stranger, am vnder the obedience of King James.
I, Abraham Aurelius, minister of the French Congregaeion in London, born in London, ame vnder the obedience of our soueraigne Lord King James.
I, Dauid Stainere, borne in Collonia Agripina, a denizin, and a sworne subiect to our King of Englande.
James le Tour, borne in London, merchaunt straunger, whos father as hee saith was a free denizen, who is vnder the obedience of our soueraigne Lord King James.
Adam Lawrence, merchaunt, borne in London, and is vnder [the] obedience of our soueraigne Lord King James.
Abraham van Cenlen, merchaunt, borne in Norwich, in the County of Norfolke.
Joos de Neeue, borne at ———, merchaunt, partner, and dwelling with the aforesaid Adam Lawrenee.
Daniel van Sheele, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the obedienee of the King of Englande.
Paulus Vandeuell, painter, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the obedienee of the King of Englande.
Abraham Baker, merehaunte, borne in Gent, vnder the obedience of the Archduke Albertus, and now subiect to King James of Englande.
John Libert, merchaunt, borne in Sandwich, is vnder obedienee of the King of England.
Charles Libon, preacher, borne in Sandwich, and is vnder the obedienee of the King of Englande.
Abigall Lifoes, borne in Flaunders, vnder King James.
Charles Hosier, dyer, borne in Fraunce, saith hee is subiect to King James.
Jane Williamson, widow, borne in Sandwich, by trade a merehaunte, vnder the obedience of King James of England, etc.
Lionell de Rensey, merchaunte, borne in Antwerp, saith hee is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande, etc.
Sherard Mallines, merehaunte, borne in Antwerpe, saith hee is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande, ete.
Adrian de Bee, a seruiture, borne in Antwerp, saith hee is subiect to the King of Englande.
Peter Massian, thredmaker, borne in Sedan, in the Duke of Bullins contry, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Candlewick Streete.

I, Deriek Hoast, merehaunt, borne in the County of Zelande, in the Citie of Midleboroughe, made by fauour of our soueraigne a denizen, the 10th day of December in the eleauenth yeere of his Maiesties raigne of Englande. I am an house holder of my selfe, and haue noe inmates or lodgers.
I, Jaques Oddes, merehaunt, borne in the County of Hollande, in the City of Amsterdam, made denizen. I am an householder of my selfe, with my sister and maid seruauntes.
Joas Calfe, merchaunt, borne in the County of Flaunders, in the City of Cartriek, made by fauour of our soueraigne a denizen, and householder of my selfe, and haue noe lodgers.
William Kipp, goaldsmith, borne in Vtrest, hath been dweller heer aboue thirty yeers, and is no denizen; hath lodgeing with him his daughter and her husband, who was borne at Midleboroughe; a young man, a painter, who was borne at Amsterdam; a young man, a merchaunt, who was borne at Hamborow.

I, Stephen le Goughe, merchaunte, borne in Antwerpe; I am no denizen; haue lodgeing with mee Lawrence Meacher, merchaunt, borne in Wessell, in Jermany, and Charles Buttell, borne in Colley, in Jermany; doe all depende vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.

Thomas Cootells, knight, and merchaunte, a denizen, resident by the space of 39 yeers in London, borne at Antwerpe, in———, noe man lodgeing in his house; knighted by King James of England, his dependaunt.

Henry van Houer, borne in Dorte, merchaunt, Mr. John Syoy and his wife, inmates, Mr. Henry Kee now beyonde sea.

Sillis Tiesse, merchaunt, borne in the County of Zelande in the City [of] Campher, made by fauour of our soueraigne a denizen; hee is a householder, and hath noe inmates.

James Hobell, borne in Flaunders, a denizen by fauour of his Maty, haueing noe inmates.

I, Frauncis Sayon, beeing borne at Bridges, in the County of Flaunders, merchaunt, and noe denizen, and lodgeing in my house, my brother James Sayon, diamond cutter, borne in the same towne or city.

Allexander Vanende, merchaunt, borne at Mechely, in Brabunt, and hath kept himselfe in this country vnder his Maiesties dominion, theis thirty two yeers, and doth endeauour to end the same.

Peter Wiboe, borne in Pettam, in the County of Flaunders, noe denizen, haueinge beene heere 35 yeers, dependeing vnder the soueraignety of his most roiall Maiesty Kinge James.

Henry Loiskins, borne in the Kingdome of Cleue, free denizen by his Maiestyes fauour, hath dwelt in London this 20 yeeres, doth keepe noe lodgers nor inmates.

Castlebainarde.

Robert Betram, aged about 72 yeers, borne in the City of Roane, in Normandy in Fraunce vnder the French King, a free denizen for theis 40 yeers last past, a hatbande maker; hee hath a wife and family, and two sonnes both at mans estate, borne in heer in Englande; and hee taketh next vnder God for his soueraigne prince our soueraigne Lord King James of England, etc.

Christian Johnson, aged one and thirty yeeres, borne in the City of Antwerpe, vnder the Archduke Albertus, noe free denizen, and an imbroderer; hee hath a wife, also a Dutchman; hee hath been in Englande about 13 yeers, and doth take our soueraigne King James for his soueraigne prince.

Theodorus Deodate, a doctor in phisick, borne in Geneua, and hath liued in England theis twenty yeers; hee hath a wife, an English woman, and doth take our soueraigne King James for his soueraigne prince, and dwelleth in the parishe of Saint Mary Magdalen, within the said Warde.

Cheape Warde.

I, Robert de Lean, estraunger, borne at Cshete (?), in Camberzes, in the Dukedome of Cambria, vnder the allegiance of the Archduke of Austria, vseinge the proffession of a merchant, but now a free denizen vnder the soueraignty of King James.

I, Anthony Houbeton, borne a[t] Lille, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke of Austria, bey profession a merchaunt, and am an alien, now liueing vnder the soueraignety of King James and to him acknowledgeing religion.

I, Dauid Bonnell, borne in Norwich, beeing the sonn of an alien, and doe acknowledge my allegiance to King James, and am by profession a merchaunt.

Colemanstreete.

Adrian Harmansey, widow, borne in Turny, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and saith shee doth depend on our most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.

John le Blon, tufftaffety weauer, borne in Turny aforesaid, vnder the said Archduke of Austry, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.

Anthony de Veal, laceweauer, borne in Turny aforesaid, vnder the said Archduke, and now hee dependeth as hee saith vppon our said most gracious souraigne Lord King James.

Michaell Deschalt, broadweauer, borne in Lile, in Flaunders, vnder the Emporer Charles, and now dependeth as hee saith vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.

Peter Doby, broad silkweauer, borne in Cambry, in the Lowe Countries, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Jacob Spea, boxmaker, borne in Dipmeathen, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth vnder our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Elizabeth Boury, widow, borne in London, of straungers, and now dependeth as hee [*sic*] saith vnder the Kings Maiestie of Englande.

Frauncis Roublin, tuffetaffety weauer, borne in Turny aforesaid, and now dependeth as hee saith vnder our said soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

James Wood, merchaunt, borne at Lile, in Flaunders, at a place called Tarkaine, vnder the dominion of the King of Spaine, and now dependeth as hee saith on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Robert Terry, tuffetaffety weauer, citizen of London, borne in Turney aforesaid, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Noe Bartram, tuffetaffity weauer, borne in Hannego, neer Turney aforesaid, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Isaack Rowsell, merchaunt, borne in Sandwich, in Kent, of straungers, and dependeth as hee saith vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Franckauill, merchaunt, borne in Cambry, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and dependeth as hee saith vnder our soueraign Lord King James.

Harman Michaell, pearl pearcer, borne in Brabant, vnder the Archduke, and dependeth as hee saith vnder our most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.

Mary Malles, widow, a lodger in the house of the said Harman Michell, borne in Antwerp, in Brabunt, vnder the Archdukes, and now dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Mary Remy, widow, borne in Monn, in Hannego, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as shee saith vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.

James Frutier, tufftafety weauer, et vxor, with the said Mary Remy, borne in Antwerpe aforesaid, and depend as they say vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Daniel Heringhooke, merchaunte, borne at Sandwich, in Kent, of straungers, and now dependeth as hee saith on our soueraigne Lord King James.

Jane Detallier, widow, borne in Canterbury, in Englande, of straungers, and dependeth as shee saith of our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Dauid Marishall, merchaunt, borne in London, of straungers, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Anthony le Key, jornyman, borne in Wallon, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Mathew Auill, weauer, borne in Sodam, in Fraunce, and dependes as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Katherine Cowth, widow, borne at Newcastle, in Picardy, vnder the King of Fraunce, and now dependes as shee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Jane Terry, widow, borne at Newcastle Turny aforesaid, and dependeth as she saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

John Decampe, tuffetaffety weauer, borne at Coutrick, in Flaunders, and dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Martin van Rose, journyman, borne at Colchester, in Essex, of straungers, and dependeth as he saith vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

William Hoost, merchaunt, borne in Dantsick, vnder the King of Hollande, and doth depende vppon our said soueraigne Lord Kinge James.

Marean Barty, merchaunte, borne at Luca, in Italy, and now dependeth as shee saith vppon the gouerment thereof.

Elizabeth de la Fountaine, widow, borne in London, of straungers, and dependeth as shee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lorde King James.

Andrew Millmaster, merchaunt, borne in London, of strangers, and dependeth as shee [*sic*] saith vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

Mathew Bolt, borne in London, by strangers, and dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

Cordweynor Warde.

Peter Bultell, borne in London, of a age of 37 yeers, merchaunt, and dependeth vnder our soueraigne Kinge James, beeing his subiect borne; hee hath neither inmate nor seruant stranger.

Peter Debois, borne in the City of Canterbury, of the age of 42 yeers, merchaunt, beeing the sonne of James de Bois, who was made denizen in the 8 yeere of the raigne of Queene Elizabeth, and doth depend vnder our soueraigne Lord King James, being his subiect borne, and haue a seruant named John Salenson, borne at Gaunt, vnder the Archduke his dominion.

John Soond, borne in Norwich, beeing the age of 38 yeers, thredman, and dependeth vnder our soueraigne Lord King James beeing his subiect borne.

Abraham Frambrock, thredman, borne at Gaunt, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, of the age of 41 yeers, and hath dwelt in London 31 yeers, and dependeth vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.

Stephin Isbane, borne at Rouse, a free citizen, and Camillo Bonvennty, borne at Florence in Italy, and dependes vnder the Duke of Florence.

Cornehill Ward.

Wee, Frauncis Vanaker, merchaunt, and Mary, my wife, haueing inhabited in the parishe of Saint Michaell, Cornehill, about 28 yeers, doe acknowledge our selues to haue been borne in Belle and Lile, in Flaunders, now vnder the gouerment of Albertur the Archduke, and Frauncis Lodwik my seruant, also borne in Belle. But wee all acknowledge our selues to depend onely vnder the soueraignety of his Maiestye of Englande, and vnder noe other forraigne prince or state.

I, Paul de Lobell, apoticary, doe acknowledg to bee borne in Anwerp, now in the gouerment of the Archduke of Alberture, and haue beene brought vpp in England about 22 yeeres, and doe acknowledge myself to depende onely vnder the soueraignety of his Maiesty of Englande, and vnder noe other forraine prince or state.

I, John Astaller, of the age of xxi yeers, now seruant to Paul de Lobell, was borne in Augusta, in Germany, vnder the gouerment of the Emperour.

Criplegate Within.

James King, jeweller, a Dutchmans sonne, borne in London, and doth depend vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignety.

Ezechiell Snelling, diamond cutter, borne in Augsburch, in Jermany, and doth depend vpon the King of Englands soueraignety.

Christofer Meisener, diamond cutter, borne in Germany, and doth depende vpon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignety.

Jasper Meisener, diamond cutter, borne in Germany, John Paulson, diamond cutter, borne in Hanborow, Peter Lacord, born in Franckford, diamond cutter, doe all acknowledge to depend vppon the King of Englandes soueraignety.

Michaell Acte, shoemaker, borne in Holland, but is now beyond sea, John Nytingall, diamond cutter, borne in Midleboroughe, Peter Morden, diamond cutter, borne in Antwerpe; doe all acknowledge to depende vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignety.

Pasker Kinge, candlemaker, borne in Flaunders, and doth depende vppon the King of Englandes soueraignety.

John Lawrence, diamond cutter, borne in Englande, but a strangers sonne, and now beyonde the seas, and doth depend vppon the King of England his soueraignty.

Christian Multon, button maker, borne in Normandy, and doth depend vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignety.

Ann Hamlett, a thred seller, borne in Brabunte, and doth depend on the King of Englandes soueraignety.

Baldwin Blackeles, diamond cutter, borne in Parris; Dauid Tillian, diamond cutter, borne in Parris; Reignold de la Marr, diamond cutter, borne in Fraunce. They doe all acknowledge to depend vppon the King of Englands soueraignty.

Claud Corder, borne in Callice, a diamond cutter, and doth depend vppon the King of Englande his soueraignety.

Phillip Roger, thred dier, a Dutchmans sonne, but borne in Kente, and doth depend vppon the King of Englands soueraignety.

Criplegate Without.

Henry Blanckan, tailor, borne in Sutfen, in Gilderland, vnder Graue Morrice.

Michaell Duburt, battonmaker, borne in Pumpforse, in Normandy, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and one of the Elders of the French Church.

John Baptista Roza, goldsmith spinner, borne in Millaine, Etaliane, vnder the King of Spaine.

Michaell Forhow, spinster, borne in Saint Thoma, in Artois, vnder the King of Spaine, and vnder the French Church.

Askaras Lawrenzo, gentleman, Italian, vnder the Senore of Venice.

Sacre Fredrick, goldsmith, borne in Stuttene, in Germany, vnder the Emperour.

John vandon Benden, merchaunt, borne in Brissels, in Brabunt, vnder the Archduke.

Frauncis Cornelius, goldspinner, borne in Millaine, vnder the King of Spaine; hee is an Italian.

Dowgate Ward.

Widow Sandborne, borne at Bruges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and a free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee her supream head and gouernor.

Garret Derick, borne in Cullen, and no free denizen, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Harman Dalimi, borne in the Dukdome of Gulickeland, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Edward Holtsweller, borne in the Dukedom of Gulickeland, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to be his supream head and gouernour.

John Dauson, borne in Gilderland, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraign Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour, and hath lodgeing in his howse theis two men next following.

Adrian van Ouerwall, borne in Flaunders, and noe free denizen, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Nicolas Acare, borne in Callis, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Jeremy Williams, borne in Zeland, fre denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Jacob Witterongle, brewer, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, a free denizen, with Ann his wife, borne in Antwerpe, in Brabunt, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supreame head and gouernour, and hath the fower persons next vndernamed in his house.

William Paggen, borne at Hensburge, in Gulickland, a free denizen, who doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Denis Houerd, borne in Hensburg, in Guliekland, noe free denizen, miller, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

John de Coster, borne at Siterd, in Gulliekland, noe free denizen, a turniman, doth aeknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Peter Donsell, borne at Hensburg, in Guliekland, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Peter Camp, tailor, borne in Gilderlande, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Hubbert Franeklin, thred throster, borne in Mostreet, in the Bishoprick of Luke, noe free denizen, and Jeramincha his wife, borne in Flaunders, in the towne of Gaunte, vnder the Arehduke, doe both acknowledg our soueraign Lord King James to bee their supreame head and gouernour.

Peter Hartman, borne in Brissill, in Brabunt, vnder the Arehduke, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour; hee is a thredthroster.

James Cornet, silk throster, borne a[t] Bridges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, houskeeper, noe freedenizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Cornel' Cornet, borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, noe free denizen, and silkthroster, house keeper, doth aeknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Within Thomas Roekwood, one Frauncis Fermanger, borne in Antwerpe, not free denizen, [borne] in the Dominion of King Phillip, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Also within Thomas Roekwood is Katherine Fancwilk, borne in Antwerpe, in the dominion of King Phillip, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee her supream head and gouernour.

Baalis Stamphouse, baker, and housekeeper, not free denizen, with Katherine his wife, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to be their supream head and gouernor.

Roger Adony, borne in Vnckle, vnder the Bishop of Calline, cowper, seruant to Mr Jaques Noe, free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Arnoes de Februe, borne in Turny, vnder the Arehduke, weauer and householder, noe free denizen, with Suzanna Vannher, borne in Embrick, in Cleuelande, doe both aeknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supreame head and gouernour.

John Whardendortfe, borne in the City of Cullen, merchaunt, and house keeper, free of the old Haunce, not free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernor.

Conradus van Berenbat, borne vnder the Earle van Seigne, noe fre denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Harman Rickman, borne in the City of Hambrow, in Germany, merehaunt of the old Haune, not free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

Marcus Brand, borne in Hambrow, in Germany, noe free denizen, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

Georg Stampell, borne in the City of Hambrow, in Jermany, merehaunt of the old Haunee, not free denizen, housekeeper, doth aeknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor, and hath in his house men seruantes, namely :—

John Heaeh, borne in the City of Hambrow, in Jermany, and now free denizen, who acknowledgeth our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

Henry Easiek, borne in Hambrow, in Germany, no free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraign Lord King James to bee his supreame hed and gouernour.

Jasper Monsdan, borne in Cleueland, merchaunt of the auld Haunc, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Jasper Hein, borne in the City of Culline, imbroderer, and house keeper, no free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

John Hangerman, borne in Munister, in Westphalie, merchaunt stranger, and housekeeper, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Isaack Askew, borne in Amsterdam, silkthroster, and housekeeper, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

John Mettes, borne in Gulick, in the Dukedome of Cleueland, tailer, and housekeeper, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour, and hath six journymen in his house, thred dyers.

* Peter van Cam, borne at Antwerp, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

* Frauncis Rutes, borne at Hosbrooke, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

* Mates Ingelberth, borne in Turney, vnder the Archduke of Brabunt, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

* Frauncis de Lotell, borne in Morgan, vnder the Archduke, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

* Martin Vunan, borne in Diseldorpe, vnder the Duke of Cleuelan, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

* Humer Williams, borne in Barganopson, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to be his supreame head and gouernour.

Roger Stephens, factor, borne vnder the Duke of Cleue, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraign Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernor.

Giles Lampe, thred dier, noe free denizen, borne in Fraunce, vnder the Duke or [*sic*] Guize, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord Kinge James to bee his supream head & gouernor.

John Elias, locksmith, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Duke of Barne, in Jermany, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head & gouernor.

Harman Johnson, locksmith, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Duke of Barne, in Jermany, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord Kinge James to bee his supream head and gouernor.

Garret Sluce, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Duke of Cleue, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head & gouernor.

John Buck, caruer, free denizen, borne at Roan, in Normandy, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

Peter van Mace, borne in Gaunt, and Ann his wife, borne at Bridges, noe free denizens, tape weuers, doe acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Giles van Bruggs, merchaunt, and free denizen, borne at Hardlem, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

Jacob van Brugges, seruant, borne at Hardlem, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

John Lewes and Elizabeth his wife, thred dyers, and no free denizens, borne in Antwerpe, doe acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supreame head and gouernor.

Peter Oste, lynen weauer, noe free denizon, born in Cortreke, vnder the Archduke, in Flaunders, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

John Pippinge, silkma . . . to a brewer, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Bishopp of Mounster in Jermany, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Baltaser Lamberman, jeweller, noe free denizen, borne at Onsborow, in Jermany, and Mary his wife, borne in Antwerpe, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee our supreame head & gouernour.

* Journeymen to Mettes ?

Lawrence Chambers, seruant, borne at Harlame, in Hollande, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Samuell Coosens, merchaunt, borne in Midleboroughe, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernor.

Cornelius Sigrast, thred dyer, borne in Antwerp, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supreame head and gouernour.

Dukes Place.

Gabriell de Vandwiner, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Owdenere, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, hee being of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England this 52 yeers.

Daniel le Clark, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Flaunders, in the City of Gaunt, vnder the Archduke, hee being of the Dutch Congregacion, hath beeing [*sic*] in Englande 13 yeers.

John Derickson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Anderbury, vnder the Earle of Auldenboroughe, in Dutchland, hath been in England 12 yeers.

Anthoine van Rea, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Rea, in Liffland, vnder the King of Polande, being of the Duche Congregacion, saith hee hath been in England 7 monethes.

Derick Helden, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Hensboroughe, in Gulickland, vnder the Duke of Gulick, hee beeing of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 30 yers.

Garret Clause, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Holland, vnder the Prince of Oringe, the said Garret Clause beeing a Protestant; hee hath been in England two yeers.

Erasmus Henrick, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the land of Hulst, vnder the King of Denmarke, the said Erasmus beeing of the Dutch Congregacion; hee hath been in England 16 yeers.

Barthasar Cremer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Cullen, vnder the Bishop of Cullen, the said Balthasar beeing of the Dutch Church, hath been in England two yeers.

Albert Vtman, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Bent, in Dutchland, hee beeing of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 16 yeers.

Samuel Willigame, [resiant in] the Dukes Place, borne in Midleborow, in Zeland, repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 1 yeer 2 m[onths].

Garret Dirickson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the City of Vtrick, hee repairing to the Dutch Church, hath beene in England six monethes.

Dauid van Huffe, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the City of Franckford, vnder the Emperour of Germany, the said Dauid beeing of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 10 monethes.

Simon de Roll, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Brisilles, in Brabunt, vnder the Archdukc, the said Simon beeing of the Church [*sic*], hath been in England nine yeers.

William Gisence, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hce was borne in Cullen, vnder the Bishop of Cullen, the said William beeing of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 9 m[onths].

Henrick Versint, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Rean, in the County of Vtrick, the said Henrick repairing to the Dutch Church, hath been in England fower monethes.

Henry Midledurpe, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Erle, vnder the Duke of Baudenborough, in Dutchland, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch [Church], hath been in England 3 yeers.

Giles Cosen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Cortrick, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church; hee hath beene in England 4 monethes.

Arnold Artson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne at Anwerpe, vnder the Archduke, the said Arnold beeing of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 25 yeers.

John de Pouer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saithe hee was borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archduk, and that the said John repaireth to the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 2 monethes.

Georg Burnis, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archduk, and that the said George is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England fower and twenty yeers.

Joice Vegar, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Gaunt, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and that hee is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 43 yeers.

Wessell Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Greetsein, in Freezland, vnder the Earle of Emden, and that the said Weesell repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England two yeers.

Daniell de Hannah, resident in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Kemden, in Holland, vnder the States of Holland, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 3 weekes.

Jois Mooreman, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and saith hee is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in Englande 15 yeers.

Elias Hodseman, resident in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in the City of Brandleboroughe, vnder the Duke of Branden boroughe, and that the said Elias repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 1 yeere.

Harman Speckmer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Westfalling, vnder the graue of Teckenboroughe, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England two yeers.

Cornelius Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Dort, in Hollande, vnder the Prince of Orreng, and that the said Cornelius Johnson repaireth to the Dutch Church, and hath beene in Englande 47 yeers.

Henry Wean, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Dist, in Brabunt, vnder the Archduke, and that hee hath vsed to frequente the parish church of Saint Katherine Creechurche about theis thirty yeers in Englande.

Lewis Lorcandine, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Letheren, in the Prouince of Ourtwaise, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Frenche Church, and hath beene in England theis 25 yeers.

Lucas de Feauour, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Chasian, in Quambersey, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the French Church, hath been in England 6 yeers.

Jerom de Feauor, resiant in Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Bothren, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, and that hee frequenteth the French Church, hath been in England 3 monethes.

Herman Heckers, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Gulick, vnder the Duke of Gulick, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in England 21 yeeres.

John Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Amserdam, vnder the States, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, eight monethes in England.

Henry Price, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Donswick, vnder the King of Polande, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 2 yeers.

Edward Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Burchanghe, in Gelderlande, vnder the States of Hollande, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath beene in Englande 7 monethes.

George Germon, resiant in the Dukes Place, saithe that hee was borne in Frankendale, vnder the Prince Pallatine, and that he repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 2 yeers.

Arnold de Greuer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Arklandes, in the Dukedome of Gelder, vnder the Archduke, and that the said Arnold repaireth to the Dutch Church, and that hee hath been in England 28 yeers.

Peter Duree, free denizen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Lieteror, in the County of Artwaise, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the French Church, hath been in Englande 21 yeers.

James Speckmier, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that I was borne in Owstenbrig, vnder the Emperour of Jermany, and that the said James repaireth to the Dutch Church, and hath been in England 6 yeers.

John Cooke, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Antwerpe, in Braben, vnder the Archduke, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, and hath been in England 2 yeers.

John Milk, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Collam, vnder the King of Polland, and that hee repaireth to the Dutche Church, hath been in England 2 monethes.

Abraham van Bennick, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Danske, vnder the King of Poland, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in England 6 weekes.

Charles Vtenhall, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Owldenseale, vnder the States of Hollande, and that hee is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 18 yeeres.

Peter Lonckpeck, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 7 monethes.

Dominick van Ortwick, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Sartogoebassa, vnder the Archduke, and that hee is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 30 yeers.

Samuell Alwin, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archduke, and that hee the said Samuell is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 18 yeers.

Michaell Borgen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Venlone, vnder the Archduke, and that hee the said Michaell repaireth to the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England eight monethes.

Henry Vanbeuenen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Donswick, vnder the King of Polande, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in Englande 9 monethes.

John Vanbeuenen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Donswick, vnder the King of Poland, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in Englande 9 monethes.

Jaques Denter, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Midleborough, vnder the States in Zeland, and that hee repaireth to the French Church, hath beene in England 6 monethes.

John Baptist, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath beene in England 25 yeers.

John Hornick, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Engleham, vnder the Prince Pallantine, and that hee repaireth to the English and Dutch Churches, hath been in England 10 yeers.

Frauncis Vanderbrock, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne at Meesen, in the West parte of Flaunders, vnder the Archduk, and that hee the said Frauncis is reader of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 42 yeers.

Derick Wesells, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Small, in Gilderland, vnder the Prince of Oring, and that hee the said Derick is of the Dutch Congregacion, and hath been in England 22 yeers.

Garret Garretson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was born in the County of Vtrick, vnder the Prince of Orring, and that hee the said Garret Garretson is of the Dutch Congregacion.

Albert Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Vtrick, vnder the Prince of Oringe, and that hee doth repair to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 7 monethes.

John Lucas, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Rodderdam, in Holand, vnder the Princ of Oringe, and that the said John repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 6 monethes.

Peter Garretson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the City of Vtrick, vnder the Prince of Orring, that hee hath been in England 15 yeers.

Christofer Besener, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Franckford, vnder the Emperour, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in Englande [*sic*].

Faringdon Within.

John Beaushan,* Frenchman, borne in Parris, confesseth himself vnder the soueraignety of King James, and is the Princes seruant.

Adrian Roquine, Frenchman, hath in his house two more, all borne in Normandy, confesseth themselues vnder his Ma^tes^ soueraignty of England, &c.

Daniell Fowbart, borne in Blois, in Fraunce, doth confesse himself vnder the soueraignty of King James.

Frauncis Bouier, Frenchman, doth confesse himself vnder the soueraignety of King James.

Gedeon de Lawne, Frenchman, apothicary to his Ma^ty^, dothe acknowledg noe other King but King James.

Peter Grauier, Frenchman, borne in Roan, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of King James.

Abraham Harderet, hath two Frenchmen in his rents: Peter Deuoe, borne in Normandy, a Roman Catholicque, depending vnder the King of Fraunce, and John Count, of the French Church, and vnder the same Kinge.

Widow Hickman hath in her house five Frenchmen: one Robert Dardell, surgeon, Comunicate of the Frenche Church; 2, Bartholomew Denow, tailer, a Roman Catholicq; 3, Peter Boy, Comunicat of the French Church; 4, John de Pessery, tailer, Comunicant of the French Church; 5, John Auber, tailer, borne in Normandy, a Romishe Catholique: Dardell, Boy, and Pessery acknowledgeing themselues and [*sic*] vnder King James his soueraignety, and Denow and Auber vnder the King of Fraunce.

John Lamot, borne at Roan, in Normandy, acknowledgeth himself vnder King James.

Cornelius Mellin, borne at Diepe, in Fraunce, acknowledgeth himself vnder the King of England, and is of the French Church.

Frauncis Bargier, Frenchman, Comunicate of the French Church, vnder King James; and in his house Nicholas la Merr, a Romish Catholique, vnder the King of Fraunce.

Richard Vde hath in his house, Thomas Carlett, John Miller, and Mathias Ollery, all borne in Germany, and tailors, of the Dutch Church, and vnder the soueraignety of King James.

Soueraigne Hall, Frenchman, hath in his house one John Roman, a Frenchman, both of them of the French Church, and vnder King James; also Peter Ferry, Frenchman, a Roman Catholicqu, and vnder the King of Fraunce.

Barnaby Martinot, clockmaker, borne in Parris, a Roman Catholicque.

In Thomas Price his house: two Dutchmen, Thomas Vennon and Isaack Pegle, both of the Dutch church, and vnder King James.

Robert Renishe, borne in Carentine, vnder the Prince of Ostria, of the Dutch Church, and vnder King James.

Xp'ofer Lardenois, borne vnder the Archduke, of the French Church, and vnder King James.

Daniell Forman, within Mr Lardenois house, borne in Fraunce, and dependeth on the King of Fraunc as his soueraigne.

In Robert Ashwells house: John Thomas, a Frenchman, borne in Paris, confesseth himselfe to bee vnder King James.

* *Beuston* struck out.

In Mr. Jacob Hardrettes house: Daniell Coddy, a Jerman, confesseth to bee vnder King James.
In Mr. Allens Rentes: John Througard, Frenchman, and in Througards house, one William Gallon, Frenchman, both of them of the French Church, and vnder King James.
In Cornelius Mellins house: Abraham Perron, Frenchman, William Del la Vercter, Frenchman, Peter Merron, Frenchman, John Monsey, William Martinot, Frenchmen, all of the French Church, and vnder the soueraignty of King James.
Marcus Garret, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, and noe free denizen, picture drawer to his Maiesty, professing the Apostolick faith taught and held by the Church of England, dependeing vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.

FARINGDON WITHOUT.

John Kemere, a Frenchman, by trade a buttonmaker, borne in Fraunce, vnder the gouerment of the Duke of Bullyn.
John Saluarines, a scholler by profession, borne in Maklenburge, in Aermanio, vnder the gouerment of the Duke of Maklenburge.
Leonard Vanderlen, a tallow chaundler, borne at Midleboroughe, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke.
Leonard Vanderlen, a young man, beeing the aforesaid his aprentice, borne at the place aforesaid, vnder the gouerment aforesaid.
Apolonia Shoemaker, widow, a householder, borne at Turholt, in Brabunt, vnder the States gouerment, hath dwelt in England 28 yeers, & hath had two children boren in the same parishe; shee acknowledge[th] the Kings Ma^ty^ to bee hir soueraigne.
John Flessiers, by trade an imbroderer, a lodger in the house of one Thomas Bignell, vppon Ludgate Hill, borne in the Hage, in Holland, vnder the gouerment of the States, hath dwelt in England two yeers, & acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.
Margaret Farcot, widow, an inmate in the howse of Robert Bower, on Ludgate Hill, born in Rone, in Fraunce, hath dwelt in England about forty yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee her soueraigne.
Sara Samoel, widow, daughter of the said Margret, dwelling with her mother, borne in Roan aforesaid, hath dwelt in England about xxx^ty^ yeers, and acknowledge the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee her soueraigne.
Sampson des Granger, a householder, borne in Gobnezey, by trade merchant gouldsmith, hath dwelt in England about 39 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.
Edward Nicholson, a householder, by trade a tailor, a free denizen, borne vnder the Prince of Oring, and Katherine his wife, borne in Cleueland, vnder the Princ Paulsgraue, hath dwelt in England about 47 yeers, and doe acknouledge the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.
Hance Vandestone, a householder in Blackhorse Alley, by trade a cutler, borne in Antwerp, in Brabunt, vnder the Archduk, hath dwelt in England about 20 yeers, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.
Anthony Lemozin, an inmate in the house of one Henshaw, in Hangeing Sword Alley, borne at Lemozin, in Fraunc, hath dwelt in England about 16 yeers, and maried an Englishwoman; he acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.
Johan Cosen & Abraham Cozen, brethren, inmates in the hous of one Hoskins, by trade cloak makers, borne in Blois, in Fraunce, haue dwelt in England about xxvj^ty^ yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee their soueraigne.
Tristram Hermite de Histock, gent, a lodger in the house of one Thomas Sherwood, borne in Antwerp, hath dwelt in Englande about five yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.
Gillam Hanwick, a house holder in Shoelane, by trade a knife maker, bone in Brabunt, hath dwelt in England about forty yeers, and maried an English woman; he acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Peter Westbury his seruant, borne in Solme, in Germany, vnder the Duke of Brandon, hath dwelt in England about 3 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiestie of England to bee his soueraigne.

Richard Helsham, seruaunt to Richard Amon, shoemaker, in Shoeland [*sic*], borne at Emerick, in Cleueland, hath dwelt in England about ten yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Rowland Hermes, seruant to the said Richard Amon, borne at Ouery, vnder Graue Maurice, hath dwelt in England allmost one yeer, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Peter Spetsall, seruant to John Bushell, knifemaker, in Shoelane, borne in Zaling, vnder the Duke of Brandenlarg [*sic*], hath dwelt in England 3 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

John Gray, seruant to the said Mr Bushell, borne in Arthois, vnder the Archduke, hath dwelt in England about 16 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Frauncis Grangell, an inmate in the house of Nicholas Foster, in Shoelane, borne at Illin', in Fraunc, hath dwelt in England about seauen yeers, and acknowledgeth the King of Fraunc to bee his soueraigne.

John Paul, a lodger in the house of John Hepworth, in Shoelane, by trade a cutler, born at Lions, in Fraunc, hath dwelt in England about fifteen yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Jaruas Darumder, a house holder, by trade a tailor, borne in Aniowe,* in Fraunce, hath maried an English woman, and hath dwelt in England about 5 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Lewes Knight, by trade a tailor, dwelling in Mr Humfries Rent in Shoelane, borne in Calhce, hath maried an Englishwoman, and dwelt about 12 yeers in England, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Abraham Bushell, born in the City of Rotchell, in Fraunc, a householder; hee hath taught the French tongue in London about 22 yeers, and hath been all that time of the French Church; hee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Marcus Stone, a householder, by trade a silk dier, born in the City of Crimp, vnder the gouerment of the King of Denmark; hee hath dwelt in England about seauen yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Theodorus Vanderlaugh, gent, a lodger in the house of Mr Best, borne in Freezland in the City of Leowardia, vnder the gouerment of the Graue Gulielmus van Massoe, hath dwelt in England about some 7 yeers, and acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.

Angell Dremer, a howseholder, by trade a tailor, borne at Rarmount, in Gelderland, vnder the gouerment of the Duke of Ostrea, hath dwelt in England about xiiij yeers, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.

Peter Forman, one of his Ma^tes^ postes for Fraunce, born about Parris, hee beeing thear now.

John Hill, a Dutchman, and a shoemaker by trad, borne in Barbara, vnder the gouerment of Graue Maurice.

Thomas Mauler, a button maker, borne in Ousbrick, in Jermany, vnder the gouerment of the Emperour.

Christofer Switcher, a grauer, borne at Swerick, in Switcherland, vnder the gouerment of ——.

Nicolas Low, a Frenchman, by trad a crossebow maker, borne in Fraunc, vnder the gouerment of the Duke of Ethenbridg.

Du'le Brukman, a Dutchman, a seruant vnto John Kettle, gunmaker, borne in Oldenburk, vnder the gouerment of the Duke of that place.

Mathias Hulsbos, a Dutch phisitian, borne in Souse, a fre city in Germany, and hath been fifty and ree [*sic*] yeers in England.

* *Anwerpe* struck out.

John Colt, a scruptor [*sic*] by trade, borne in Arosse, in Artois, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke.

Maxamilian Colt, of the same profession, borne as before.

Peter Demorten, hardwaxmaker, borne at Nanntes, in Britany in Fraunce, vnder the King of Fraunce.

Charles Owber, a heelmaker, borne in Saint Vallery, in the County of Pickardy, vnder the gourment of the King of France.

Peter Vrbin, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Prince of Anty.

Langborne Ward.

I, Paul Forey, borne in Anwerp, in the Archduk dominion, and free of the Entercourse, and am the Kings seruant for the entertaining the embasidours at the Kings charge, and do hould his Ma^ty^ for my soueraigne.

I, Peter Ennis, sonn of a straunger, but borne in this parish, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknouledg my allegianc to King James.

I, Walrand Lodwick, was borne at Bell, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke of Austridge, by profession a merchant, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraign.

I, Jaques de Best, was borne at Briggs, in the County of Flaunders, free denizen of England, by profession a merchaunt, and subiect to the King of Great Brittaine.

I, John Vanhassell, borne in London, and made a free denizen, by profession a gouldsmith, and subiect to the King of Englande.

I, Hubert van Hangen, borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a gilder, and doe take the Archduke for my soueraigne, and do lodg in an English house.

I, Gillam Bush, borne in Dornes, in the Archdukes dominion, factor for strangers, and doe acknowledge my allegianc to the King of Englande.

I, Isaack van Peen, borne in London, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Jaques Kint, borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

Phillip Seruier, born in Douay, vnder the Archduke dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, William Anthony, borne in Emrick, vnder the Ducchie of Brandenbroughe, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

Peeter Sand, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and do acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Anthony Terence, was borne in Rousselare, in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and do acknowledg the King of Englande for my soueraigne.

I, Nicholas Trapford, was borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a tailor, and doe acknowledg the King of Englande for my soueraigne.

I, Jaques Defres, borne in Norway, vnder the dominion of the King of Denmark, by profession a pearl perser, free denizen, and subiect to the King of England.

I, Lieuen Baudaert, was borne in Saunt, in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominions, by profession a buttonmaker, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.

Henry Powell, borne at Dulire, in the Dukedome of Gulick, in Germany, free denizen, subiect to the King of Great Brittain.

I, James Cole, borne in Antwerpe, free denizen, and by profession a merchaunt, and do acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Lucas Corcellis, borne in London, free denizen, and by profession a merchaunt, doe acknowledg the King of England for any soueraigne.

I, James de la Noy, borne in London, free denizen, by profession a merchaunt, tradeing altogether in Fraunce, doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Arnold de Franckauill, borne in Anwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Cornelius Peters, borne in Denmark, silk weauer, and subiect to the King of Denmark.

I, Garbrant Peterson, borne in Amsterdam, vnder the Stats dominion, lodging at Mr Garretts, doe acknowledg the States of Holland for my soueraigne.

I, Joos Vandenbusshe, merchaunt, borne in Flaunders, haue dwelled in England fifty yeers, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Nicolas Lucattella, borne in London, free denizen, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, John Vangestle, borne in Newport, in the Archdukes dominions, logeing in an English womans house, and is subiect to the Archduke.

I, Paul Demetrius, borne in London, haue liued heer all my life time, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Derick Gcuers, borne in Jermany, vnder the Emperour of Jermany, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of England.

I, Henry Sauadg, borne in Towers, in Fraunc, by profession a merchaunt, and subicct to the French Kinge.

I, Joas Godskall, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, free denizen, and doe acknowledge my allegiance to the King of England, dwelling heer xxvj yeers.

I, Cornelius Drake, borne vnder the States of Holland, by profession a tailor, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

I, Garret Cosens, borne in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, free denizen, by profession a tailor, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of Englande.

I, Adrian Henrickes, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, by profession a merchaunt, and subiect to the Archduke.

I, Peter Venlore, borne vnder the States of Holland, but naturalized by acte of Parliament.

I, Martin Cornelius, borne in Brabunt, vnder the Archduke dominion, by profession a tailor, and frec denizen, doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of Englande.

I, Thomas Stalport, borne at Sandwich, in Kent, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the Kinge of Englande.

I, Michaell Leman, borne in Brussells, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a tailer, and doe acknowledge myselfe subiecte to the King of Englande.

I, Henrick Sanes, borne in Harling, in Frezlande, lodgeing at Mr Pees, doe acknowledge my allegiance to the States of Hollande.

I, Abraham Vandeldon, borne in Antworpe, in the Provynce of Brabant, being of the Intercourse, haveing dwelt heere fifty yeares, by profession a merchant, & doe acknowledge the Kinge of Englande for my soueraigne.

*[I, Jaques Desres, borne in Dorues, in the Archduke dominion, factor for strangers, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of Englande.]

Limestreet Warde.

Giles van de Pitt, a merchaunt, born in Flaunders, in the towne of Per, vnder the Archdukes prouince, naturalized, who is now beyond sea and cannot be spoken withall; hee hath in his house Nicolas Macley, a lodger, borne in Antwerp, vnder the same prouince, acknowledgeth himself vnder the souerainty of the King of England.

Thomas Ruys, a merchaunt, borne at Gorham, in Hollande, vnder the States, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignety of King James of Englande.

Andreas Johnson, borne at Dunicombe, in Gilderland, vnder the graue Morrice, a tailor, frec denizen, acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the soueraignty of [the] King of England.

Tobias van Denabell, a tailor, borne in Bargen, by Dunkirk, vnder the Archduke of Prouince [*sic*], acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the soueraignety of the King of England.

* Struck out.

Thomas Allawine, a tailor, borne in Antwerp, vnder the Prince of Brabunt, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignety of the King of England.

Jeromino de Soldo, an Italian, borne in Pania, in Lumbardia, vnder the King of Spaines prouince, keepeing an ordinary, acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the soueraignety of the King Englande.

James de Metrius, a merchaunt, English borne, but of Dutch parents; out of towne.

Abraham de Kindren, a merchaunt, English borne, but of Dutch parents; hee is now beyonde sea.

Dominick Bowers, a merchaunt, borne at Antwerp, in the provinc of Brabunt, acknowledgeth himself, vnder the soueraignety of the King of England; hee hath in his house Martin Bowers, a merchaunt, a lodger, borne at Antwerp, in the same province, & acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the same soueraignety.

William Reaue, an apothicary, borne in Wessell, in the Dukedome of Cleues, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of the King of England.

John Merchaunt, shoemaker, borne at Norrig, of Dutch parents.

Peter Rosbanck, a broker for merchaunts, borne at Igsingham, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, acknowledgeth the Kinge of England for his soueraigne.

John Jasper, a tailor, borne in Welborck, vnder the bishop of Monster, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignety of the King of England.

John Soser, a Spanish interpreter, English borne, but of Spanish parents; out of towne.

Frauncis Mason, a scholemaster, borne in Rouen, vnder the Duke of Normandy, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignety of the King of Englande.

Arthure Beauer, a silkweauer, a Wallowne, borne in Cambrick, vnder the Archdukes prouince, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignety of King James.

George Huckett, a silkweauer, borne in Antwerp, a Wallon, vnder the Archduke, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignety of the King of Englande.

James Cazer, cipresse weauer, Englishe born, but of French parents.

I, Marten Sheraret, broker for merchaunts by exchaung, borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, now vnder the Archduke, haueing dwelt in England about 50 yeers, and a free denizen 38 yeers and upwardes, doe acknowledg myself vnder the soueraignety of the King of England.

Levinus * Munck, gentleman, borne at Brabunt, in Flaunders, naturalized by Act of Parliament pr[im]o Regis Jacobi, acknowledgeth himself vnder the King of Englands soueraignty, and hee is clark of his Ma^tes^ Signet.

Eliazer Pont, a silkthroster, borne at Hunkett, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, acknowledg himselfe vnder the soueraignety of King James.

PORTSOKEN.

Peter Damark, weauer, borne at Valenchan, a Wallowne, dweller heer 30 yeers, and Elizabeth his wife, borne at Midleboroughe, in Zeland, a dweller heer 40 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledg the Kings Maiestie of England for their soueraigne.

Mary Lamar, widow, borne at Valenchan aforesaid, a dweller heer 30 yeers; shee dwelleth within the said Peter Darmarle[*sic*], a Protestant, & acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraigne.

Abraham Wallraue, weauer, borne in Amsterdam, in Hollande, a dweller heer 14 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiestie of England for his soueraigne.

John de Hay, weauer, borne at Hanno, within the Archdukes gouerment, dweller heer 11 yeers, and Suzan his wife, borne at Lilde, in Hollande, dweller heer 17 yeers Protestants, and they doe acknowledge for their soueraigne the Kings Ma^ty^ of Englande.

Abraham Carion, weauer, borne in Bohemia, in Picardye, a dweller heer 9 yeers, Protestants, and acknowledgeth for his soueraigne the King of Englande.

* *Henry* struck out.

Anthony Cowlon, weauer, borne at Landressey, in Hainalt, dweller heer 3 yeers, seruant and lodger at Carions, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne.

Katherine Dawson, widow, borne at Amions, in Fraunce, neer Parris, a dweller heer 40 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraigne.

Katherine Vanmeter, widow, borne at Coosell, in Flaunders, dweller heer 33 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England to bee her soueraigne.

Jaques Lens, aris maker, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, a dweller heer eight yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for his soueraigne.

Margret, the wife of John Prim, borne at Abassa, in Flaunders, dweller heer 37 yeers, a Protestaunt, and aeknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of Englande for her soueraigne.

Allart Thomas, tailor, lodger at John Peirees, in Hounsditch, borne at Emden, dweller heer a year and a half, a Protestant, and aeknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne.

Peter Trauo, button maker, borne at Burgoine, neer Paris, dweller heer 30 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} for his soueraigne.

Margret Cabbilio, widow, borne in Gaunt, in Flaunders, and John her sonne, threddiers, borne at Amsterdam, in Holland, and dwellers heer 15 yeers, Protestants, and doe aeknouledg themselves subiects vnto the Kings most excellent Maiestye of England.

Thomas Sencieus, thredtwister, borne in Antwerpe, a dweller heer 35 yeers, a Protestant, and aeknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} of England to bee his soueraigne.

Henry Edwards, tailor, borne at Sutweene, in Gelderland, dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.

Jane, the wife of James Mahew, weauer, borne in Denam, a Wallrone, a dweller heer 18 yeers, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} of England to bee her soueraigne.

Captain Daniell Vear, borne at Naples of English parents, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for to bee his soueraigne.

Bartholomew Aker, weauer, seruant and lodger with Tobias Belueth, in Harrow Ally, born in Arras, in Artois, a dweller heer 38 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for his soueraigne, of the French church.

Mary Peacock, widow, born at Dunkard, a dweller heer 30 yeers, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} for her soueraigne, of the Freneh ehurch.

Phillip Vandeplat, weauer, borne at Cugan, in Brabunt, and Ann his wife, borne at Brussells in Brabunt, dwellers heer 28 yeers, Protestants, and they doe acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of Englande for their soueraigne, of the Dutch ehureh.

Dauid Victor, weauer, lodger at the said Vandeplats, borne a[t] Vtrick, in Hollande, a dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, of the Dutch ehureh.

Peter Woddaman, weauer, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, a dweller heer 25 yeers, and Mary his wife, born at Ostend, a dweller heer 20 yeers, a Protestant, and doe acknowledg the Kings Ma^{ty} of England to bee their soueraigne, of the Duteh church.

Haune Vanbarn, weauer, born in Danswick, vnder the Duke of Branderbroughe; hee lodgeth at Winifred Bannisters in Harrow Alley, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, of the Duteh ehureh.

Jacob Valley, silk throster, borne at Ipper, in Flaunders, a dweller heer 36 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

Garret Magenes, coachman, borne at Castell Jorden, in Ireland, a dweller heer 20 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for his soueraigne, of the English ehurch.

Hendriek Smelt, silktwister, borne at Hecundeborne, neer Hambrough, a dweller heer seauen yeers, a lodger with Jacob Bence, a Protestant, and doth aeknowledg the Kings Majesty for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

Peter Lamoine, starchmaker, born at Saint Denis Lagard, in Normandy, a dweller heer 8 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne,of the French church.

Valentine Willio, weauer, borne at Valenchan, neer Cambry, and Maudlin his wife, borne at Antwerp, dweller heer almost 40 yeers, Protestants, and do acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for his [*sic*] soueraigne, of the French church.

Nicholas Walsteer, weauer, born at Antwerp, dweller heer 16 * yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledge the Kings Maicsty for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

John Bonner, gardener, borne at Mountillty, in the prouinc of Fraunce, dweller heer ——— yeers, a lodger at Bartholomew Danielles, a tipler, in the Minori Street, the Queenes gardiner.

James Fawconer, gardiner, borne at the place aforesaid, and lodger with the said Danielles.

Anne Loridam, widow, borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, dweller heer 53 yeers, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ for her soueraigne, & is of the Dutch church.

I, John Panost, weauer, borne at Cortrick, in Flaunders, dweller heer nineteene yeers, Protestant of the Dutch church; I acknowledg the Kings Maiesty to bee my soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

John Winers, Wallon, borne at Antwerpe, in Brabunt, dweller heer eight yeers, Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, & is of the Dutch church.

Tobias Winers, weauer, borne at Vtrick, in Holland, dweller heer 30 yeers, seruant and lodger with John Winers aforesaid, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ for his his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

Samuell Barwick, weauer, borne at Duran, in the Guilikerland, dweller heer half a yeer, seruant & lodger with the said Winers, and hee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for his soueraigne, & is of the Dutch church.

Jacob Bence, silktwister, borne at Laiden, in Holland, and dweller heer 6 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne.

Abraham Johnson, weauer, borne at Vtrick, in Holland, dweller heer two yeers, seruant & lodger with the said John Winers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

Eleanor Sell,† borne at Amsterdam, in Holland, seruant and lodger with the said John Winers, dweller heer 12 yeers, and a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiestye for her soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

Stephen Dennishee, silk throster, borne at Sausser, in Fraunce, neer Lions, a dweller heer five yeers, a Protestaunt, & acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, of the French church.

Allice Timberman, sometimes [*sic*] the wife of Harman Timberman, born at Denonery, betwixt Holland and Zeland, dweller heer 26 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ for her good soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

John Westhouse, cutler, born at Zoolin, neer vnto Coillen, in Berrilandes, dweller heer 4 yeers a Protestant, & doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

Peter Damar, silktwister, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, dweller heer 7 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

John Nicholas, flaxman, borne at Ashwheeler, in Guillikerland, dweller heer forty yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

Wellaminka Vangard, widow, born at Brussells, in Brabunt, dweller heer 30 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for hir soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

Evert Euerson, silktwister, lodger at James Couelles, borne at the Counders, neer to Amsterdam, dweller heer one yeer, a Protestant, and hee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

---

* Or 10?

† *Seauer* struck out.

John Hinde, dier, borne at Monne, a Wollon, a dweller heer 4 yeers, and Katherine his wife, borne at Aie, a Wallon, dweller heer 4 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England for his [*sic*] soueraigne, of the French churche.

Janakin Newenhouse, widow, borne at Outerwood, in Flaunders, dweller heer fifty yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

Peter Hobert, weauer, born at Rines, in Britain, dweller heer 27 yeers, a Protestant, & acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.

Bartholomew Flusheir, a limber, born at the Hage, in Holland, dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledge the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the English church.

William Anthony, tailor, borne at Hurlam, in Hollande, dweller heer eight yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.

Peter Casteel, weauer, borne at Turquin, in Flaunders, dweller heer 40 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.

John Hill, tailer, borne at Deuentry, in Guilderland, dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraign, and is of the Dutch church.

Cornelius van Weight, weauer, borne at Daliste, in Hollande, dweller heer ten yeers, and Margaret his wife, born at Hensbury, in the Guilekerland, dweller heer seauen yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledg the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for their soueraign, & are of the Dutch church.

Frauncis Depree, weauer, borne at Leedes, in Germany, dweller heer 15 yeers, and Edith his wife, borne thear, a dweller heer 7 yeers, Protestants, doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England for their soueraigne, and are of the French church.

Christofer Depester, alias Bates, weauer, borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, dweller heer 48 yeers, & Suzan his wife, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, dweller heer 35 yeers, Protestants, and acknowledg the Kings Maiestie for their soueraigne.

John Reiginold, weauer, borne in Garrisie, dweller heer 35 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiestie of England for their soueraign, & is of the English church.

Katherine Cronnell, widow of John Cronnell, borne at Bonnell, in Guelderland, dweller heer eight yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraign, and is of the Dutch church.

John Vanbarr, weauer, borne at Shattow, [in] Chambresey, vppon the borders of Fraunce, a dweller heer ten yeers, Protestant, & doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.

John Delatt, weauer, born at Valenchain, a Wallon, dweller heer 18 yeers, Protestant, & doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for his soueraigne, & is of the French church.

Michaell Cambreen, weauer, borne at Turwine, in Flaunders, dweller heer 42 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.

Martina Laffanie, widow, borne in Artois, in Brabunt, 48 yeers heer a dweller in England, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for her soueraigne, and is of the French church.

Cornelius van Eason, blackesmith, borne at Antwerp, a dweller heer 44 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^{ty} of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

Dauid Garlaine, weauer, borne in Margeis, neer Bulloin, in Fraunce, dweller heer 24 yeers, and Katherine his wife, borne at Franckfort, in Germany, dweller heer 23 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty for their soueraigne, and are of the French church.

Abraham Garlaine, weauer, borne thear, and came hither at one instant, and Anne his wife, borne at Carmowe, neer Mountnell, in Fraunce, dweller heer 25 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England for their soueraigne, and are of the French church.

John Depreell, thred dyer, born in Gaunt, in Flaunders, and Margaret his wife, borne thear, dwellers heer 34 yeers, Protestants, and they doe acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James for their soueraigne, and is [*sic*] of the Dutch church.

John Deboe, weauer, borne at Harseer, in Flaunders, dweller heer thre yeers, seruant and lodger at John Couey, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

John Couey, weauer, borne at Pigbowre, in Argois, within the Dutch gouerment, dweller heer thirteen yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowled[ge] the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.

Adrian Fawcon, weauer, borne at Aboipoymes, in Artois, within the Archdukes gouerment, dweller heer eleauen yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, & is of the French church.

John Trewell, weauer, born at Cambrie, within the Archdukes gouerment, dweller heer sixteene yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledge the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.

Martin Trewell, weauer, born at the said place, dweller heer 3 yeers with John Trewell, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraign, and is of the French church.

Jeramine King, widow, borne at Ipper, in Flaunders, dweller heer 60 yeers; [s]hee is a Protestant, and shee doth acknowledg the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for her soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

John Goddard, clockmaker, lodger & seruant with Isack Simes, in Hounsditch, borne at Paris, in Fraunce, dweller heer 3 yeres, a Papist, yet hee hath taken the Oath of Allegiance to the Kings Supremacy, and doth acknowledg the King for his soueraigne dureing his abode in England, & is of the Romish church.

Quenehith Ward.

Reginold Drall, of the Parish of the [*sic*] Trinity, in the Ward aforesaid, of the age of 65 yeers, was borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, and hath remained in the said Parishe of Trinity by the space of 36 yeeres, beeing by trade a gouldsmith; and Suzan his wife, beinge 63 yeeres of age and vpwardes; & they haue 2 children, beeing both borne in the Parish aforesaid, the one of them beeing named Garret Drall, beeing of the age of 26 yeers, who is now a trauailer beyonde the seas, the other of them beeing a daughter named Hester, maried to one Sauadg, a clothworker, beeing a freeman of this City; beeing vnder the soueraignety of the King of England.

The said Reignold [*sic*] hath with him one Nicolas Jacob, his kinsman, who was borne at Barganophane, in Brabunt, beeing 30 yeers of age; his wives name is Mary, who was borne in England; & they haue thear remained about a yeer, and hee vseth the trade of a gouldsmith, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne.

Also thear is a singleman named Abraham Walpery, lod[g]eing in Widow Goordes house, in Trinity Parishe aforesaid, aged 20 yeers, who was borne at Midleborow, & worketh at the trade of a silkthroster, who doth acknowledge the Kings Ma^ty^ for his soueraigne.

Also thear is in the Parish of Saint Marey Magdalen, in the aforesaid Ward, a widow woman named Mary Luton, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, beeing 67 yeers of age, and hath thear remained in the aforesaid Parish with her late husbande 36 yeers or thereabouts, who doth acknowledg the King of England for her soueraigne.

Tower Warde.

I, Dauid Carpreau, merchaunt, and free denizen, housholder, aged about lx yeeres, borne at Towrney, in Turny, of the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued in England about theis xxxviij yeers, & vnder the soueraignety of England doe intend to live and depende.

I, Derick de Slewsen, tailer, and free denizen, householder, aged about lvj^ty^ yeers borne in Emrick, in Cleueland, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Cleue, haue lived in England 34 yeers, & vnder the soueraignety of England doe intende to liue.

I, Jacob Herwin, merchaunt, and free denizen, householder, aged about xxxij yeers, borne at Breme, in Neither Saxony, of the dominion of the Emperour of Jermany, haue liued in England about 14 yeers, and vnder the soueraignety of England doth intende to liue and depend.

I, Frederick Shulenbrook, merchant, aged about 19 yeers, borne at Amsterdam, in Holland, vnder the dominion of the States of the Vnite[d] Prouinces, where I inhabite, & from whence I came to visite my friends about 6 weekes past, & after 2 weeks intend to retturn. I lodg at Jacob Herewins house, & depende vnder the gouerment of the said States.

I, Paul Gauey, seruant with Jacob Herewin, aged about 30 yeers, borne at Laidon, in Hollande, vnder the dominion of the States of the Vnited Prouinces; I haue dwelt heer about 9 yeers, and intend within this fortnight to passe for Holland, but know not whether I shall return hither againe, while I am heer I submitt my selfe to the gouerment of England, and when I liue in Holland must liue vnder that gouerment.

John Henckin, aprentice with Jacob Herewin, aged about 16 yeers, born in Breem, in Neither Saxon, vnder [the] dominion of the Emperour, haue liued in England about 2 yeeres, and I doe acknowledg the soueraignty of Englande.

I, Stephano Grady, merchaunt, aged about six and twenty yeers, borne at Rayonsa, in Dolmasia, vnder the State of the same, haue liued heer in England about 3 yeers, a househoulder, and I acknowledge the soueraignety of England while I liue heere.

I, Thomas Simoni, merchaunt, & housholder, aged about 38 yeers, borne in Florence, in Italy, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Florenc, haue liued in England about 15 yeers, & vnder the soueraignety of England do intend to liue & depend.

I, Cornelius Cammion,* merchaunt straunger, householder, aged about lx yeers, borne in Luca, a frestate in Italy, haue liued in England about xlij^{ty} yeers, and vnder the soueraigntye of the Kings Ma^{ty} of England doe intend to liue and depend.

I, Andreas Bonne, merchaunt, and free denizen, & householder, aged about l yeers, borne in Courtra,† in Flaunders, in the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 44 yeers, and vnder the soueraignety of the Kings Ma^{ty} of England doe intend to liue and depend.

I, Jaques de Reasue, merchaunt, householder, aged about lx yeers, borne in Bargan Heregn, in Henaut, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 36 yeers, & vnder the soueraignety of the Kings Maiesty of England doe intend to liue and depend.

I, John Lorio, merchaunt straunger, free denizen, householder, aged about l yeers, borne at Digeon, in High Burgeon, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, haue lived heer in England about xxx^{ty} yeers, and vnder the soueraignety of the Kings Ma^{ty} of England doe intend to liue and depend.

I, Jaques Lenfant, cutler, householder, aged about 53 yeers, borne in Amicus,‡ in Picardy, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, haue liued heer in England about 24 yeers, and vnder the soueraignety of the Kings Ma^{ty} of England doe intend to liue and depend.

I, Baldwin Hamens, Doctor of Phisick, admitted by the Colledg of the Phisicians of London, householder, aged about l yeers, borne at Bruges, in the County of Flaunders, haue liued heer in England about xx^{ty} yeers, and vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Ma^{ty} of England doe intend to liue and depend.

I, Raphell Furetti, merchaunt, logeing with Sir Stephen Grady,§ aged about 20 yeers, borne at Rayonsa, in Dalmatia, a free state, haue liued heer in England about two yeers, of the Catholiqu religion, and I acknowledg the soueraignety of England while I liue heer.

I, Clement le Roy Cooke, householder, aged about 40 yeers, borne at Pois, in Normandye, neer Paris, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, haue liued heer about 3 monethes in Englande, of the Catholique Roman religion,and I acknowledg the soueraignety of England, and vnder it to liue and depend.

---

* Originally *Cammor.* † Originally *Comera.* ‡ *Sic;* Amiens? § *Gridge* struck out.

I, Stephen Keepe, merchaunt, seruant with Sir John Keepe, my brother, aged about 21 yeers, borne at Corlen in the Rhen, a freestate, haue liued heer in Englande about 6 yeers, of the religion of the Church of Englande, and I acknowledg the soueraignty of the Kings Ma^ty^ of England, and vnder it doe intend to liue and depend.

I, certify also for my brother Sir John Keepe, now sick in bedd, to bee a merchaunt, aged about 37 yeers, borne at Corlen on the Rhine, a freestate, hath liued in England about 13 yeers, of the religeon of the Church of England, and doth acknowledge the soueraignety of the Kings Ma^ty^ of England while I liue heer.

I, Henry Vilison, silkweauer, householder, aged about 28 yeers, borne at Lion, in Lioninis, vnder the dominion of the King of Fraunc, haue liued heer in England about 5 yeers, of the Catholicque Roman religion, and I acknowledg the soueraignty of the Kings Maiesty of England while I liue heer.

I, Jaques de Master, sugar refiner, householder, aged about 43 yeers, borne at Antwerp, in Brabunt, vnder the dominions of the Archduke, haue liued heer in Englande about 18 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, and I acknowledge the soueraignety of the Kings Ma^ty^ of England.

I, Simon Pott, interpreter for noblemen, householder, aged about 42 yeers, borne at St. Peter Broke, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 11 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, & I acknowledge the soueraignty of the Kings Maiesty of Englande.

I, Ciprian Gabry, merchaunt straunger, housholder, aged about 61 yeers, born at Antwerp, in Brabunt, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 36 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, and I acknowledg mee a subiect vnder the Kings Ma^ty^ of England.

Peter Johnson, merchaunt straunger, householder, aged about 52 yeers, borne at Corlen, in Cleueland, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Cleeue, hat[h] liued heer in England about 2 yeer[s], of the religion of the Church of England; hee is subiect to the King of England; this is had by the resolution of his wife, hee beeing gone vp the riuer of Rhene to buy Renish wine.

Samuell Fortry, merchant stranger, housholder, aged about 52 yeers, borne in Deire, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, hath liued heer in England about 14 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England; hee doth acknowledg the soueraignty of the Kinge of England.

I, Charles Simore, embroderer, householder, aged 45 yeers, borne at Brien, in Champaine, vnder the dominion of the King of Fraunce, hath liued heer in England about 15 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, and I acknowledg the soueraignety of the King of England.

Vintrie Warde.

Michaell Feauer, borne in Henoe, within the King of Spaine his dominion, by profession a silkweauer.

John Loo, borne in Gaunt, within the King of Spaine his dominion, by profession a cutter of stones for jewelles.

Georg King, born at Ecklo, within the Earl of Flaunders his dominion, by profession a tallowchaundler.

Peter Duen, borne of Dutch parents in the Parishe of Cheechurch, in London, by profession a seller of thred.

Woalbrook Warde.

John Paine, borne in Chroached Friers, London, the sonne of John Paine, of Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke, beeing a tallowchaundler.

Thomas Delacombe, borne in Norwich, in the County of Norfolk, weauer of London, and the sonne of Thomas Delacombe of Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

Peter de Buskar, stranger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke, a merchaunt tradeing beyond seas.

Peter Rieault, merchaunt straunger, born in Antwerpe, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

John Pollard, merchaunt, born in Colchester, in the County of Essex, sonne of Frauncis Pollard, of Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduk.

Peter Deuaux, alias de Fox, merchaunt straunger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

Cornelius de Follingworth, stranger, born in Flaunders, a tailor, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

John de Waters, merchaunt stranger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

Peter Simon, borne in Blackfriers, tradeing beyond seas, sonne of Peter Simon, borne in Roan, vnder the soueraignety of the French King.

Lewes Bouer, merchaunt straunger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the souerainety of the Archduke.

Peter Vansernerbece, merchaunt stranger, borne in Flaunders lodgeth there.

Esawe de Watines, seruant there, borne in Holland, vnder the soueraignety of the States.

Mark Calloone, a tuffetaffeta weauer, borne in Southampton, sonne of Lewes Caloone, of Flanders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

Broadstreet.

John de Caine, merchaunt, borne in Henoughe, in Ath, vnder the gouerment of the Archduke; hee saith hee is a free denizen of England, and acknowledgeth himselfe the subiect of the King of England, & of none other prince.

Peter D'Caine, merchaunt, sonn of the said John D'Caine, borne in London, dwelling in the house with his father, and houldeth himself to bee a subiect to the King of England.

John Lamot, borne in Colchester, vseing merchaundizeinge, beeing free of the Company of Weauers in London, and doth acknowledge no other soueraigne then the King of England.

Daniell Blanck, notary, borne in London, and doth acknowledg noe other soueraigne but the King of England.

Paul Tipottes, publigke notary, borne in Diste, in Brabunt, & dwelleth in the house with Daniell le Blanek, and acknowledgeth no other soueraigne but the King of England.

Joachim Mathew, publick notary, borne in Bradoth, in Brabunt, and doth acknowledg for his soueraigne the King of England.

Nathaniell Mitchell, the sonne of a straunger, was borne in Norwich, and is a merchaunt by profession, and lieth in the house of the said Joachim Mathew, who acknowledgeth noe other soueraigne but the King of England.

John Gibson, solicitor of the law, the sonne of a stranger, born in London, and acknowledgeth noe other soueraigne but the King of Englande.

Charles Demetrius, publicque notary, borne in the City of London, whose parents were Netherlanders, who acknowledg noe other soueraigne then the King of England.

Mary Trion, the widow of Peter Trion, deceased, borne in Sandwich, in Kent, acknowledge the King of England to bee her soueraigne.

I, Samuell Trion, Knight, sonne of the same Peter, the said Sir Samuell beeing borne in London, but his said father was borne a straunger, acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.

Peter le Mare, gent', sonne of Dauid le Mare, borne in Antwerpe; the said Peter le Mare, born in London.

I, Katherine Sperinck, free denizen of England, widow of Cornelius Sperinck, deceased, in his life time notary publick, dwelling in London, was borne in the City of Brissells, in the kingdome of Brabunt, then raining Phillip the Second, King of Spaine, and do liue heer vnder the proteecion of the Kings most sacred Ma^ty in true lyolty and obedience.

I, Carolus Srinek [*sic*], notary publicque, the sonne of the said Cornelius, deceased, and Katherine, was borne in London, and doe acknowledg the King of England to bee my soueraigne & noe other.

Raph de la Boe, borne in Midleburgh, in the Zeland, free denizen, dwelled in London for the space of ten yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England to bee his soueraigne & noc other.
Dauid Papillion, borne in the City of Parris, in Fraunce, free denizen, hath dwelt in London their [*sic*] thirty yeers.
Raphaell Thoris, doctor of phisick, borne in Ballew, in Flaunders, doth liue heer vnder the proteccion of the Kings most sacred Ma^ty^ in true loyalty and obedience.
I, John Emans, notary publicque, borne at Saint Katherines, neer London, the sonne of John Emans, borne in Gelder, doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraign, and noc other; my father was a denizen before I was borne.
Mary Worlich, the wife of Simon Worlich, Esquier, born at Braba, in Brabunt.
John Luce, merchaunt strangers [*sic*], borne in Antwerp, in the Dukedome of Brabunt, and liueth in London vnder the obedience of the Kings most gracious Ma^ty^.
Victor Chaunterell, borne in the City of Paris, in Fraunce, now liueth heer in London vnder the proteccion of the King of Great Britaine, unto whome he acknowledgeth subiccion.
Lewes le Candele, borne at Saint Omer, in the dominions of the Archdukc, doeth acknowledg the King of England for his soueraigne.
John van a Beel, merchaunt, borne in Norwich, but of Dutch parents.
Edward de Bouiere, born in Canterbury of his parents beeing straungers.
Nathaniell Mary, preacher to the French Congregacion in London, borne in Beaumont ny Leister Towne, in Leicester, acknowledgeth the Kings Ma^ty^ of England for his soueraigne.
Simeon Ruyting, borne at Norwich, of strangers to his parents; hee is preacher to the Dutch congregacion.
John King, preacher to the Dutch Congregacion; hee was borne in London, but his parents were straungers.
Charles Hugebert, a broker for merchaunts, borne in Flaunders, in the City of Gaunt.
Jacob Trach, gunner, born in Gallen, in Germany.
Jacob van Leisuelt, loking glasse maker, borne in the City of Antwerp, vnder the Archdukes dominion.
Luthar de Rowbay, tuffetaffeta weauer, borne at Turny, in the Archdukes dominions.
Nicolas Duskame, tuffetaffeta weauer, borne neer Lile, vnder the Archduke.
John Quennt, tuffetaffeta weauer, borne in Turny, in the Archdukes dominion.
Harman Bewchart, diamond cutter, borne in Antwerpe, at Brabunt.
Angelo Barcaluso, glassemaker, borne in the City of Venice vnder the Duke.
Anthony Wasthoff, tailor, born in the City of Ruffe, neer the Riuer of Ryne, in Germany, vnder the State of the Emperour.
Barnarden Glassemaker, borne in the same City of Venice, vnder the Duke.
Frauncis Rosse, glassemaker, borne in Venice, vnder the Duke.
Frauncis Booteso, glassemaker, borne in the same City of Venice, vnder the Duke.

[Total:] 837.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 22.

Return, 16 September, 1618, by the Constables of Newington, of the Strangers residing within their district.

Surrey.

Decimo sexto Septembris, Anno Domini 1618. } A View taken of all Strangers, aswell howshoulders as inmates and lodgers, within the Parishe of Newington and liberties thereof.

Newington: Catherine Niss, borne in ye Cuntry of Luckland, nowe the wife of Richeard Gubbins, howshoulder, victualer.
She came an infant into England, and knowes not vnder whose gouernment she was borne.

[Signed:] C. Nys.

Walworth: Nulla.

Blackmanstreet: Jacob Alburtt and William Tompson, borne in the Towne of Horne, within the Souereignety of the Prince of Oringe. Lodgers in the house of Samuell Thomer and Beniamine Thomer.

Signum T William Tompson. Jacop Elbers.

Sophire Raymen, widdow, and surrurgion, borne in Hartocumbus, vnder the Ducke of Brabann.

[Signed:] Soffyya Remen.

Kentstreet: Ellice Flawsonn, borne att Seonhaven, vnder the Kinge of Demmarke, of poore and meane condition. A lettice maker.

[Signed:] Elias Klaauson.

Leavan Raymatt, borne att Vtrieke, vnder the States. A pinn maker.

The X marke of Leavan Raymatt.

Viewers.

Hen: Pett
Rychard Whyt
Richard Barons, Constabel
Flloraunc Barnard, Const.

Edmond Howard } Churc wardenes.
Richard Finall }
William Clerke
Christopher Philips

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 23.

Return, 16 September, 1618, by the Constables of St. Saviours, Southwark, of the Strangers residing within their district.

St. Saviors in Southwarke.

A Note of the names of the Strangeres remayning and dwelling in the Parishe of St. Saviour, within the Borough of Southwarke, taken the xvjth daye of September Anno Domini 1618, by the Constables and otheres of the same Parishe, whose names are vnder written as followeth, vizt:

In primis, Souerane Grape, borne in Aukin, in High Dutchland, a sugerbaker, whoe hath dwelt in Horshead Allye three yeares, and Marie his wife, borne vnder the dominion of the Duke of Brounswick, in High Germanye; they are pore folkes.

The marke of the said Marie X.

Item, William Moleine, a Frenchman, borne at Bullen, vnder the dominion of the French King, a dier by trade, of pore estate, dwelling in the Close, continuance there 24 yeares; also Maudlin his wife, a Frenchwoman, borne in Bullen aforesaid.

The marke of the said X Maudlin.

Item, Noe Bloome, a Wallen, borne at Hiden, in the Lowe Countries; he saith he knoweth not whoe is gouernour, because he came thence when he was a child, a silkweaver by trade, of pore estate, dwelling in the Close, of continuance there 15 yeares.

Noe X Bloomes marke.

Item, Mathewe Buens, borne in Harlam, in Holland, vnder the States gouernment, by trade a silkdier, dwelling in the Close, of 14 yeares continuance.

Item, John Orenbe, his servant, borne in Cullen, in High Germanie.

[Signed:] By my Matheus Buens.

John Orenbe X his marke.

Item, Daniell Tiberkin, borne at Franckford, in High Germanye, a dier by trade, dwelling in the Close, of 30 yeares continuance.

Item, Peter Coege, his son in lawe, borne at Liell, in Flaunderes, vnder the Archduke, a dier by trade, of 14 yeares continuance.

Item, Rowland Vaneke, borne in Gronningerland, vnder the dominion of the States of Holland, a dier, partner with M$^{r.}$ Tibberkin, 13 yeares continuance.

Item, Jacob Delene, borne in Wezell, in Cleueland, nere Holland, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Cleue, servant to Mr. Tibberkin.

Item, Nicholas Lowys, borne at Sherbuck, in Normandie, vnder the French King, servant also to Mr. Tibberkin.

[Signed:] Pierre Coge. Jacob de Nielles. The marke of Nicholas X Lowys.

Item, Croft Castell alias Cassals, borne at Quillick, being a Dukedome nere Germanye, a silk-weaver by trade, dwelling in Pepper Allye, 30 yeares continuance.

Item, John James and Harman James, being brotheres and twinnes, borne in the Dukedome aforesaid, servantes to the said Croft Castell.

[Signed:] By my Kraft Kassals.
Harman Jacobs. Jan Jacobs.
John Wattes. John Marshall. Nicholas Wybaud, Cunstabell.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 24.

Return, 17 September, 1618, by the Constables of St. Thomas's, Southwark, of the Strangers residing within their district.

St. Thomas Parish in Southwarke.

A Not taken of all the Straungers as well Maisters as Servantes, as also Inmates and Lodgers with devydid howses, in the Parish of St. Thomas in Southwarke, in the Countye of Surry, the 17th daie of September, 1618.

Strangers masters.

1. Inprimis, Mary de Smith, borne in Anwarp, vnder the Convincke of the Kinge of Spaine, semster, of the Duch Congreegation.
2. Wassill Bennedicktus, borne in Stratin, of the Lvthers Congregation, by proffession a tofttaffitie weaues [*sic*], a jornaman.
3. Hance Welder, borne in Jarmin, in Land Salon [*sic*], in Mirkeron, by proffesion a mason and a jornaman.
4. Hance Mitchsmith, in Jarmin borne, in the Land of Salon, in Mardin, a mason, a covenant servant.
5. Andrews Washman, borne in Hie Jarmine, vnder the Prince of Bromesber, by proffesion an imbrotherer, a maister.
6. Jessee de Ford, borne att Mosey Henno, vnder the Kinge off Spaine, silckweaver, a maister, and one of the French Congreegation.
7. Mary Harris, by traid a silckweavers wyffe, borne in Hie Jarmin, one of the Duch Congreegation. Hir X marke Mary Harris.
8. Richard Yernzin and John Yernzin, the 2 sonnes of Mary Harris, borne both of them in Amsterdam.
9. James Sherown, a master, and hee borne in Everin, in Fraunce, by trad a come maker; Collett Sherown, his wyffe, shee borne in Fraunce, in Pubrevell; both of the French Congreegation.
10. Nicholas Bellow and his wyfe, both born att Welington, in Fraunce, by trad a silckwer [*sic*] and a maister, both pentioners to the French Congreegation. The mark of X Nicholas Bellow.
11. Michaell Lovell, by trad a silckwever, a jornaman, both hee and his wyfe borne att Wellinton, in Fraunce, both of the French Churche. The marke of X Michaell Lovell.
12. John Dowdell, silckwever, a maister, borne in Dunkirke, in Flaunders, of the Duche Congreegation. The marke of X John Dowdell.
13. Audrian Medler and Ellin Medler his wyfe; he was borne in Anger, in Flaunders, he a silckwever; [she was] borne in Gittringbancke, in Brabon, hir profession is a baker; both of the Duch Churche. The marke of X Audrian Medler.

14. Christofer Bushe, silckwever and jornaman, borne in Spere, in the Paulgraues contrec, one of the Lvthers Churche. His marke X Chr' Bushe.
15. John Fawse, silckweaver and master, borne in Shema, a Walloun, on of the French Congreegation. The marke of X John Fawse.
16. Francis Ente, borne in Newkirke, in Flaunders, vnder the Kinge of Spaine, of ye Duch Church, a silck weauers wyfe. Hir marke X Francis Ente.
17. Francis Ente and Kathrin Ente; theise 2 children, borne in Walton, in Flaunders.
18. Tirre de la Heaye, silckweauer, a maister, borne att Turne, vnder King Henrie the Eighte, of the Frenche Congreegation. The marke of X Tirre de la Hey.
19. Nicholas de Pry, and Jane de Pry, cossin, both borne in S^t. Toman, vnder the Kinge of Spaine; his trad a silckwever, a maister, and shee a servant; hee of the Duche Church, and shee of the French. His name Nicolas du Preu.
20. Hector Mante, borne in Fraunce, of the French Church, and one of the East Indians Company. Ann Manto, his wyfe, borne in Turney, in Flaunders, vnder the Kinge of Spaine, tustaffyte weaver, of thee French Church. [Signed:] Anne Main.
21. Steuen Toffin, borne in Turney, a tustaffite [*sic*] weaver, a servant.
22. Nicholas Browne, tustaffite weaver, borne in Turney, of the French Church. The marke of X Nicholas Browne.

Steuen Toffin and Nicholas Browne bee both servantes to Hector Mante and to his wyffe.

23. Gilliam Dewys and Barberey his wyfe, silckweaver, a maister, hee and his wyfe both borne in Anwarp, both of the French Congregation.
24. John Dewise, yonger, silckwever, a maister, borne in Anwarpe, and one off the French Congreegation.
25. John Steuenes was borne in Vanbrandanbridge Ratigni, servante and jornaman to William Dewyse, silck wever, of the French Church.
26. William Tuson, [born in] Ameesoort, onder (scl^t) vnder the grave Morris, by trade a silckwever, and servant and jornaman to William Dewyse, of thee French Church.
27. Joyce Lambartson, silckwever, borne in Oytrick, in Ammerforth, vnder the grave Morris, servant and jorneman to John Dewyse, of the Duch Congreegation. The marke of X Joyce Lambertson.
28. Garratt Vangleson, borne in Gillam, being Bushoprick vnder the Emperour, jorneman to John Dewyse, silckwever, of the Duch Church. The marke of X Garratt Vangleson.
29. Charles de Man and his wyfe Edie de Man, both borne att Bressill, in Brabant, hee by profession a tayler, and shee is a Duch Baker, of the Duch Church both.

A Not of all the Landlordes with theire howses devydid in our Parish as followethe:—
Inprimis M^r. Cooke a house devydid in to xiiij^ten tenements.
John Kemster, come maker, a house devydid.
William Francklin, currer, a house devydid.
Richard Pritte, sawyer, a house devydid.
Widow Stringfeild, a house devydid.
M^r. Nene, a house dev[yd]id into vj tenements.

The names of all the Inmates in our Parish with the names of the Landlordes belonging to the same, as followeth:—

Landlordes.	Inmates.
Richard Pritte.	Richard Addyson, joyner.
Widow Hunte.	Thomas Holmes, taler.
William Francklin.	William Rundill, poyntmaker.
Widow Buckminster.	George Rodway, currer.
M^r. Whitte.	William Keene.
Widow Stringfeild.	William Seamer, silckwever.
Robard Egilstone.	Richard Baker, combe maker.

The names of all the Lodgers and the Landlordes.

Landlordes.	Lodgers.
John Hasill.	Richard Walker.
Edward Jackson.	William Plumridg.
Samvell Hubbard.	Mris Compton and hir sonn.
James Kempe.	Michaell Wetherborne.
Christopher Parker.	Mizaack ———.
John Pirre.	John Saunders.
John Mason.	John Tilman.
Pearc' Flood.	William Robardes.
Bartholmew Michaell.	{ Leonard Bagley.
	{ John Galmatt.

[Signed:] John Venshell.
Thomas Savage.
Raphe Pace.
John Jones.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 42.

Return, 18 September, 1618, by the Constables of St. George's, Southwark, of the Straungers residing within their district.

Surry.

Sainct Georges Parishe in Southwarke, 1618.

A true informacion and viewe made by the Constables and others whose names are appointed to ioyne with them, what Straungers are nowe resident in the same Parishe, with their state and condicion, and vnder what prince they depend vpon.

Inprimis, wee finde dwellinge in the Streete Side on Anthony Favell, straunger, borne in the Cittie Arros, within the Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the Soueraignetie and Kingdome of England, by trade a haberdasher of small wares, and of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Anthoine Fauel.

Wee alsoe finde dwellinge in the Streete Side on John Younge, borne in the village of Ventee, in ye Country of Lalewe, neere Flaunders, within the Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the Soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Jan le Jeune.

Wee alsoe finde lodgers in his saide house on John Brewer, which worketh iourniworke, a straunger, borne in Artwaies within the Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and of honest conuersacion as wee conceive, and as his master and mistris reportes of him. John X Brewers his marke.

Alsoe wee finde in ye same howse there lodgeth on Martyn de Manne, borne att [*sic*] in the Cittie in Ameore in ye Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the souueraigntie of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and newe come. Martyn de X Manne his marke.

Alsoe wee finde in the same howse there lodgeth on James Masure, straunger, borne in Lill, within the Kingdom of Spaine, and dependes [upon] the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and new come. [Signed:] Jacquas X Masure.

Alsoe wee finde in Mayepoll Alley there lodgeth in the howse of Wm. Glover on Anthony Nattoe, straunger, who worketh with Mr. Younge, hempe dresser, borne att Monserinhowe within the Kingdome of Spaine, and depends vpon the soueraignetie and Kingdome of England, of honest conuersacion as his Mr. reporteth of him, and hath dwelt with his Mr. this 11 yeres. Anthony X Nattoe his marke.

Alsoe there dwelleth in the streete side on Peter Brocke,* a cutler by trade, borne att Berissland, in Germany, vnder the gouerment of the Duke of Cleve, and dependes vpon the souer-aignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion, att this presente att Bathe.

Alsoe there lodgeth in his house on John Brocke, his kinsman, and of the same trade and borne att the place aforesaid, and dependes vpon the same Kingdome, a iourniman to his vnckle. John X Brock his marke.

Alsoe there lodgeth in the house of Nicholas Downening, victualler, on Emanuell Dolvero, borne at Brasill, in America, by trade a marchaunt, and on [that] dependes vpon the souer-aignetie and Kingdome of England, late prisoner in the Kinges Benche. [Signed:] Manoel Doluer[a].

Alsoe in y[e] Mynte wee finde there dwelleth on Hance Smithe,* cutler, borne att Berissland, in Germany, vnder the Goverment of the Duke of Cleve, and dependes vpon the souer-aignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion. Haunce H Smith his marke.

Alsoe in y[e] Mynte wee finde on Cornelius van de Hooffe, straunger, borne att Guilicke, within the Dukedome of Cleve, by trade a silkeweaver, on that dependes vpon the soueraignety of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Corneles van d'Hof.

Alsoe in the Mynte wee finde on Arnold Meare, straunger, borne in Colan within the Empery of Germany, by trade a silkeweaver, on that dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. Arnold X Meare his marke.

Alsoe in Blackmanstreete wee finde that dwelleth there on John Isacrocke, straunger, borne att Titts, within the Dukedome of Cleve, by trade a leather dresser, on that dependes vpon the Soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Jann Eissenkraitt (?)

Alsoe in y[e] same streete wee find one Abraham van Gilder, straunger, borne att Antwerpe within the province of the Archduke of Brabont, lodgeth in the house of Hugh Beeston, victualler, by trade a silkeweaver, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Abraham van Ghelederen.

Alsoe in Longe Lane wee find on Gillam Fawkeneere, straunger, borne att Antwerpe, within the province of the Archduke of Brabant, dwelleth there, by trade a packe threed maker, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. Gillam X Fawkener his marke.

[Signed:] Wi: Adams, George H Howe, William Smith. } Constables. | John Tailer. Robert Shawe.

[Endorsed:] St. Georges certificate; d[elivere]d September the xviij[th] 1618.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 43.

Return, [18 September], 1618, by the Constables of St. Olave's, Southwark, of the Strangers resident within their district.

Surr: St. Olaves in Southwarke, 1618.

A booke of all the Strangers names in the Parishe of St. Olaues in Southwarke, parsell of the Ward of Bridg Without.

---

* "Denizen" in margin.

Skynners Alley.

He is an Englisman. Andreece Hallicoate, his sarvant Robert Larance, by trade a tape wever, bornne in Raterdame, byne here vj yers, a covenant sarvant. The marke X of Robert Larance.

The Streett Syd.

A man of honnest conversation. Gyllyam Spease, by trade a joynner, bornne in Gullicke, vnder the Ducke of Cleave, and Jannacay Yacopes, bornne in Holland; he hath byn here in England 13 yers and his wyfe 38 yeres; and on servant Lewcks Alberts, borne in Ouer Rissone, in Freesland, byn in England 3 yeres. [Signed:] Wilbort Spirs. Lucas Albert.

Church Yard Alley.

A man of honnest conversation. John Palmer, by trade a joynner, bornne in Anwarp, in Brabant, byn here xviijth yeres. [Signed:] John Palmer.

Walnuttree Lane.

A man of honnest life and conversation. Nychols Dorrom, by trade a joynner, bornne in Senvallery, vnder the King of Frances his dominion, byne in England 12 yeares. [Signed:] Nicollas Deron.

In Smythes Alley.

Her X mark. Marry Algood, lodging lodged [*sic*] at Henry Allens, a thrid man; shee waste bornne in the Lowe Contrys, vnder the Arch Duckes Dominion, a very old wonman, byne here 44 yers.

A free denisone. John Grewell, by trade a joynner, bornne in Valkenborowe, vnder the Arch Ducke, byn in England 40 yeares. [Signed:] Jhon Gruwell.

In Glene Alley.

Hance Lobengstone, by trade a joynner, bornne in Hie Jarmanie, byne here 11 yeers.

Her husband is an Englisman. Mary de Flam, the wyfe of Sammewell Tutlamonday, shewe maker, bornne in Vallensen, in Artoyce, vnder the Arch Duckes Domminion, byne here in England 30 yeres. Mary her M marke.

Borne in Canterbery. John Dewssertt, by trade a silkewever, bornne in ———.

Peren' Norman, the wyfe of Ezeas Pontey, by trad a silke wever, bornne in S$^{t.}$ Mallers, vnder the King of France, byn here 36 yeres. Peren Norman her X marke.

John Flypoe, by trade a silkewever, bornne in ———.

Inmatt. Arnnold Nycholas, by trade sylkewever, bornne in Assey, in Jarmaney, byne in England 4 yeres, and Jayne his wyfe, bornne in Tornney; shee hath byne here 50 yers. Jacken Lenney borne in Tornney, byne here 30 yeres. Aret Clues her X mark.

Anthony Orssine, by trade a taffetey wever, bornne in Vallensyan, in Hennigoe, byn here 25 yeres in England. [Signed:] Anthonne Arsin.

A man of honnest life and conversation. Allerd Linssell, by trade a taffetey wever, bornne in Turnney, in Flandres, and his wyffe, byn here 31 yeres. [Signed:] Alarde L.

Inmatt. Adrian Ostome, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Turnney, byn in England this 15 yeres. [Signed:] Adrien Oston.

Gylyam Bush, by trade a tafatey wever, bornne in Vutricke, a bishopricke nere Holland, byn here 20 yeres. [Signed:] Willem Bosch.

John Wylland, by trade a joynner, borne in Gullicke, in Flanders, vnder the Arch Ducke, and Mary his wyfe, bornne in Flanders, byn here 40 yeres. Her X marke.

Petter Papper, by trade a brownne backer, bornne in Tornney, vnder the Arch Dueke, byn in England 15 yeres, and Margrett his wyfe, bornne in Flanders byn here 40 yeres. His P & P marke.

John Decoster, by trade a threed twister, bornne in Gantt, vnder the Arch Dueke, 33 yeres byn here; Mary his wyfe, bornne in Brissells, in Brabant, byn here 33 yeres. [Signed:] Jan de Coster.

John Tewboe, by trade a silke wever, borne in Rysell, in Flanders, byne in England, 14 yeres. [Signed:] John Tieubau.

Danuell Syx, a skole master, bornne in Anwarp, byne here 22 yeres. [Signed:] Daniel Six.

Jarmayne Demollen, by trade a taffatey wever, bornne in Tornney, byne in England 32 yeres. His X marke.

Borne in Norewitch. John Casshewe, by trade a taffatey wever, borne in ———.

Joyes Vandale, a silke wynder, bornne in Owen Orden, in Flanders, byne here 43 yeres. Her X marke.

Her M marke. John Bofkyne, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Cleve Land in Gulliek, byne here 45 yeres, and Margrett his wyfe borne in Owenner in Flanders, shee hath byn here 50 yeres. His X marke.

Addom Bowtone, joynner, borne in Gant, byne here 39 yeres.

Issaeke Come, by trade a ———, borne in ———.

Gyllyam Mayewe, by trade a taffetey wever, bornne in Turnney, byn here 16 yeres.

A man of honnest life and conversation. Abraham Bloyer, by trade a tafetey wever, bornne in Antwarp, byn here 30 yeres, and Hester, his wyfe, bornne in Antwarp, byne here 30 yeres. [Signed:] Abraham Bloiart.

Theoder Bryll, bornne in Jarmeney, vnder the Palsgrave, by trade a dyer, byne here 17 yeres. [Signed:] Theodore Breull.

A man of very good conversation. John de Wattyne, by trade a taffetey wever, bornne in Tornney, byne in England 18 yeres, Peren Bowen his wyfe, bornne in Tornney, byne here 14 yeres, and Madlyne his mother, bornne there alsoe. [Signed:] Jan De Watines.

Marry Lemare,* by trade a French skolmistres,† bornne in Antwarp, byn here 40 yeres. [Signed:] Marie le Maire.

Petter Bloeke, bornne in Turnney, byne in England 4 yeres, and his wyfe, by trade a tafatey wever; 2 children bornne in Tornney. His marke X.

Kath[e]r[en] Deflem, by trade a silkewynder, bornne in Vallenchia, 30 yeres byne here; Jayne ‡ Flypoe, bornne in Flanders, byn here 30 yeres; Arogon Coeeobett, bornne in Tornney, byne here viij yeres. Jayne X her marke. Arogon X her marke.

Ennor Dowrey, by trade a silke wever, bornne in by [*sic*] Turnney, byne here viij yeres and a halfe, and Barbrey his wyfe, bornne in Auett, in the Low Countreys, byn here vj yeres. [Signed:] Enerai Dure.

Kathner [*sic*] Lewbraek, by trade a spinster, bornne in the land Fanguleeke, byne 5 (?) yeres in England. Her X marke.

The Street Syd.

Bartholmew Powell, by trade a joynner, bornne in the land Fangulyeke, byn here 45 yeres, and Ellen his wyfe, bornne vnder the goverment [of] the land of Lueke, shee hath byne here 45 yeres. [Signed:] Bartholomeues Pauwell.

Godfree Cloyss, by trade a gonne smyth, bornne in Swole beyond Amsterdam, byn here 50 yeres. [Signed:] Godfre Clos (?).

* "Arthuer Ruttey" struck out. † "Silkewever" struck out. ‡ "Mary" struck out.

In Tenter Alley.

Anness Deger, wyddowe, bornne in Tornney, in Flandars, byn here 50 yeres, a French skolmistres. Her X marke.

Barnnerd Jonsone, by trade a shewmaker, bornne in ———.

John Golver, by trade a silke dyer, bornne in Lence, in Artoyse, byne here xvij * yeres, and Mary his wyfe, borne here. [Signed:] Jean Galuer.

Borne in Norwitch. John Gardner, by trade a joynner, bornne in Norwitch, yett of the French Congrigation.

Nychols Wattine, by trade a silke wever, bornne in Turnney, and Judeth his wyfe, bornne there tow, byn here vij yeres, and one of the children bornne there alsoe.

Danuell Mayewe, by trad a taffatey wever, bornne in Tornney, byn here 9 yeres, and Margrett his wyfe, bornne in Turnney alsoe. [Signed:] Daniel Mahieu.

Borne in Barckshire. Ellisebth [*sic*] Demollen, wyddow, silke wynder by trade, bornne in ———.

In the Mays.

[In the contry.] † Thom[as] Tiboles, by trade a smyth, bornne in Brabant, byn in England 17 yeres. His X marke.

Jesper Gaberey, sylke wynder, bornne in Turnney, and Ellen his wyfe, bornne in the Wayte, 2 chyldren bornne in Holland, byne in England 4 monthes. [Signed:] Gaspar Gabry.

[He is in the contrey.] † Martyne Pollen, by trade a dyer, bornne in [France] † a towne called the Waye, nere vnto Turnney, in the Arch Duckes Dominion. [Signed:] Martin Poulain.

John Bonnett, by trade a wool comer, bornne in Montt, and Marry his wyfe, bornne there to, byne here 3 yeres. His [her] † X marke.

Petter Dussant, by trade a gardner, bornne in Newcarke, in Flanders, byne here 36 yeres, and Kathaern his wyfe, borne in Antwarp. His X marke.

Danuell Vampey, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Antwarp, vnder the Arch Duckes Dominyon, byn here 36 yeres, and Marry his wyfe, bornne in Antwarp. His X marke.

Stephen Egbirtt [Balley, wyddow],† by trade a silke, wever, bornne in Embdone, in Jarmannie, byn here 15 yeres [and Sarra his wyfe, bor . .].† His X marke.

Cornellis Vanhale, by trade a silke wever, bornne in Vallence, byne in England 10 yeres. [Signed:] Conus (?).

Petter Vannetle, by trade a silke wever, bornne in Accon, in Jarmanie, byn her 14 yeres, Susan his wyfe, bornne in Antwarpe, byn here 33 yeres, and Tannikyne Batland, bornne in Bridges, in Flanders, byne here 36 yeres. There X marke.

Petter Pettersone, bornne in Antwarp, byne here 20 yeres, by trade a taffaty wever, and Marry his wyfe, bornne in Gullicke, byne here 24 yeres. [Signed:] Peeter Peeters'.

Hey Deane, by trade a dyer, bornne in Hie Jarmanie, byn here 4 yeres, and Wyddylynnay hes wyfe, borne in Fenlow, in Gelderland. Hey Dene X his marke.

Edwrd Waybornne, by trade a dyer, bornne in Gruning, in Freesland, byne here 15 yeres, and his wyfe, borne in Antwarp, vnder the Arch Ducke, shee hath byne here 7 yeres. Edwd. E W Wayborne his marke.

Thobyas Jonsone, his wyfe Jossynkyne, by trade a dyer, bornne in Ruflay, in Flanders, byn here 20 yeres. [Signed:] Tynten.

A dennesone. Nychols Ryce, by trade a joynner but nowe he is a stiller of aquvittae, bornne in Berry, vnder the Dewcke of Clefe, byn here 60 yers. His N R marke.

[Abraham Coussell, by trade],† ———, borne in ———

* Or "xxij."

† Struck out.

A dennesone. Petter Vass, by trade a letherdreser, bornne in Segerowe, vnder the Duche of Cleefe, byne here 27 yeres. [Signed:] Peter Vaerst.

Jossyas Ost, by trade a tape wever, bornne in Gantt, vnder the Ar^ch^ Ducke, Synchae his wyfe, bornne in Harrlbey, vnder the Arch Ducke, byne here in England 36 yers. [Signed:] By my Jos Hoste.

Larance Hendricke, by trade a silkewever, bornne in the land Fangvllicke, byn in England 20 (?) yers, and Wm. Sings, a boy, borne in Gullike, in Hie Dutch land. [Signed:] Lamce Hendrick.

James [John]* Sparren, by trade silke wever, bornne in the land fan Lewcke, byn here 19 yeres, and Joane [Pertte]* his wyfe, bornne in Brabantt, byne here 42 yeres. His X marke. Her X marke.

Wm. Snelling his wyfe Mary, [by trade],* bornne in Swanover, in Holland, byn in England one yere. [Signed:] Mary.

Alexander Clemment, one of the Dutch poast, bornne in ———; he is now in the Lowe Contrey.

Petter van Mere, by trade a tape wever, bornne in the land Fangulicke, byne in England 11 yers. His X mark.

John Roogosse [Rookynes],* by trade a gallie pott maker, bornne in Midlborowe, byn here 2 yeres, one child bornne there to, Madlyen the wyfe of the sayd John. His X marke. Her X marke.

Nycholas Dewtoe, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Paryes, byne here 8 yeares. His X marke.

Chrystyan Lowest, borne in Dollett, in Holland, galli pott maker, 5 weekes byn her.

Hey Jonsone, bo[r]ne in Dellet, byn here halfe a yere. [Signed] X Arien [*sic*] Jansen.

Arnold Allers, by trade a lether dresser, bornne in land Fangulick, vnder the Ducke of Cleeve, byne here 17 yeres, and Garette Bagen, a hird sarvant, bornne there to, byn here 4 yeres. [Signed:] Art. Aelers.

Gossone Smyth, by trade a shewmaker, but is nowe a bowe string maker, bornne in Sithart, vnder the Ducke of Cleeve, byne in England 50 yers. The marke X of Gossen Smyth.

James Bollen, by trade a dyere, bornne in Darnnickle, vnder the Arch Ducke Dominion, byne here 16 yeres, and Jayne his wyfe, bornne in Hye Jarmany, shee hath byn here 30 yeres; James Dellahaye, borne in in [*sic*] Lyle, in Flanders, byne here 3 yeres. [Signed:] Jaques Bollen. Jacque Hes (?).

John Harman, by trade a lining wever, borne in Brill, in Holand, byn in England 16 yeres.

Jacob Huefman, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Gelder Land, by[n] here 20 yere.

——— Watters, wyddow, a dyere nurse, borne in Hollond, byn in England 25 yeres. The marke X of Wyddo Watters.

[Petter Decane, by trade a dyer, borne in ———.]*

Roger Addonney, aquevitty stiller by trade, borne in the land Vangulecke, byne in England 50 yers. His R A marke.

And Anthony Morell, borne in Bylloy, nere Artoyse, byn here one yere and a halfe, by trade a coopper. Anthony X Morell his marke.

Petter Pettersone, by trad an ores wever, bornne in Flanders, byne here 30 yers, and Annes his wyfe, bornne in Brabant, in Antwarp. Her X marke.

Margrett the wyfe of William Cooke, silke wever, bornne in Tornney, in Flanders, byne here 20 yeres. This is X her marke.

Warsew Bare, by trade a taffatye wever, bornne in Tornney, in Flanders, and his wyfe there to, by[n] here 5 yers, and Symond Demollen and Anes his wyfe, bornne in Tornney, byne here 5 yeres. X the marke of Sym'd. The marke of X Bars wyfe.

* Struck out.

Both in one house.

Jullyan Decane, by trade a dyer [joynner],* bornne in Tornney [Hennoy],* in Flanders, byne here 50 yeres. [Signed:] Per me Julin du Quesne.

Nyches Demollen, silkwever, borne in Turnneny, in Flanders, byn here almost one yere, and Julyan Samber his wyfe, borne there to. The mark X of him.

Samewell Vinsent, by trade a dyer, bornne in Londone, b[u]t hee hath a servant Jams Decane, borne in Callis, in France, byne in England 2 yeres. [Signed:] Jacque du Quesne.

Petter Lepperer, by trade a dyer, bornne in A^r^muanters, in Flanders, vnder the goverment of the Cont Egrmont, byn in England 15 yers. [Signed:] Per mee Piter Le Pipre.

Daved Harttiman, by trade a dyer, bornne in Bronswycke, in Jarmanny, byn here 12 yers. [Signed:] Daniel Herman.

Hendricke Harttieman, by trade a coopper, bornne in Bronswycke, in Jarmanny, byn here 8 yers. Henyd^r^ X Hartiman.

Edwrd Tice, by trade a shewemaker, and doth keep a vituling house, bornne at Weeke, nere Vutricke, in Holland, byn in England 58 yeres. The marke X of him.

Bornne in England.

James Marshall, by trade a vallewer maker; he hath a sarvant his name is Hance Bolce, bornne in Hambrowe, vnder the State of the King of Denmarke, byne in England 2 yeres. The marke X of him.

Chrystyan Whelhames, galley pott maker and aquivtay styller, bornne in Pallsgrasland, and his wyfe, and Mary Miller, his wyfes syster, both borne in Daventry, in Gelderland, they haue byne [here] the one 26 yers and her syster 10 yers. [Signed:] Christian Wilhelm. Marya Molnere (?).

Petter Jonsone, borne in Delph, byn here 5 weekes. His X marke.

Harman Jespers, joynner, lodged at Thomas Ledams, bornne at West Falan, vnder the Erldome of Comton, byn here a leven yers. His H marke.

Cloyddios Symonds, by trade a silke dyer, bornne in Paryes, in France, byn in England 12 yers. [Signed:] Claudius Symons.

The marke X of Rych^r^ Daves, Constable.
Peter Veerst, Constable.
Charles Harte, Constable.
Roger Harrie Younge, Constable.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, No. 44.

Return, [18 September, 1618,] by the Constables of the Liberty of the Clink, of the Strangers resident within their district.

LIBERTIE OF THE CLINCKE.

By vertue of a warrant to vs directed wee haue made search and enquiry within the Liberty of the Clinck what Strangers are enhabiting and lodging within the same Liberty, and doe fynde theis persons herevnder named, vizt.:

Nicholas Closson, lookingglassmaker, borne at Amsterdam, vnder his Exelency, and frequenteth the Parrish Church of St. Saviours, in Southwark, and doth comonly keepe 4 servantes, Englishmen. The mark of Nicholas X Closson.

---

* Struck out.

John de Frees, tuff taffety weaver, borne in the Citty of Myhell, in Brabant, vnder Duke Albertus, and frequenteth the Dutch Church; his dwelling is in Rochester House, whereof Mr. Fynch is landlord. [Signed:] Jan de Vries.

Peter Barnar, professor of phissick, dwelling in Rochester House, borne in Germany, and frequenteth the Dutch Church.

Peter Fox, basketmaker, borne in Sneak, in West Freezland, vnder Prince Morris, and is of the Dutch Church, and hath byn 50 yeares in England, aged 78 yeares. The mark of Peter X Fox.

Christofer Hayninges, basketmaker, borne at Applingdam, in Freezland, vnder Prince Morris, and is of the Dutch Church, aged 21, and worketh neare Maide Lane vnder Henry Adrianson of Eastcheap, in London. X

Peter Maule, basketmaker, borne at Arcklus, in Gelderland, vnder Prince Morris, and is of the Dutch Church, and aged 42, and hath byn in England 22 yeares. [Signed:] Peter Moll.

Peter Wamus, basketmaker, borne at Anwarpe, vnder Duke Albertus, and is of the Dutch Church, and worketh vnder Mr. Wheatley, dwelling in Eastcheap. [Signed:] Pieter Weemas.

Leife Highway, basketmaker, borne neare Gaunt, vnder the Arch Duke, of 3 yeares being in the Liberty, and vseth the Dutch Church, and dwelleth in Rose Alley, Mr. Edw. Hatton being his Landlord. The mark of Leif X Highway.

Peter Walloone, basketmaker, aged 20 yeares, borne in Dort, in Holland, vnder Prince Morric, of the Dutch Church, and worketh in Mosses Alley, vnder Wm. Paxston, of Breadstreet, in London. The mark of Peter X Walloone.

John Frances, aged 26 yeares, borne at Harlam, in Holland, vnder Prince Morris, of the Dutch Church, and is a tapeweaver, and worketh with Widdow Revell,* neare the Bancksyde. [Signed:] Jan Franses.

† Pieter Mecup, borne in Ostend, in Flanders, vnder Grave Morris, lived in England about xv yeres, he is of the Dutch Church, a bricklayer by his occupacion. Pieter Mecupe X his marke.

Bartholmew Glasse, aged 22 yeares, borne at Sighty, in Saxony, vnder the Duke of Saxon, by profession a joyner, of the Dutch Church, and worketh at Richard Watfordes, on the Banckside. ⋊ B K

Nicholas Flowyn, aged 26 yeares, borne at Anwerpe, married to a woman borne there, vnder the Duke Albertus, by trad a carpenter, and of the Dutch Church, and worketh at Mr. Watfords. [Signed:] Niklaes Flouwyn.

[Signed:] Roger Cole.
The mark of Wm. X Benfeild.
Edwarde Griffin.
Willi' Kenten.
Mihell M F Francis.
Phillip Filcockes.

[On a separate leaf:—]

The Clinck Liberty.

‡ Garatt Haragoodes, a baskettmaker, comminge from Gisborne, vnder the Kinge of Spaine, and frequenteth the Duch Church, and hath dwelt here 7 yeares. [Signed:] Gheeraert Heerregodts.

---

* Or *Pevell?* † This entry is in a different hand to the rest, and is entered at the bottom of a page.
‡ This entry is in the same hand as that of "Pieter Mecup".

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 45.

Return, [18 September, 1618,] by the Constables of the Parish Garden, of the Strangers resident within their district.

Vincentius Sayon, Brugensis Flandriæ, nunc temporis sub Dominio Archidusis Austriæ, et a senatu Londinensi admissus ensarius in bursa Londinensi.—[Signed:] Vincentius Sayon.

Item, ther is on Mr. Syon, a Dutchman, that hath of leat taken a howsse and a gardne plote in this Liberty of Parrish Garden, and her dwelleth, and we hau caused hym to certifye with his owne hand wher he wase born, and of condition and proffession he is of, as appearth her above written; and other stranger we have none inhabiting amongst vs.

[Signed:]
The marke of X me Jhon Keylock.
William George.
Henry X Renovells.
William Wells. Parishgardin Libertie.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 99, No. 46.

Return, 18 September, 1618, by the Constables of Bermondsey, of the Strangers residing within their district.

Barmondsey, in Comitatu Surry.

A true presentement of all the Strangers within the Parish of St. Marie Magdalens, in Barmondsey in the Countie of Surry, as well householders as servants.

Judith Rutter, woolkommer; her servants:

Wolkomers.
- John Crackeno, a Wallon, borne in Bequoy, vnder the Archduke. The marck of Jhon X Crackeno.
- Lowe Luddow, a Wallon, vnder the Archduke, his cheife abode in the City of Canterburie, in Kent. [Signed:] Louy Ledou.
- Peter Peatine, a Wallon, vnder the Arch-duke, his cheefe abode in the City of Norwich. The marck of Peeter X Peatine.

Jacob Summers, silkweaver; his servantes:

Stephen Smith, } borne in Andwerpe, vnder the Arch-duk. The mark of Steeven
Mathew Smith, } X Smith; the marke of X Mathew Smith.

Householders.

Anthony Hanser, or Johnson, borne in Andwerpe, vnder the Arch-duke, a blacksmith. The marck of Antonie X Jhonson.

Jaques de Cro, a Wallon, borne in Torney, vnder the Archduke, a stuff weaver. The marck of X James de Cro.

Phillip Loton, a Wallon, vnder the Arch-duk, silkeweaver. The marck of X Phillip Loton.

Cornelis Tice, borne in Dunhage, in Holland, vnder the States, a tayler. The marck of Cornellis X Tyce.

John Macko, borne in Valençon, in Hartois, under the Arck-duke, hempe dresser. [Signed:] By me John Mauko.

Pinmakers.
- John Johnson, borne in Clanfathermarke, in Cleueland, vnder the Duke of Cleeue. [Signed:] Janson Vandruhem.
- Lawrence Troueell, borne in Mastrick, in Brabant, vnder the Arch-duke. The marck of Laurence X Troueell.

John Hardwin, borne in Meayn, in Flanders, vnder the Arch-duke, merchant. [Signed:] By my Jan Herdewyen.

Cornelis Beard, borne in Ardoy, in Flanders, vnder the Arch-duke, whitster. [Signed:] By my Cornelis Baert.

Peter Kempe, borne in Andwerpe, vnder the Archduke, hempe dresser. [Signed:] Peeter Kempe.

John Huke, borne at Leyden, in Holland, vnder Graue Maurice, silkeweaver [Signed:] Jaen Houch.

James de Greate, borne in Colyne, vnder Byshopp of Colyne, silkeweaver. [Signed:] Jaques le Grand.

James de Great his seruants:

Silke-weavers.

Michaell Voydters, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the Duke of Julia. The marck of Michill X Voydters.

Jacob Kettil-house, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the said soveraignty. The marck of James X Kittilhowse.

John Hendrick, borne in Colyne, vnder the Byshoppe of Colyne. The marck of John I H Hendrick.

Vincent Barnard, borne in Loraine, in Fraunce, vnder the Duke of Loraine, silke-weaver. [Signed:] Vincant Bernard.

His seruants:

Hendricke Slideron, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the Duke of Julia, silkeweaver. [Signed:] Hinderick Sleytrieme.

Peter Trocter, borne in Denmarke, vnder the Kinge of Denmark, silkweaver. The march of Peeter X Trockter.

Cornelis George, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the Duke of Julia, householder, silkeweaver. [Signed:] Cornelis Joris.

Peeter Rubbins, born in Hollond, in Harlame, vnder the States, silkeweaver. [Signed:] Pieter Rubbens.

We whose names are herevnder written do certify that the persons before named at the tyme of our search, according to the warrant directed to vs, were all dwelling in our sayd Parish. In witness whereof, we have hereto sett our hands, at Barmondsey, this 18th day of September, 1618.

[Signed:] Thomas Willames.
Thomas Miller.
Thomas James.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I. Vol. 99, No. 47.

Return, [18 September, 1618], by the Constables of the Parish of Lambeth, of the Strangers residing within their district.

LAMBEHITH, IN COMITATU SURRIE.

Strangers borne, inhabiting within this Parishe.

Mr. Hans Livins, innholder, borne at Luarden, in West Fresland, which is vnder the government of the States, nowe absent and in the Lowe Countries.

Nicholas Hendricke, a marryed man, and servaunt to Mr. Hans Livins, borne in Brabant, vnder the government of the Archduke. He is nowe beyond the Seas.

Phillipp Phillippes, a marryed man, and servaunt to Mr. Livins, borne in West Fresland, in the towne of Harlingan, vnder the government of the States. His wyfe and children are beyond the Seas.

Garliffe Livans, singleman, borne in Luarden, in West Fresland, vnder the government of the States. [Signed:] Gerlet Livans.

Garret van Hee, gardiner, borne in Gaunte, vnder the government of the Archduke. He is a free denisine of this Countrey.

Gloade Gillett, by profession a glassmaker, borne in Highe Burgondie, vnder the government of the King of France. The marke of Gloade Gillett.

Sr. Nowell Caren, Lord Ambassador for the States of the Vnited Provinces, inhabitinge with his familye in this Parishe.

[Signed:] Henrye Barnes
William Gould
George Snellinge } Constables.
George Creswell
The marke of Peter P Goteley

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{279}$.

Indenture, 27 April, 19 James I. (1621) of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621). Much faded; see p. 276.

The Hundred of Osulston.

The Tower Division.

S· Katharines.

[Strangers, in goods.]

[Bartho]lomew Vancombrough	iij li.	...	xvj s.
. . . . . Vandenore	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
[Nicholas] Jacobson	iij li.	...	xvj s.
. . . . . er	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
[Fran]cis [Alla]rd	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Av	[j] li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Michell Aronte	[j li.]	...	v s. iiij d.

Strangers, by the poll.

William Vandam [and hi]s wife	—	...	xvj d.
Lambert Johnson and his [wife]	—	...	xvj d.
Elizabeth (?), the wife of Richard S . . y	—	...	viij d.
John	—	...	viij d.
Mathew, and Katherine his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Susan, the wife of Henry Harman	—	...	viij d.

Eastesmithfeild.

Strangers, in goodes.

Peter Leonard	xx li.	...	[vli. vj s. viij d.]
Hans van Brookeaver	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Abraham Harwyn	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Henry Barnes	x li.	...	[ij li. xiij s. iiij d.]
Jacob Hundred	. . .	...	. . .
Christofer Pynne	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anthony Pistor(?)	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Abraham Lawes	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

Abraham Miller	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Joes Marygame	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
James Allawyn	iij li.	...	xvj s.
George Shutt	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Peter Godscall	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Charles van Payne	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

Strangers, by the poll.

Harman Johnson, and his wife, and Whipkin her daughter	—	...	ij s.
Peter Vanlore	—	...	viij d.
Harman Longe	—	...	viij d.
John Androes and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Harman Rowland	—	...	viij d.
Nicholas Spoltman	—	...	viij d.
Gyles de Grove and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Peter van Effen and his wiefe	—	...	xvj d.
John Sonnyvell and his wiefe	—	...	xvj d.
James Rennalt	—	...	viij d.
Peter Hawen	—	...	viij d.
Dauid Derickson	—	...	viij d.
Lucas Cavens (?) and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Francis Delache and hys daughter	—	...	xvj d.
Jacob Shophowse	—	...	viij d.
John Keser	—	...	viij d.
William Albertes and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Garrett Clith . . son(?)	—	...	viij d.
William Ha . . . kes and his wief	—	...	xvj d.
Isaac James and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
John Sca	—	...	viij d.
——— Johnson, vid'	—	...	viij d.
Thomas Evers	—	...	viij d.
Harman Harmonson	—	...	viij d.
Josias Bullwyn	—	...	viij d.
John Mollway	—	...	viij d.
Rowland Hubberd and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Richard (?) Oye [or Gye?] and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
William Storkes and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Barbara Leonard, Peter Woolfe, John Cumminge, Symon Keser, Peter Lovemberge, Mary Bro[v]er, John Marsvecke, Leonard Leonardes — servantes to Peter Leonard ...	—	...	v s. iiij d.
William Decoster, Peter Bakar, Peter de Floroe(?), Charles (?) Wyer — servantes to James Desamson (?) ...	—	...	ij s. viij d.
Ha . . . Kettlebewte	—	...	viij d.
Cornelius Hurseers (?), servant to William Parsons ...	—	...	viij d.

. . . . . .

Holliwell Streete.

Strangers, by goodes.

Adrian Neese, vid'	iij li.	...	xvj d.
Godfrey de Vit	iij li.	...	xvj d.
John Haulowe	iij li.	...	xvj d.

In Holliwellhouse.

Strangers, by the pole.

Samuel Merrill and his wife, and Anthony Penoon (Aff') their servant	—	...	ij s.
Peter Coquell (Aff') and John Gardiner	—	...	xvj d.
Phillip Burgeaw, vid', Garret van Awke and Anthony Plum, lodgers in her howse	—	...	ij s.
Abraham de Hare (Aff') and his wife	—	...	xvj d.

In Holliwell Streete.

Strangers, by the pole.

James de Plu and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Peter Bookee	—	...	viij d.
Thomas Rodulphus	—	...	viij d.

In Godderdes Rentes.

Strangeres, by the pole.

John Remee	—	...	viij d.
John Meeres and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Jonathan Sturney and his wife	—	...	xvj d.

Hackney.

Strangers ; goodes.

John Salladyne	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

Spitlefeildes and Peticoate Lane.

Strangers, in goodes.

Onr	Phillip Jacob	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Waldron Deyntere	iij li.	...	xvj s.
	Joseph Deswarte	iij li.	...	xvj s.
	Noah Festere	iij li.	...	xvj s.
	Toby Sentory	iij li.	...	xvj s.

Strangers, by the pole.

	James Collier, and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
	Marrin Wood	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Peter Grove, his wife, and his sonne	—	...	ij s. Aff'.
Aff'	Nowell Cokley (Aff') and his sonne	—	...	xvj d.
	Mathew Husmere	—	...	viij d.
	Jacob Farew	—	...	viij d.
	James Frier	—	...	viij d.
	Lazarus Blanch	—	...	viij d.
	Daniel Foxe	—	...	viij d.

	James Dice, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Mathew Graman, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	John Grombelow, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Cornelius Wrat, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Ellis Merrowe, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	James Mallowe	—	viij d.
	Rowland Decamber, and two children	—	ij s.
	John Ray, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Nicholas Page, and his wife	—	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Hubbert	—	viij d.
Aff'	Claudius Smith	—	viij d.
Aff'	John Verneale	—	viij d.
Aff'	John Dreamer, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Maxmilian Muse	—	viij d.
	Samuel Bullose, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	John Brefoe	—	viij d.
	Judeon Faucon, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Andrew Devillers, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	John Twale, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Monday Prevoke, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Peter Deplashe, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Peter Dorne	—	viij d.
	Henry Edwardes	—	viij d.
	Furmyne Carye	—	viij d.
	Ely Troy, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	John Depone, and his wife, and Henry Serve (Aff')	—	ij s.
	Daniel Depree, and his wife (Aff')	—	xvj d.
	John Lambert and Lewes Saddle	—	xvj d.
	Xp'ofer Depree, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	James Rowland	—	viij d.
	Nicholas Everson	—	viij d.
	Jacob Goodine	—	viij d.
	George Lambert, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Phillip Feild	—	viij d.
	James Feild	—	viij d.
	John Patten	—	viij d.
	John Martin, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Jeromy Flemen, and his wife	—	xvj d.
	John Shambo, his wife, and two children	—	ij s. viij d.

Ratcliffe.

Strangers; goodes.

John van East	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Godfrey Kegle	iij li.	xvj s.
Peter Castile	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

Chauncery Lane Division.

Holborne end.

Stranger, in fee.

Aff'	James Bealiew, gent'	v li.	xl s. Aff'.

Drurylane.

Strangers; goods.

Reignold Fountayne, gent'	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Leonard Michalyne, gent'	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

Queenestreete.

Stranger; goodes.

Lewes Richardes, gent'	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Strangers, by the pole.

Epiphanius Evesham	— ...	viij d.
Gyles Rudd	— ...	viij d.

Prince Street.

[Strangers, in goods.]

. . . . . Baptiest	iij li. ...	xvj s.
. . . . . her	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Cheswicke.

A stranger, in goodes.

Sir Stephen Lesare, K[t]	xv li. ...	iiij li.

Clarkenwell.

A stranger, in goodes.

John Confesse	v li. ...	xxvj s viij d.

Stoke Newington.

A stranger; goodes.

Ciprian Gabriell	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{508}$.

(Membrane 3.)

Certificate, 2 May, 19 James I. 1621, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the payment of the first Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 21 April, 19 James I. (1621). Partly decayed.

Robert de la Barre, the Widowe [Gabrie], in the *Warde of Algate.* Jacob Bewley, Francis Penitere, Michaell Vandebrooke, Walraue [Lodowick], Lewis van Dam, Peter van Paine, in the *Warde of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, Adrian [Hendrick], Lionell Derency, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate.* John Lucey, Charles Huggobert, Nicholas Croen, [David] Marshall, in the *Warde of Broadestreete.* Sir Thomas Cooteeles, knight, Francis Sion, Widowe [Wiboe], Alexander van Enden, William Abeales, Laurence Musheeres, in the *Warde of Candlewickstreete.* [John de] Fra[nckv]illa, in the *Warde of Colemanstreete.* Hendrick Vanderhoven, in the *Warde of* [*Dowgate*]. Lewes van Hoobrooke, in the *Warde of Bridge.* Abraham Vandelden, Philipp [Surrerij, Jaqu]es de Kent, Peter Soane, Peter van Payne, Abraham van de Cotter, in the *Warde of Langborne.* Thomas Rowse, Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde of Lymestreete.* Francis van Acre, in the [*Warde of*] *Cornehill.* John van Benden, in the *Warde of Criplegate.* Peter Richault, in the *Warde of Walbrooke.* Stephen le Couch, in the *Warde of Bassieshawe.*

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{506}$.

Memorandum, 20 June, 19 James I. (1621), that Abraham des Deux villes and David Otgeer made oath before the Barons of the Exchequer that they were jointly taxed and assessed for payment of the first Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), "at lx s. in goodes, as natives amongst the inhabitants of the parish of St Stevens in the Ward of Cheape, and hath made payment of viij s. according to the said rate of lx s." They were also assessed in the same parish and Ward "at xx li. in goodes, as straungers borne," but say they were born in England. They were assessed as "Abraham la Rouse of the parish of St. Swithins, Walbrook, and Jos. Otgheere, of the parish of St. Buttolphes, Allgate". *Signed:* Jo. Denham.

Memorandum, that Roger Hughes, one of the Sub-Collectors for the first payment of the second Subsidy [*sic*] mentioned above, made oath that "David Owtgeare and Abraham de Duis" * were assessed as strangers in the Ward of Cheape, at the rate of xx li. as mentioned in the above affidavit. *Signed:* Jo. Denham.

Certificate signed by John Regius, Minister of the London Belgic Church, Charles Lilbaert, Harendol Rosisey (?), and John Luce, that Abraham des Deux villes was baptised there 16 January 1591[-2] and David Otgeer 26 November, 1592.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON, $\frac{146}{463}$.

Indenture, 26 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Aldersgate Ward.

Saint Annes Parish.

Straingers.

Paule Vanherbert	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
John Richault	xl s.	vj s.

Saint John Zacharyes.

Straingers.

Peter Bartlet	iij li.	x s.
Frauncis Derrickson	viij li.	xxvj s. [viij d.]
Peter Beard	xl s.	vj s.
Peter Clarke	iij li.	x s.
Hilliard Vanderheden †	iij li.	x s.
James Flower	iij li.	x s.

Saint Buttolphes.

Straingers.

Giles Bishopp	vj li.	xiij s.
Henry Coseter ‡	xl s.	vj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{483}$.

Indenture, 26 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Breadstreete Ward.

. . . . . .

---

* *Sic;* see p. 246. † *Vander Heydon* on p. 181; *Vanderhoven*, 283. ‡ *Scussetres* on p. 181; *Squisiter*, 283.

S^t. Margarett Moyses.

Strangers.

Frederick Vandezant	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.
Haunce Horner	per poll. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{482}$.

(Membranes 3, 4).

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621). In very bad condition.

WALBROOKE WARDE.

. . . . . .

Saint Mary W[ollnoth].

Strangers.*

Peter de Fox	x li. ...	xxxiij s. [iiij d.]
Peter Richault	lx li. ...	x li.
Marke Caloone	vj li. ...	xx s.
Widdow de la Mall	xx s. ...	iij s. iiij d.
Daniel Herringhooke	xxx li. ...	v li.
Peter de Busker	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
John de Pane	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Thomas de la Tomb	xv li. ...	l s.
Lewes Bovey	[xv li.] ...	[l s.]
Peter Leonards (?)	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{484}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted James I. (1621).

BRIDGE WARD.

S^t. Magnus.

Strangers.

Arnold Lulls	iij li. ...	x s.
Peter Bishopp, seruaunt to the said Arnold Lulls, per pol...	00. ...	iiij d.

S^t. Bennett Gracechurch.

Strangers.

Elizabeth, the wife of Phillipp Burlemachi † per pol ...	00. ...	iiij d.
Peter Requisence, servant to the said Phillipp, per pol ...	00. ...	iiij d.
Jane Bore, servaunt to the said Phillipp, per pol ...	00. ...	iiij d.
Anthoine Calendryn, servaunt to the said Phillipp, per pol	00. ...	iiij d.
Paule Ganne, servaunt to the said Phillipp, per pol ...	00. ...	iiij d.

S^t. Michaell and S^t. Leonards.

Strangers.

Xp'ofer Lewis and John Lewis, partners	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.
‡ Lewis van Hoobrooke	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.

Stranger.

Sara Ducane	iij li. ...	x s.

* There are three other similar headings for the other parishes, but the names are illegible; about eleven entries.

† Englishman.

‡ "Pr[ivy] S[eal]" written under this entry.

Alhallowes and St. Martins.

Strangers.

William Vandam	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
Abraham Strippe	vj li.	xx s.
Marie Russell	iij li.	x s.

[Strangers.]

. . . . . servant to the said William, per poll	00.	iiij d.
Mary Akers, servaunt to the said William, per pol	00.	iiij d.
Mary, wife of Abraham Stripp, per pol	00.	iiij d.
Sara Garrett, servaunt to the said Abraham, per pol	00.	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON, $\frac{147}{485}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Cornehill Warde.

St. Peters St. Michaells, St. Xp'ofers.

Stranger.

Francis Vanacre (Pr[ivy] S[eal])*	xxx li.	[v li.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{486}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Billingsgate Warde.

St. Mary Athill.

Strangers.

	William Bayard	[v li.]	xvj s. viij d.
	Samuell de Fisher	l li.	[viij li. vj s. viij d.]
	Seagar Corsellis	l li.	[viij li. vj s. viij d.]
	Josias Weasell	xx s.	[iij s. iiij d.]

St. Buttolphes.

Pr' s.	Jacob Bewley	xl li.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	Giles de Butt	x li.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Pr' s.	Michaell Vandebrocke	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Michaell Vande Pitt	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Pr' s.	Francis Penitree	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Joas Cropenburgh, senior	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Pr' s.	Peter Vanpaine	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Bull	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	John de Vulfe	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.

St. George and St. Margarett.

Strangers.

Onr.	Abraham Beck	l li.	[viij li. vj s. viij d.
	Daniell Vanhasuell	xv li.	[l s.]
Pr' s.	Walraue Ladowicke	v li.	xvj s. [viij d.]
	Balwin Mathewes	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
Pr' s.	Lewes Vandam	xl s.	[vj s. viij d.]
	Peter Jacobson	x li.	[xxxiij s. iiij d.]
	Phillipp Jacobson	xx li.	[iij li. vj s. viij d.]

---

* Inserted.

St. Margarett Pa[tens].

Stranger.

	Lucas Jacob	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{487}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Dowgate.

Greate and Litle Alhallowes, St. Lawrence Pountnies, and St. Jns Parishes.

Strangers.

Angl' nat'	Daniell Stott	xxx li.	v li.
	William Pagden, Peter Leonardes; partners	xl li.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Cornelius Cornett	vj li.	xx s.
	John Langerman	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	John de Dorper	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Roger Scholler	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	John Mettes	iiij li.	xiij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Giles Lampley	iiij li.	xiij s. iiij d.
	Henrick Houerner	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Cert' Angl'	Nicholas Weblin, senior; Nicholas Weblin, junior	xxx li.	v. li.
Aff'	John Elias	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Mason	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	John de Buck	iiij li.	xiij s. iiij d.
Pr' Seale	Hendrick Vanderhouen	xxx li.	v li.
	Giles Vanbrooke	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
	Widowe Leauenes	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Baltus Louerman	iij li.	x s.
	Peter Oaste	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Samuell Cozens	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Mercat' Hansæ	John Vanderheudorgh	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
	Harman Rickman	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	George Stampele	x li.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
	John Heathe	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	Jasper Mouen	iij li.	x s.
	John Dawson, et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
Aff'	Samuell de Boyes	per pol.	iiij d.
Aff'	Abraham de Boyes	per pol.	iiij d.
	Vincent Vandeclydon	per pol.	iiij d.
	John Erbien	per pol.	iiij d.
Aff'	Giles Vanbrookhon	per pol.	iiij d.
Aff'	Jacob Johnson	per pol.	iiij d.
	James Cornett, et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
	Baltazer Stamphouse, et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
Aff'	Michaell Greene	per pol.	iiij d.
	Isaac Askewe, et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
Aff'	Jacob le Mott and Peter	per pol.	viij d.
	Jasper Hinde and William Williamson	per pol.	viij d.
	Garrett Sluce	per pol.	iiij d.
	Daniell de Montfilian, et vxor	per pol.	viij d.

	John Pippen ...	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Aff'	Anthonye Kuy and Jacob Drayton	per pol. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Marke Bruiton *	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Aff'	Gomer Wilson	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Servien' Mercat' de le Stilyd.	Rymman van Buckun	per pol. ...	iiij d.
	John de la Rowe	per pol. ...	iiij d.
	Milsane van Anwerp	per pol. ...	iiij d.
	Edward Voaken	per pol. ...	iiij d.
Aff'	Harman Seban	per pol. ...	iiij d.
	John Balsar ...	per pol. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{488}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Bassieshawe Warde.

St. Michaell Bassieshawe.

Stranger.

Pr' s.	Stephen le Couch	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{489}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Broadestreate Warde.

St. Peters.

Stranger.

terr'	Charles Huggobert	iij li. ...	x s.

Alhallowes.

Strangers.

	† Abraham de Putt	xx li. ...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
	Harman Brookam	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.
	Jasper Lichfeild ...	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.
	James Fratier ...	v li. ...	xvj s. viij d.

Strangers.

	Frauncis Rosse, per pol ...	00. ...	iiij d.
	Nicholas de [*sic*] Quesne, in goodes	iij li. ...	[x s.]

St. Bartholomewes.

Strangers.

Aff'	John de Cane	xxx li. ...	v li.
Aff'	Peter de Cane ‡	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

Strangers.

	Joachim Mathewe, in goodes	iij li. ...	x s.
Aff'	John du Quesne,‡ per pol	00. ...	iiij d.
	Katherine du Quesne, per pol	00. ...	iiij d.
	Jane Dorsart, per pol ...	00. ...	iiij d.

* Or Brinton.

† "Di' paid 1 ,, 13 ,, 4 paid Anchor . . . . . (?)" written over this entry.
‡ *Peter du Quesne* is entered among the English names.

St. Mildreds.

Strangers.

John Harto	xx s.	...	iij s. iiij d.
Widdowe le Fever	xx s.	...	iij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{490}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Langborne Warde.

St. Mary Wolnoth.

Strangers.

Paul Furrey	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
James Probertes	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

St. Nicholas Acons.

Strangers.

	James de Best	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Isaack van Payne (inde allocand' xlj s. viij d.) *	xxv li.	...	iiij li. iij s. iiij d.
Pr' S.	Phillip Surrerej and Jaques de Kent	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Pr' S.	Peter Soane	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Affid'	Peter Evans (alias Ewins inde allocand' v s.) *	iij li.	...	x s.
	Peter van Payne	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Susan de Best and Christian, a maid servant, Garrett Jacobs, at William de Bestes	per pole.	...	j s.
	John van Hassell	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Mary Surrerej, at Ph: Surreres [*sic*]	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Katherine de Kent, at de Kentes house	per pole.	...	iiij d.

Alhollowes and St. Bennet Gracechurch.

Strangers.

[Pr']S.	Abraham Vandelden	Cxx li.	...	xxx li.
	James Cole	xxx li.	...	v li.
	Lewis Lamere	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
	Jaques de Frees	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
	Henry Powles	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Pr' S.	Abraham van de Cotter (alias Van Cointe) *	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

St. Dionis Backechurch.

Strangers.

Aff'	Mathias Bushe, Elizabeth Bushe, Adrian Bush, at Mr. Ermers	per pole.	...	j s.†
Aff'	Arnold Franckerfeild, at Peter Sawyers	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Michaell Leman, and his wife	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Cornelius Drake, and his wife	per pole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Nicholas Trapfoote, and his wife	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Garrett Cossens, and his wife	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Peter Fountaine	per pole.	...	iiij d.

---

* Inserted.

† "Inde sol' p Math; Bushe iiij d." inserted.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{492}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsid granted 18 James I. (1621). Portions lost; see p. 291.

Criplegate Warde.

[*St. Alban's.*]

Strangers.

Christopher Messener	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.
John Laurance	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.
Mary Strutling	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Agnes Hamlett, an old Dutch woman	per poll. ...	iiij d.
James King, and Elizabeth his wife, and 3 strangers lodging in his howse	per poll. ...	xx d.

[ ]

Strangers.

Furrey . . . (?), and his wife, and one child	per pole. ...	xij d.

St. Alphage and St. Olaues.

Straungers.

Nicholas de Tellway, and his wife	per pole. ...	viij d.
Christopher Sensom and [his wife ?]	per pole. ...	[viij d.]

. . . . . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{493}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsid granted 18 James I. (1621).

Cordwaynerstreet Ward.

*St. Johns.**

Strangers.

Michaell Casteele	xv li. ...	l s.†
Peter Bowteell	xxx li. ...	v li.‡
Abell Allen	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{494}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsid granted 18 James I. (1621).

Bishopsgate Warde.

Alhallowes Parish.

Stranger.

John Fortree	C li. ...	xvj li. xiij s. iiij d.

St. Peters.

[Stranger.]

Pr' s.	Adrian Hendrick	x li. ...	xxxiij s. [iiij d].

* It is not clear whether these strangers belong to this parish or to the whole Ward.
† "Anglic' nat' ideo exon' de xxv s."
‡ "Anglican' nat' ideo exon' de l s."

S^t. Hellens.

Strangers.

	David Stanere	x li.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
	Joabe Neave	x li.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Pr' S.	Widowe Demetrius	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	John Meynon	x li.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
	Paule Vandervelt, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jehan Delange	per poll.	iiij d.
	Widowe Atkinson	per poll.	iiij d.
	Harman Stoppart, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

S^t. Ethelburge.

Strangers.

Angl' nat'	David de Clarke	v li.	xvj s. viij d.*
	Jaques Osey, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Abraham Baselieure, et vxor, 3 children	per poll.	xx d.

S^t. Buttolphes.

Strangers.

	James Gwyon	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	John Balliew	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Luke Deminay	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Debusie	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Maximiliam Lambert	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Andrewe Mayeur	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	John Letall	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Peter Freeman	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	John Dupreall	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Garrett Johnson	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Charles le Mott	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Marke Mansey	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Luther de Roby	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	John de Warshin	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
Aff'	John de Warshin, junior	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Charles Seagars	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Ambrose Turnett	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Francis Cardoner	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Alexander Fourth	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Peter Vime	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	James Curson	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	John Lordall	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Paule de Larena	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Adam Bowen	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	George Caronn	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Charles le Roy	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	John Tefflin	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Mylkebate	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
Angl' nat'	John Lansall†	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Gwillam le Sage	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Toby Bourey	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
	Esaias Lawyer	v li.	xvj s. viij d.

* "Exon' de viij s. iiij d."

† "Anglican' nat' ideo exo^r de iij s. iiij d." inserted here.

	Widowe German	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	William Dedam	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Aff,	John Bridges	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Sampson de Sara	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Massell, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Kerry Kerry	per poll.	iiij d.
	Peeter Petit,* & 1 childe	per poll.	viij d.
	Ann Bellamy	per poll.	iiij d.
	Guilliam Fountaine	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jocaline Godare	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jaques Trigan, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Phillipp Lordane	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jehan Terlame, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Trehome	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Peter Franckvile	per poll.	iiij d.
	Paule Vanderfelden	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Bieuerley	per poll.	iiij d.
	Martin Troulie	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Curten	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jonas Fountaine	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jehan Seagars	per poll.	iiij d.
	Baltazar Derake	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jasques Lescalliett	per poll.	iiij d.
	Phillipp le Page	per poll.	iiij d.
	Adrian Plisonn, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Artus Tyroyne, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Abell Souall	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Suzan Souall	per poll.	iiij d.
	Guillam Grise, et vxor, & 2 children	per poll.	xvj d.
	Nicodeme Derogie, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Francois Troulie	per poll.	iiij d.
	Kateline Braunge	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Cornelius	per poll.	iiij d.
	Jonas Devilliers, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Montioy, et xvor	per poll.	viij d.
	Mary Curten	per poll.	iiij d.
	Clement Fountaine	per poll.	iiij d.
	Loys de Creaton, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jaques Ruppie	per poll.	iiij d.
	Mary Morris, widowe	per poll.	iiij d.
	Aurelie Bartie	per poll.	iiij d.
	Anthony Faald	per poll.	iiij d.
	Glaund Dufour	per poll.	iiij d.
	Abraham Vandenboise	per poll.	iiij d.
	Abraham Lemmon	per poll.	iiij d.
	Beniamin Deruelle, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jehan March, et vxor, with a childe	per poll.	xij d.
	Oliuer Gillett, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Adrian Sourde, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Nicolas Peacocke, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Severeyne Legrade, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jaques Lescailliett, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

* "Et vxor" struck out.

	Widowe Cricknell	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Margarett Lecocke	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Aff'	Daniell Leuenberge, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Abell Mountaine	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Nicolas Cocque, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Abraham Chaldron, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Jaques Lebran	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	David Voysonn, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John le Cambre, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Garrett Mullines	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Jehan Devilliers, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Isacke Spoonebane	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Able Castle, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Materne Carlelleun, et vxor, 2 children	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jaques Debesone, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jehan Debeauquesne, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Guilliam Dermiere, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peeter Blanchart, et vxor, with one childe	per poll. ...	xij d.
	Daniell Campion, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Harry Lepage	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Jehan Delbone, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peeter Lescallaet	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	John Dusarr	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Aff'	Jaques Leduck	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Robert Matton, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Paule Deruelle, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Anthony Bellamy, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
Aff'	Katherin Levre, widowe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Cornelius Williau	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Symeon Capp, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Francis Trevan, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	David Joueline, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jehan Fritiere, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Guilliam Foiterresse, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Abell Larre	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Aff'	Paule Pattou, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jehan le Cambre	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Anthony Desalte, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Godfry Vanhayes, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Widowe Stemer (?) *	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Peeter Robline	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	....., & 3 children	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Jehan Trl	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Alexander Host (?)	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Giles (?) le Caute,† et vxor	per poll. ...	[viij d.]
	Jero (?) Legrame	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Jehan Gautry	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Giles Williau, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Abraham Levooe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Peeter Faltimes (?)	per poll. ...	iiij d.
	Audrey Heyrault, et vxor	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Marie Derobie	per poll. ...	iiij d.

* Or *Cremer?*

† Or *Le Carte.*

Phillipp le Clerke	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Roole Duforcy	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Joas Mace	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Andre Ledrap, et vxor, with 5 children	per poll.	...	ij s. iiij d.
Euseby Marchant, et vxor, and 6 children	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
Baldwin Mollort, et vxor, and 5 children	per poll.	...	ij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{496}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Cheape Warde.

St. Mary Bowe.

. . . . . .

James Owder, merchant stranger	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.

*St. Pancras.**

Strangers.

Angl' David Outgeare and Abraham de Dius †	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Widowe Hubland and her sonne	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{495}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Farringdon Extra.

St. Bartholomewes the Greate.

Jacob Pecket, straunger	iij li.	...	x s.

St. Andrews.

Stranger.

Doctor Mathias	x li.	...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
Nicholas Loe, stranger	iij li.	...	x s.

St. Bartholomewes the Lesse.

‡ Leonard Vallett, a Frenchman	vj li.	...	xx s.

St. Dunstanes.

Van Keepe	v li.	...	x[vj s viij d.]
Balthazar Darbee	v li.	...	xv[j s. viij d.]

---

* It is not clear whether these strangers belong to this parish or to the whole Ward. † See page 236.
‡ Entered twice; the first struck out, and *equitur postea* written over.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{499}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Algate Warde.

St. Katherin Creechurche Parishe.

Straungers.

	John Lodowick	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Lewes Capella	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Frederick Beck	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Jacob de Bee	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	The wife of Lewes Capell	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Daniell Brame	per pole.	iiij d.
	James Masson and his wife	per pole.	viij d.
	Widow Dangerill	per pole.	iiij d.
	Gillam Wimus, et vxor	per pole.	viij d.
	Widow de Wayne	per pole.	iiij d.

St. Katherin Coleman.

Straungers.

Aff'	Widow Gabree	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Mary van Acre	viij li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	John Johnson	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	The wife of Francisco Soprani, Katherine and Ledia, her daughters	per pole.	xij d.
Aff'	Widowe Henrecus and George Henrecus	per pole.	viij d.
	Leonard Cousterman, et vxor	per pole.	viij d.
	John More, et vxor	per pole.	viij d.
	Jacob Deprey, Johannes, Elias, and Ester	per pole.	xvj d.
	Abraham Desarte, et vxor, and Christian Raimes	per pole.	xij d.
	The wife of John Johnson, and Mary Winkerbett	per pole.	viij d.
	The wife of George Margett	per pole.	iiij d.
	Simkyn Bowder	per pole.	iiij d.
	Anthony Tryon, et vxor, and Prudence Hobell	per pole.	xij d.
	Cornelius Garratt, et vxor	per pole.	viij d.

St. Andrew Vndershaft.

Straungers.

	James Godscall	lxxx li.	xvj li. vj s. viij d.
Angl'	Jasper Tyan *	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
	Stephen de Grade	lx li.	x li.
	The wife of Raphe Dasson	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Peter Vandall	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Cornelius Godfrey †	per pole.	iiij d.
	Elizabeth Williams and Jacob, in James Godskalls house	per pole.	viij d.
	Mary Ost, in Jasper Tyans house	per pole.	iiij d.

* "Anglican' nat' inde allocand'—xxxiij s. iiij d." inserted here.
† "Cornelius Godfrey, in lands, x li. ... xxvj s. viij d.," Englishman.

St. Olaves in Hartstreet.

Straungers.

P.S.	Robert de la Barre	Cxx li.	xx li.
	Robert Howell	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Widowe Pinto de Britto	x li.	xxx iij s. iiij d.
	Paule de Marco	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	John Sawley	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	John Francisco Soprani	xx li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Margarett Bannart, in Nicholas Vacondarys house	per pole.	iiij d.
	Nicholas Vacondary	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Aff	Nicholas Goodwyn	per pole.	iiij d.
	Peter Bishett, and his wife	per pole.	viij d.
	The wife of John Sawley	per pole.	iiij d.
	Martin Troshott and his wife	per pole.	viij d.
	The wife of Robert Howell, and Peter Debore	per pole.	viij d.
	The wife of Robert de la Barre, and Mary their servant	per pole.	viij d.
	Vincencey John Brackett and Mary Florey, servantes to Paule Marco	per pole.	viij d.
	Rebecca Harmon and Elizabeth Raven	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Katherin Gest	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Nicholas Michell	per pole.	iiij d.

The Dukes Place.

Straungers.

	Frauncis Landerbrooke	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	David Clinkenbrook	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Joice Outgoer	iij li.	x s.
	Dominick van Outwick	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Derry	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Arnold Adson	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Lewes Lorrydance	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Arnold de Grove	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Daniell de Croke	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	John Baptisto	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Peter de Riva	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Harman Hekers	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Joyce Outcrasse	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Charles Stenhoven	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Simon de Roll	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Arnold Atson	iiij li.	xiij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Daniell de Crooke	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	John Poyson	iij li.	x s.
Aff'	Frauncis Vanderbrooke	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Arnold Att *	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Joyce Moreman	per pole.	iiij d.
	Henrick Weane	per pole.	iiij d.
	Margarett Levosse	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Lewes Lereden [*sic*]	per pole.	iiij d.
	Derick Helden	per pole.	iiij d.
	John King	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Thomas Gittens †	per pole.	iiij d.

* *Sic; Atson* on p. 249.

† "Thomas Gittens, iij li. ... v s.," an Englishman.

	Peter Gannette	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Nowell Frombolt	per pole.	iiij d.
	Henry Mydeldurd, servant	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Arnold de Grove	per pole.	iiij d.
	Daniell Shambolt	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Frauncis Vandebrooke	per pole.	iiij d.
	Peter a Potter	per pole.	iiij d.
	John Passin	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Richard Stockes	per pole.	iiij d.
	Joyce Cock	per pole.	iiij d.
	The wife of Daniell Decroke, and Haunce their servant	per pole.	viij d.
	The wife of Arnolde Atson, and Nicholas his servant	per pole.	viij d.
	The wife of George Crokingborough	per pole.	iiij d.
	Joyce Prouinger	per pole.	iiij d.
	Hance Hendrick, John Henowe, Cornelius Peter, and Nicholas Cowper, in Marshes * house	per pole.	xvj d.
	John Sundred, in Richard Prossers house	per pole.	iiij d.
	Joyce Vtger	per pole.	iiij d.
	Judyth Austin, the wife of William Austin	per pole.	iiij d.
	John Deffever, and his wife	per pole.	viij d.
Aff'	Erasmus Henrick, and his wife	per pole.	viij d.†
	The wife of Harman Hekers	per pole.	iiij d.
	Jone Segars	per pole.	iiij d.
	Elizabeth Outman	per pole.	iiij d.
	John Harmson	per pole.	iiij d.
	John Baptist	per pole.	iiij d
	Garrett Garretson, and Jacob	per pole.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{500}$.

Indentures, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Portsoken Ward.

Straingers.

	Peter Waddamont	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	Jacob Valley	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	Derricke Wassell	iij li.	x s.
Aff'	James Innocent	iij li.	x s.
	John Decane (alias Desquiens) ‡	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	Widdowe le Roy	. . .	. . .
	John Winners	. . .	. . .
	Stephen de Mushee	xx s.	iij s iiij d.
	Balthazer Fanshiere	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Xp'ofer de Pester	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Ann Loridon	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Claudius Dare	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Adrian Faucone	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Margerett Cabellar	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Claude Lemar	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.

* *Thomas Marsh*, Englishman.

† "Inde in aff' q' vxor mort,'" inserted here.

‡ Inserted; also "Exon' de viij s. iiij d., sup aff' qd est Anglican' nat' et ideo non onerand' vt alien'.

	Peter la Moyne ...	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
*	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
	..... Lamoyne	per poll.	iiij d.
	Maudlin R[ay]neere	per poll.	iiij d.
	Nicolas Walskeere, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Valentine Willio, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	John Theodore, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Derricke Williams	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	John Price	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Claudius Lebland, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Durocher, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Jane Neuenhouse	per poll.	iiij d.
	Peter Parratt, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Symon Charles, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	John Morrewe, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Balthazer Mushroome, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Frauncis Depree, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Grace Drowney	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Deboyes, et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
	Frauncis Noeland, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Dauid Garline, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Katherine Cornhill, vidua	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Garline, et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
Aff'	Ellen Daniell, vidua	per poll.	viij d.
	Joyce Deprill, et vxor	per poll.	iiij d.
	John Covy, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Barnard, et vxor	per poll.	viij d.

QUEENEHITH WARD.

Saint Michaell, St. Mary Somerset, Saint Peters, St. Olaves Parishes; St. Nicholas Coleabby, Trinitie and Mildredes Precinct.

Strangers, and strangers seruantes.

	Reginald Drayle	per poll.	iiij d.
	Nicholas Jacob	per poll.	iiij d.
	Balthasar Almon	per poll.	iiij d.

LYMESTREETE WARDE.

S Andrew Vndershafte.

Straungers.

	Martin Garrett	iij li.	x s.
Pr' S.	Thomas Rowse	x li.	xxxvj s. viij d.
Pr' S.	Dominico Bowens	xv li.	l s.
	William Reeve	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	Jeronimo de Saldo	iij li.	x s.
Aff'	John Marchaunt	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
	Anthony Victor	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Cornelius Manternatch	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Eleazar Pont	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	John Jasper	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	Mary de Rowe, widowe	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
	In the house of Giles van de Pitt †: Sara his wife, Nicholas Maquelyn, Jane Supine, Jasper Fourmstrorse, and Jane van de Pitt	per pole.	xx d.

* The names of *John How* and *Allex: Servien'* [*Sermon* or *Sennon?*], and about twelve others are lost here. See Certificate of non-payment on p. 253; also p. 287.

† "Giles van de Putt, lx li. ... v li." an Englishman.

Tobias vanden Abeale	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Frauncis Mason	per pole.	...	iiij d.
In the house of Anthony Victor: Sara his wife ...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
In the house of Fraunces Oldnoll: Elizabeth his wife	per pole.	...	iiij d.

COLEMANSTREETE [WARD].

S^t. Stevens, and S^t. Olaves, and S^t. Margaretes Parishes.

Strangers.

	Isaac Russell	v li.	...	xvj s. viij. d.
	Wdoywe Terrey	v li.	...	xvj s. viij. d.
	Michaell de la Cally	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	William Hooste	l li.	...	viij li. vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Sir Daniell de Lyn	C li.	...	xvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Cert'	Xp'ofer Fredderickee	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Mathew Bolt	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Jacob Speede	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Pr' Seale	John de Franckvilla	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Dobee	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Jacob Fratree	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff'	John de Campe	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Roberte Terrey	xv li.	...	l s.
	Arnold de Perry	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Harmon Michaell, and Sarah his wife	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Abraham Devellene	per poll.	...	[iiij d.]
	Michaell Deskalliett	per poll.	...	[iiij d.]
	Anthony Deveale and Ellin his wife	per poll.	...	[viij d.]

. . . . . .

[About twenty entries lost here; see p. 286.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{501}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

TOWER WARDE.

S^t. Dunstanes, All S^t. Barking, S^t. Olaues, All S^t. Stainings.

Strangers.

Jaques Glorier	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Jaques Durham	xx s.	...	iij s. iiij d.
John Glorye	iij li.	...	x s.
Cornelius Couics	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Doctor Hamers	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
James Lefant	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
John Keepe	xxx li.	...	v li.
Jaques Domestree	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Andreas Boueree	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Jaques Herwin	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Margrett, Jaques de Maesters [*sic, i.e.*, Domestree's wife] ...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Clowdekin Bergraue, his maid seruante	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Steyninge, lodger	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Sara, Baldwin Hamers his wife	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Suzan Oyles, his maid seruante	per poll.	...	iiij d.

Daniell and Stephen Keepe	per poll. ...	iiij d.
Carlott, wife, and Anne, daughter of Jaques Durham ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
*.		

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{502}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Candlewickstreet Ward.

St. Mary Abchurch.

Strangers.

Jaques Oyles	xxx li. ...	v li.
Derick Oste	xxx li. ...	v li.
James Hobell	xv li. ...	l s.

St. Martyn Orgars.

Strangers.

Pr. S.	Sir Thomas Cooteeles, knight	CCC li. ...	l li.
	Charles Vulteers	xxx li. ...	v li.
Pr. S.	Laurence Musheeres	xx li. ...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Pr. S.	Francis Sion	iij li. ...	x s.
	Henry Liskins	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiij d.
	Joos van Calf	xxx li. ...	v li.
Pr. S.	Alexander van Enden	xxx li. ...	v li.
	Nicholas Winterbeck	x li. ...	xxxiij s. iiijd.
Pr. S.	Widdow Wiboe	xx li. ...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
	William Anthonye	iij li. ...	x s.
Pr. S.	William Abeales	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.
	Abraham Rutinge	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Cornelius Dericks	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	John Howbell	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Judeth Oyells	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Abraham Borseller	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Joyes Hill	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Abraham Burche	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Harman Franckell	per pole. ...	iiij d.
	Margarett Hill	per pole. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{504}$.

Indenture, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

Vintrie Warde.

St. Thomas Apostle, St. Michaell, Trynitie, and St. Johnes Parishe.

Strangers.†

Affid'	Peter Harman	xl s. ...	vj s. viij d.
	Widowe Kinge	iiij li. ...	xiij s. iiij d.
	Michaell Fever	per poole. ...	iiij d.

* Three or four entries lost here; see p. 290.
† This title may not refer to these parishes, but to the whole Ward.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{508}$.

(Membrane 4.)

Certificate, 3 October, 19 James I. (1621), by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1621), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 21 April, 19 James I. (1621). Partly decayed.

Widowe Gabree and Robert de la Barre in the *Warde of* [*Algate*]. Francis Peniteere, Michaell van de Brock, Walraue Lodowick, Lewis van Dam, Peter van Paine, [and Jacob Bewley], in the *Warde of Billingsgate*. John de Lucie, David Marshall, Nicholas Croen, and Charles [Huggobert, in the *Ward of*] *Broadestreete*. Steven le Couch, in the *Warde of Bassieshawe*. John Fortree, Adrian [Hendrick, and Widow Demet]rius, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate*. Sir Thomas Cooteeles, Knight, Francis Sion, Widowe Wiboe, [Alexander van Enden] and William Abeales, *and Laurence Mulsheers*,* in the *Warde of Candlewickstreete*. Lewes van Hoobrooke, in the *Warde of* [*Bridge*. John van Be]nden, in the *Warde of Criplegate*. Francis van Acre in the *Warde of Cornehill*. [John de Frank]villa in the *Warde of Colemanstreete*. Hendrick Vanderhoven, in the *Warde of Dowgate*. [Abra]ham van de Cotter, in the *Warde of Farringdon Within*. Thomas Rowse, and Dominico Bowens, [in the *Ward of Lime St*]*reete*. Abraham Vandelden, Philipp Surrerij, Jaques de Kent, Peter Soane, and Peter van [Payne in the *Ward of*] *Langhborne*. Peter Richault and Peter de Buster, in the *Warde of Walbrooke*.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{505}$.

Certificate, 30 October, 19 James I. (1621), by the Commissioners of levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), that the following persons within the *Ward of Portsoken*, had no goods or chattels.

Parochia Sancti Buttolfi extra Algate.

Jacobus Innocent, alien', in bonis	lx s.	x s.
Adrianus Faucone, alien', in bonis	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Clawde Lemar, alien', in bonis	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Johnannes How, alien', in bonis	xx s.	iij s. iiij d.
Allex' Seruien',† alien', et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
Johnannes Theodor, alien', et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
Dericke Williams, alien'	per pol.	iiij d.
Johnannes Price, alien'	per pol.	iiij d.
Claudius Lebland, alien', et vxor	per pol.	viij d.
Elen' Daniell, vidua	per pol.	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{407}$.

Indenture, 15 February, 19 James I. (1622), of the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1620).

VILLA ET BURGUS DE SOWTHWARK.

S^t. Saviours Parish.

The Closse.

Daniell Tiberkin, alien	iiij li. goodes	viij s.
Croft Castle, alien	j li. goodes.	ij s.

---

* Interlined.

† Qu., *Sermon* or *Sennon*?

Polles.

Mathew Beane ...	iij polls. ...	xij d.
Lewis Mills ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Noah Browne ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Charles Odey ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.

S^tes Alley.

Sara Mason ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Elizabeth Wolley ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Peter Gash ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.

Clinck Libertie.

Estrangers.

Marcus Stone ...	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
Nicholas Closon ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Deffreze ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.

Parissgarden Libertie.

Vincent Sayon, alien ...	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.

S^t. Georges Parish.

Polles in the Minte.

Elizabeth, the wife of Robert Bigmore; in theire howse Jonakin Vandeport ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
John Smyth and his wife ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Peter Ruler ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Cornelius Vanderhow, et vxor ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
William Conrade ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Anthoine Favell, et vxor ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Georg Wells, in Long Lane ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Charles Smyth, in ye same ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
William Franckney, in ye same ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Jacomore, the wife of Thomas Snow, in Kentstreete ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Peter Brock, alien ...	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Peter Balse, his servant ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Joanes, alien ...	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
John Presser, and Anthoine Mothowe his servant ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Arnold Mayre, alien ...	j li. goodes. ...	ij s.

S^t. Thomas Parish.

Estrangeres.

Guilliam Dewise ...	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
[Do]ctor Demount ...	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.

Polles.

Hances Weller & John Findunberie, in Mr Cures howse ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Sara Deforne, in Edward Izacksons howse ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Stevens, in Mr Phifes * tenementes ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Andrewes Cuckques, et vxor, in Mr Cookes rentes...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
John Nightingall, in Mr Armesteades † howse ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
James Delobell, in Nicholas Carters howse ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Decoster, et vxor, in John Battins howse ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.

* *William Phife*, Englishman.

† *Thomas Armestead*, Englishman.

Mary, the wife of Phillip H[arr]is, and his sonne ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Thonet Bellow, in ye Ten[emen]tes, widdow	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Dowdell, in ye Ten^tes	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Frances Enter, and Katherine her daughter, in Mr Cures garden howse	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Peter Dekerrnnoy, in John Renshall thelders howse ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Ellen de Medler, in John Renshall the youngers tenement	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Dewise	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Charles Demane, et vxor	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Stephen Toffin and John Peeper, in the yard where Richard King the smyth dwelleth	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Gerrard James and Garrard Bencolt, in Richard Kinges howse	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Mary de Smyth, in y^t yard	j poll. ...	iiij d.

S^t. Olaues Parish.

Estrangers.

[*The Waterside.*]*

Christian Wilhelme	iiij li. goodes. ...	viij s.
Wilbert Speece	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
John Wagner	j li. goodes. ...	ij s.
Peter Delapeeper	iiij li. goodes. ...	viij s.
Roger Adney	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Jacob Hufman	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Arnold Allard	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Josias Host	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
Peter Vaust	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.

Landside.

James Bowland	iiij li. goodes. ...	viij s.
Egbard Waybrand and Rowand van Eke	iiij li. goodes. ...	viij s.
James Hancock	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
Abraham Bloyer	iiij li. goodes. ...	viij s.
Martin Pullyn	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Godfrey Close	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Bartholomew Powell	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Theodore Brill	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
Allard Linsell	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.
Harman Jesper	ij li. goodes. ...	iiij s.
Widdow Host	iij li. goodes. ...	vj s.

Polles.

Adam Jorden and Mary Miller, servantes to Xp'ian Wilhelme	ij polls. ...	viij d.
John Henrick and John Lawrence, servantes to William Speece	ij polls. ...	viij d.
John Tuckin, seruant to M^rs. Mishawe	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Verrey and Peter Bland, servantes to James Marshall ...	ij polls. ...	viij d.
James Oake, servant to Vince, at Battlebridg staires ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Francis Peeper, servant to Peter le Peeper, in Millane ...	j poll. ...	iiij d.
John Cracknutt, et vxor, and one Noeman	iij polls. ...	xij d.
Marsew Ober, et vxor, and twoe more there	iiij polls. ...	xvj d.
Francis Williams his wife	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Peter Peterson, et vxor	ij polls. ...	viij d.

* See p. 264.

Henry Christian, servant to Roger Adney	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Lambert Clyck, Jacob Rickells, and Henry Kinge, servantes to Jacob Hufeman	iij polls.	...	xij d.
John Harman, at ye Green Bank	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Abraham van Curbs, at Arnold Allardes, on ye Greene Bank	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Goosen Smyth there	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Luce Ball, vxor Richardi Ball, in Barmondsey Streete ...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Johnson, in Shodthams	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter van Meere	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Dauid van Meere, his sonne	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Abraham Collyns	j poll.	...	iiij d.
James Perryn, et vxor, James Durian and Abigall Bell	iiij polls.	...	xvj d.
Adam Johnson, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Peter Edwardes	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Beale, servant to Josias Host, at Horsidowne	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Sythens, at Robert Warners	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Drase, servant to Peter Vause	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Andrewe Alegoose, et vxor, in Skynners Alley	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Barnard Willmot, servant to Harman Jesper	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John West, at Staffordes ye smyth, in S^t. Olaues Streete	j poll.	...	iiij d.
William Mynawse, servant to Jane Simpson, in Churchyard Alley	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Durham, in Wallnuttree Alley	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Greenewell, in Smyths Alley	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Hance Lebingston, in ye Burgony	j poll.	...	iiij d.

Gleane Alley.

Samuell Tolamondo, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Mary le Meere, widdow	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Shram	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Henry Osyer and Miles Martine, servantes to Theodore Brill	ij polls.	...	viij d.
John Buskyn	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Adam Bolton, et vxor, and Katherine, theire servant ...	iij polls.	...	xij d.
Gilliam Mahew	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jerome Mallowes, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Daniell Luling (?), at Widdow Scottes	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Tibo, et vxor, and James Droy, theire servant ...	iij polls.	...	xij d.
Evered Durow, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Daniell Mayhew, et vxor, and his mother	iij polls.	...	xij d.
Peter Peeper, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Widdow Streete	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Henrick	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jussey Defford	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Wydall, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Anthoine Arsme	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacobyn Bushey	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Arnold Nichola, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Peter White, et vxor	ij polls.	...	viij d.
Belthazer Hover	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Lewis	j poll.	...	iiij d.

Streetside.

Ingle Jacob, servant to Bartholomew Powell	j poll.	...	iiij d.

Tenter Alley.

John Galver	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Nicholas de Watten, et vxor	ij polls. ...	viij d.

The Maze.

Hance Pulse, et vxor	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Jaques de la Hoy, Powell du Peere, & Margarett du Gard, servantes to James Bowland	iij polls. ...	xij d.
The wife of Tobias Johnson	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Phillip, the servant of Rowand van Eke	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Peter Peterson, et vxor	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Isack Poloine, sonne to Martin Poloine, and Arnold Johnson, servant to Martin Poloine	ij polls. ...	viij d.
John Henock	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Thomas Tybbates	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Mary Pee, in the Maze Court	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Peter van Vtten, et vxor	ij polls. ...	viij d.
Tomakyn Bowkland	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Cornelius van Heele	j poll. ...	iiij d.
Stephen Egbert	j poll. ...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{406}$.

Indenture, 8 March, 19 James I., 1621[-2], of the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1620).

Brixton Hundred.

Barmondsey.

Cornelius George, alien', in goodes	iij li. ...	vj s.

Aliens, per pole.

Peter Kemp, et vxor, alien'	viij d.	Suzanna Fox, alien'	iiij d.
John Hardwyn, et vxor, alien' ...	viij d.	John Mucco,* et vxor, alien'	viij d.
Suzanna Morels, vidua, alien' ...	iiij d.	Anthony Johnson, et vxor, alien' ...	viij d.
Precilla Strongmault, vidua, alien' ...	iiij d.	Jacob de Croix, et vxor, alien' ...	viij d.
James de Great, alien'	iiij d.	Vincent Barnard, et vxor, alien' ...	viij d.

Newington.

Blackmanstrete.

Aliens.

Abraham Fromgilder, et vxor, alien', per pole	viij d.
Sophia Rayman, vidua, per pole	iiij d.

Lambeith.

Archbushops Libertie.

Hance Levins, alien', in goods	iiij li. ...	viij s.

Lambeith Deane.

Aliens, per pole.

Thomas Stalpart, et vxor, per pole	viij d.
Garlife Leavans, et vxor, per pole	viij d.
Nicholas Hendrick, per pole	iiij d.

---

* Or *Mucro.*

Streatham.

Aliens.

Peter de Vos, alien', in goodes ...	iij li. ...	vj s.
Wyniet Hawkins, and his wief, per pole ...	— ...	viij d.

Putney.

John Calendryna, alien', in goodes ...	xxx li. ...	iij li.

Rowhampton.

David Papillio, alien', in lands ...	x li. ...	xxvj s. viijd.

Penge.

Aliens.

Peter de Coleway, et vxor, alien, per pole ...	...	viij d.
Lawrence Anderson, alien', per pole ...	...	iiij d.

Barnes.

John Ducaine, alien', in goods ...	iiij li. ...	viij s.
His two servants, alien', per pole ...	— ...	viij d.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 128, No. 46.

11 March, 1622.

A Note of all such Allien Straungers, Frenche and Dutch, which worcke and vse the Cutlers trade in and about London, Westminster, Strond, Sowthwarck, and East Smythfeilde.

Peter Brocke, denison, a m^r^ of longe tyme.
Peter Balse, no denisen, a servaunt.
Oudenall Cratch, no denizen, a servaunt.
Gregory Evers, no denizeine, yet worcketh as a m^r^ a longe tyme, beinge olde and poore.
George Scate, a denizeine and a m^r^.
John Prestwood, no denizein, a servaunt.
Lambert Peeterson, no denizeine, a servaunt.
Widowe Lambert, a denizeine a longe tyme.
William Ballse, no denizene, a servaunt.
Mathewe Margren, a Frenche man, no denizein, a m^r^.
John Pawll, a Frencheman, a denizeine, a m^r^.
Anthoney Bone, alias Gilberdson, no denizeine, a servaunt.
John Haunce, a denizeine, a m^r^ of longe tyme.
George Cherretree, no denizeine, a m^r^ of longe tyme.
Baltasar Pheiglar, no denizeine, a servaunt.
Angle Bret Euans, no denizeine, a servaunt.
James Melshar, denizeine, a servaunt.
Adam Fasloven, no denizeine, a servaunt.
Peter Spetsey, denizeine, a m^r^ of late tyme.
Peter Garret, denizeine, a m^r^ of longe tyme.
Haunce Spright, denizeine, a m^r^ of longe tyme.
John West, no denizeine, a m^r^ of late tyme.
Clem Semper, no denizeine, a servaunt.
John Johnson, no denizeine, a servaunt.
Jacob Shephard, no denizeine, a servaunt.
Andrewe Frystell, no denizeine, a m^r^.

Henry Lyskens, denizeine, havinge sword blades sent him by merchauntes from beyonde the seas to sell by grosse as all other merchauntes do or sholde, he selleth them by dozeine and half dozeine, and in smaller nomber by retayle, to the great hurte and damage of the Company in generall, and some other particuler persons who buy of the saide swordes blades of others, and beinge freemen doe retayle the same, who by his retaylinge in that manner ar much hyndered.

[*Endorsed*:] [A] note of Alliens and Straungers vsinge and exercisinge the Art of Cutlarie in London, Westminster, Strond, Sowthwarck, and East Smythfeild, this xjth of Marche, 1621.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 128, No. 47.

The names of the Strangers Cutlers.

Germanie.	Peter Spitcer, St Andrewes in Holborne, ——— Lane.
Germanie.	Clement Slampeare, St Andrewes in Holborne.
	James Lanfan, Alhallowes Berking.
	John Dowson, Alhallowes Great, in Thamestreet.
	Jacob Shophonsey, Butt: without Algate.
Germanie.	Jonas Melcher, St Brides.
	William Vananwick, St Brides.
	Andrew Fastilo, St Brides.
	Peter Garrett, St Brides.
	——— Stonehouse, St Brides.
	Peter ———, Blackfryers.
	John Leonard, Blackfryers.
	——— Brennias, Blackfryers.
	Leonard Vandenboan [Blackfryers] * St Giles in the Feilds.
Germanie.	Gyles Rudd, St Giles in the Feildes.
	John Smith, St George, Southwarke.
Hath been with me but will advise.	Peter Brock, St George, Southwarke.
	Peter Balse, St George, Southwarke.
Germany.	George Cheritree, Margarets, Westminster.
	John West, Olaues, Southwar[ke].
	Anthoine Gilderton, Thomas Apostle[s, So]uthwarke.
	Richard Lean, Stepney, in Ratcli[ff' H]amllett.
	Oudenall Cratch.
	Gregory Evers, in Estsmythfeild, very pore.
	George Scate.
	John Prestwood, in St Olives, by the Church.
	Widow Lambert, by St Kathrens Dock.
English born.	Lambert Peterson, att Mr Jenkes, vpon Tower Dock.
	William Balse, is with Lambert, att Mr Jenkes.
Vseth not the trade, but is ye Kinges servaunt, a messenger	Mathew Margren, in Blackfryers, the Kings servant.
	John Pawll.
	John Haunse.
	Baltazar Pheigler.
	Angle Brett Evans.
	Adam Fasloven.

---

* Struck out.

Haunse Spright, by Fleet Lane.
John Johnson, nere the pumpe in Estsmythfeild.
Henry Liskens.

These to come at ten of the clock on Munday morning next.

[*Endorsed:*] Cutlers.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{508}$.

(Membrane 2.)

Certificate, 16 March, 19 James I. (1622), by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 21 April, 19 James I. (1621). Partly decayed.

The Widowe Gabrie and Robert de la Barre, in the *Warde of Algate.* [Mic]haell Vanderbrook, Walraue Lodowick, Lewis van Dam, Peter van Pane, and Jacob Bewley, in the *Warde of Billingsgate.* [John For]tree, Adrian Hendrick, and Widowe Demetres, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate.* John de Lucie, Charles [Huggobert, Nicholas Croen,] and David Mereshall, in the *Warde of Broadestreete.* Stephen le Couche in the *Warde of Bassieshawe.* [Lewes van] Hoobrok in the *Warde of Bridge.* John de Franckvilla in the *Warde of Colmanstreete.* [Francis van Acre] in the *Warde of Cornehill.* Sir Thomas Cooteeles, Knight, Widowe Wiboe, Laurence Musheers, Alexander van Enden, [and William Abeeles,]* in the *Warde of Candlewick.* John van Benden, in the *Warde of Criplegate.* Hendrick [Vanderhoven], in the *Warde of Dowgate.* Abraham Vandelden, Jaques de Kent, Peter Soane, and Peter van Pane, in the *Warde of* [*Langbourn*]. Thomas Rowse and Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde of Lymestreete.* Peter Richault [and Peter de Bustere],† in the *Warde of Walbrooke.*

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 128, No. 60.

Return, 19 March, 1621-2, by the Masters and Wardens of the Joiners, Ceilers and Carvers Company of all Strangers using their trades within the Borough of Southwark.

Decimo nono die Martij Anno Domini 1621, annoque regni Regis Jacobi Anglie decimo nono, et Scotie quinquagesimo quinto.

A Reporte made by the Maister and Wardens of the Company of Joyners, Ceelers, and Carvers, within the Citty of London, of all the Straingers borne, inhabitinge and dwellinge within the Citty of London and liberties thereof, and within the Boroughe of Southwarke (soe neere as theye can be collected), which doe vse the Arte or mistery of joyninge, ceelinge, and carvinge, aswell the maisters as the servantes, by whome the said Corporacion doe receive greate detriment and losse by meanes of theire private and seacrett woorkinge.

Southwarke.

The Masters.	*The Servantes.*
Harman Jaspers	Lucas Sculke
Wilbert Spere	John Henrickson Barne Wildrick Charles ——— Anthony Myros
Nicholas Derram	
John Grvell	
Bartell Poule	
John Lovingstone	
John Wilaud	

---

* Or *Abeales*, see pp. 253, 268. *Francis Sion* may be lost here, but he is not mentioned on pp. 268 *seq.*
† See p. 253. *De Busker* on pp. 268, 272; *Busker* on 273.

The Dukes Place.

Peter Garlyson
Joyce Oger

Derrick Hebden
Erasmus Henryckson

Simon Derreall

John Buck
Thomas Longe
John Glorio

Mathyas Mvrys
Havnce Kuller } Nicholas Wolters
Hance Langman

Francis Vanaburse with John Richmon
John Barnes } Haunce Jlerick

Francis Myros with James Simson.

Thomas Miller, alias Maller, of the Parishe of S^t. Androwes in Holborne, Dutchman, by profession an instrument maker, and noe denizen (as him selfe repeatethe), keepethe a howse and servantes.

[*Signed :*] William Goston, Maister.
Rychard Bowtoun } Wardens.
Roberte Linton }

[*Endorsed :*] To the right worshipful S^r. Robert Heathe, Knight.
For the Company of Joyners in London.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 128, No. 60 (I).

Joyners.

Erasmus Hendrick, Dukes Place.
Joce Vtgar, the same.
Symon de Ryall, Kath : Creechurch.
Newington Green. Samuell Vanhan, Kath : Creechurch, a siluersmith.
Salomon de Shemps, Kath : Creechurch, noe trader, a merchant.
Derrick Helding, Kath : Creechurch.
Haunce Langman, Kath : Creechurch.
Harmon Hendrick, Kath : Creechurch.
Daniell Gallere, Leonards, Shorditch.
John Glorye, Olaues, Hart Street.
Harman Jasper, the same.
William Nininghurst, the same.
John Greenwell, the same.
John Lovingston, the same.
Adam Boulton, the same, poor and left the trade.
John Willaud, the same.
Bartholomew Powell, the same.
Wilbert Speece, the same, workes with my Lord of Northumberland.
John Hendrick, the same.
Thomas de Longs, Trinity Mynories.

[*Signed :*] Peter Ganatho.

[*Endorsed :*] Joiners.
Munday in y^e afternoon.
Charles Y^rman,* a baker, in Southwark.

---

* Or *ye man.*

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{505}$.

Indenture, 16 April, 20 James I. (1622) of the second payment of the second Subsid granted 18 James I. (1621).

FARINGDON EXTRA WARDE.

St. Dunstanes Parishe.

Stranger.

Van Keepe	v li. ...	x s.

St. Andrewes Parishe.

Stranger.

Nicholas Lee	iij li. ...	vj s.

Little St. Bartholomewes.

Stranger.

Doctor Mathias	x li. ...	xx s.

Stranger.

Leonard Vallett	vj li. ...	xij s.
The said Vallett hath six boyes alyans, per pol	00. ...	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{508}$.

(Membrane 1.)

"**A Certificate** from the Custome Howse to Sr Anthonie Thernes," etc. [This title is taken from the endorsement. See also pp. 271-2.]

Theis are to certify all men whome it may concerne that Anthony Thernes, of the halfe Hundred of Bacontree, in the County of Essex, is a Marchant of the Entercourse, as formerly by other certificates wee haue certified to you. Dated the xxvjth day of Aprill, 1622.

[*Signed :*] "Jo. Wolstenholme, Collector," and others.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{278}$.

Certificate, 5 June, 20 James I. (1622), by a Sub-Collector for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy [granted 18 James I. 1621,] that the following persons no goods or chattels within the limits of his collection.

CIUITAS WESTMONASTERIUM CUM LIBERTATIBUS EIUSDEM.

Parochia Beate Margarete Westmonasterium.

Hilbraub [*sic*] Croope, alien', in St Stephens Alley, in parochia predicta	iiij d.	

Parochia Sancti Martini in Campis.

Emelien' Cossett, alien'	iiij d.	
Mounsieur St Antwaine, de le Mewes	lxxs.	
Francisco Halbert, alien'	nil.	quia sol.
Lodovico Dennee, al'	iiij d.	
Bartholomeo Mesure, al', de St Marie Strond	iiij d.	

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 131, No. 104.

List of householders residing within St Martin's-le-Grand. [June 1622 ?].

The howesholders being estraingers within the Libertie of St Martins Lee Graund, London.

Martin Druett
Alexander Willson
Jacob Poyster
Jeames Mytchell
John Brande
Anthony Emeryck
Lodwyck Tuse
Nycholas Blome
John Coultryse
Elyatt Vanderheade
Matthias Gylbert
Audryan Vandermer
John Pookes
Hemy Tyon
Jeames Detue
Frauncis Deryckson
Audryan Princell
Garrat Vanbedber
Gyllam Pullin
Anthony Delysseley
*[Nycholas Murrye (?)]
Nycholas Bomersye
*[Gregorye Barker]
Bona Venture Tylle
Alexander Williamson
Harmon de Weman
Jessper Fredryck
Audryan Deblangye
John Desharfe
John Seelye
Garrat Vanderbq'
Gregory Princell
*[Edward Tedder]
Peter Fuckall
Hansse Cornelis
Conrat Rainoldes
John Jeames
Wyddowe Mynnes
Roger Swarston
Alexander Murrye
Nycholas Deport
Gyles Seres
Jeames Smythe
Cornelis Cloiepis
William Peterson
Elsabeth Vyatt
Wynkin Poyster
Roberte Younge
Gyllam Tyon
Gabriell Harrye
Arnolde Murrye
Wyddowe Rosinck
Wydowe Xp'ian
Gyles Vangalin

[*Endorsed :*] St Martins lee Graund, London.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 139, No. 59.

Petition of Zacharias Ruyting, candlemaker. [March 1623 ?]

To the Right Worshipful Sir Robert Heathe, Knight, the Kinges Majestes Soliciter.

The humble peticion of Zacharias Ruyting, candlemaker, of London.

In all dutie sheweth vnto your good worship that being borne in this Kingdome although of Dutche parentes, and being married vnto a free mans widdow, with many smale childeren, therefore my humble suite is that you would comiserate my poore estate, and I refer my selfe vnto your Worships favor.

And I, my wyfe, and poore childeren as in dutie bounde shall for euer.

Tallowchaundlers.

Peter Beard
Abraham Miller
Jacob Purkete. Old, not bound.
Pascall King
Susann King
Barth' Vancrunbrug

* Struck out.

Zachary Writing, and Isaack
Robert Wilson
Daniell Robertes
Samuell Clerk; born in England, not bound, not of y^e Dutch Cong[regation]
Leonard vander Linder
John van Pean
John * Clementes
† [John van Peyn, in Bush Lane, S^t Th: Hos. . . . born in England and his father born in Sandwich]
Daniel Clementes, in St Georges Lane, near Pudding Lane

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{531}$.

Certificate, 27 February, 21 James I. (1624), by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the second Subsidy, that the following persons within the *Ward of Farringdon Without* had no goods or chattels in the Ward.

S^t. Sepulchres.

Johannes Delyne, alien	vj li. ...	xxxij s.

S^t. Andrewes in Holborne.

Doctor de Quinter, alien	C li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

Parochia Sancti Sepulchr'.

Doctor Mathias, alien	C s. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Johannes de Creet (?), alien	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{430}$.

Assessment, 24 June, 22 James I. (1624) of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Much torn and defaced. See pages 253 and 274.

[Borough of Southwark.]

St Olau[es Parish].

Estrangers on y^e Waterside.

Christian Wilhelme	...[iiij li. goodes.]...	[xxj s. iiij d.]
Wilbert Speece	...[ij li. goodes.]...	[x s. viij d.]
John Waggener	...[j li. goodes.]...	[v s. iiij d.]
Anthoine Tallone	...[j li. goodes.]...	[v s. iiij d.]
Peter de la Peep[er]	...[iiij li. goodes.]...	[xxj s. iiij d.]
Hance Lovings[tone]	...[j li. goodes.]...	[v s. iiij d.]
Roger Addoney	...[iij li. goodes.]...	[xvj s.]
Jacob Huffman	...[iij li. goodes.]...	[xvj s.]
Arnold Allard	...[iij li. goodes.]...	[xvj s.]
Peter Vors[t]	...[iij li. goodes.]...	[xvj s.]

Landside.

Jacob Bowland	...[iiij li. goodes.]...	[xxj s. iiij d.]
Egbert Wyborne	...[ij li. goodes.]...	[x s. viij d.]
Rowland van Eke	...[ij li. goodes.]...	[x s. viij d.]
James Hanno	... ij li. goodes. ...	[x s. viij d.]
Martine Pollyne	... iij li. goodes. ...	xvj s.
Abraham Bloyer	... iij li. goodes. ...	xvj s.
Bartholomew Powell	... iij li. goodes. ...	xvj s.
Theodore Brill	... ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Allard Lynsell	... ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.

* *Abraham* struck out. † Struck out.

Harman Jesper	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Widdow Ost	iiij li. goodes. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
Michaell Cooe	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Michaell Lemon	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Widdow Bloyer	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Barnard Johnson	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.

Poll money.

	Mary Miller, servant to Mr Christian *	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff', Aff'	Giles Deene and Nicholas Harmson, servantes to Mr Speece	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	Martin Brower, servant to Marshaw	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Giles de Vele, servant to Peter la [*sic*] Peeper ...	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Lewes Larshee, servant to Samuell Binson	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Osmond Scrome, servant to Hance Lovingstone ...	j poll. ...	viij d.
	The wife of William Cooke, in St Olaues gate ...	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Henry King, on the Greene Banke	j poll. ...	viij d.
	William Allard, lodger in Arnold Allardes howse, on the Greene Banke	j poll. ...	viij d.
	John Harman there	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Jacob Otres, his wife, and Katherine theire daughter	iij polls. ...	ij s.
	Adam Jorden, a lodger there	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Giles Closes at P . . . hers	j poll. ...	viij d.
	[John] Johnson and Peter Johnson, [dw]elling at Shodthams	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	[Adam] Johnson and Mary his wife, [and] . . . . . lodger	iij polls. ...	ij s.
	[Peter] van Mere and his sonne, in . . . d Weste (?), [in] Horsedowne	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	. . . . . se, servant to Peter	j poll. ...	viij d.
	[Charles Charles] and Jacob Swetherson [at Robert] Warners, in [Horsedowne] Lane	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	W[illia]m Horrox and his wife, and Jacob Wyenam (?) there sonne, dwelling in the Isle of Dupe † ...	iij polls. ...	ij s.

Landside: begineing at the Maze.

	The wife of Toby Johnson	j poll. ...	[viij d.]
	Cornelius Vanhey	j poll. ...	[viij d.]
	Peter van Ruting and his wife	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	John Hanno and John Gutram, servantes to James Hanno	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	Peter Peterson and his wife	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
	John Bordiate (?) and his wife	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff' xvj d.	John Polyne, John Jacob, and Hence Sely, a sonne and twoe servantes of Martine Polyne	iij polls. ...	ij s.
	Thomas Tybballs, at the Maze pond	j poll. ...	viij d.

Tenter Alley.

	The wife of John Enter	j poll. ...	viij d.
	John Goolver and his wife	ij polls. ...	xvj d.

Gleane Alley.

	Abraham Jeremias, in Well Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Batherser Over, in the same Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.

* *Wilhelme* omitted here; see pp. 255, 264.

† Or Duxe.

	Nicholas Lewes there	j poll. ...	viij d.
	John Cracknut, his wife and mother	iij polls. ...	ij s.
Aff'	Parnell Pounteys, in Mr Holtons rentes	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Thomas Foreloyne	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Adre Ostone, in Allard Linsells howse	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Jessey Defford and Peter White	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	Jacob Henrick	j poll. ...	[viij d.]
	Peter le Peeper and his wife	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	Daniell Mayhew and his wife	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	John Tuboo and Arnold Close his servant	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	German Mullyns and his wife, and Stephen Taffin and his wife, in one howse	iiij p[olls.] ...	[ij s. viij d.]
	John Coshee	[j poll.] ...	[viij d.]
	Isack Come and John Bokin, in one howse ...	[ij polls.] ...	[xvj d.]
	Adam Bolton and Katherine in Meade *	[ij polls.] ...	[xvj d.]
	Margarett Weght, Mr Bloers maid	[j poll.] ...	[viij d.]
	William Mayhew	[j poll.] ...	[viij d.]
Aff'	Theodore Brill his man	j poll. ...	[viij d.]
	John Watten and his wyfe	ij polls. ...	[xvj d.]
	John Sheame	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Johan Fleepio	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Anthoine Orsome	j poll. ...	viij d.
	John Gruell, in Smythes Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.
	Nicholas Durham, in Wallnuttree Lane	j poll. ...	viij d.
	John Carpenter, servant to Harman Jesper, at the Goulden Court Cobbard	j poll. ...	viij d.

St Saviours Parish.

Estrangers.

[Ma]thew Beane, in the Close	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
[Da]niell Tiberhene, in Pepper Alley	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Peter Gog[e]	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Croft Castell, in P[ep]per Alley	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.

Poll money.

Sara, wife of John Mason, in Stes Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth Wollyn, in Stes Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.
Jane Somers, in Angell Yard	j poll. ...	viij d.
Gumber Williams, there	j poll. ...	viij d.
William Harman, servant to Mathew Beane, in the Closse	j poll. ...	viij d.
Charles Hosier, in the Closse	j poll. ...	viij d.
Lewes Mills and his wife, in ye Closse	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
The wife of Croft Castell, in Pepper Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.

St Thomas Parish.

Estrangers.

Hector Demount	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.

Poll money.

Hances Weller, at Mr Cures † howse	j poll. ...	viij d.
John Stephens, et vxor, in Mr Phifes ‡ howse ...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.

* *Sic; his maid* on pp. 256, 276.

† *William Cure*, an Englishman, one of the assessors for this Parish.

‡ *William Phife*, an Englishman.

Sara Deforne in Prette howse	j poll. ...	viij d.
John Decoster, et vxor, in John Battins howse ...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Mary, the wife of Phillipp Harris, and hir twoe sonns	iij polls. ...	ij s.
John Dowdell, in the Ten[tes]	j poll. ...	viij d.
Ellin Demedler, in John Renshall * the youngers howse	j poll. ...	viij d.
Andrew Cuckells, et vxor, in Mr. [De]mo[untes rentes]	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
John . . . . . howse, and his mother ...	[ij polls.] ...	xvj d.
[Ch]arles Demon, et vxor	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
[Mar]y Desmyth	j poll. ...	viij d.
John Huffman	j poll. ...	viij d.

S[t] Georges Parish.

Estrangers.

John Jo[anes]	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
A[rnold May]re †	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.

Poll money.

Jacomyn, the wife of Thomas Snow	j poll. ...	[viij d.]
Elizabeth, the wife of Robert Bigmore	j poll. ...	[viij d.]

. . . . . .

[The rest of the names are very faded; similar to those on pages 254 and 275.]

Clinke Liberty.

[Two Strangers here but their names are faded; see page 254.]

LAY SUBSIDY, SURREY, $\frac{186}{418}$.

Indenture, 26 (?) June, 22 James I. 1624, of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Very faded.

[Hundred of Brixton.]

. . . . . .

Newington.

Aliens, per pole.

Mathew Tatson	viij d.
William Tatson	viij d.

Blackmanstrete.

Aliens, per pole.

Affid'	Cornelius Powells	viij d.
	Randall Adrianson	viij d.
	Elizabeth Ockley, widow	viij d.
	Saphia Rayman, widow	viij d.

Lambeith Deane.

Aliens, per pole.

Garlife Leuans, et vxor	xvj d.
Thomas Stolperte, et vxor	xvj d.
Nicholas Henrick	viij d.

Stretham.

Aliens

	Peter de Vos, in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Onr	Hellen de Vos, per pole	— ...	viij d.

* Englishman. † See p. 254; *Meere* on 275.

Peter Cookey, per pole	— ...	viij d.
Joseph B[airy], per pole	— ...	viij d.

. . . . . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,

Certificate, 15 July, 22 James I. 1624, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 5 July, 22 James I. In bad condition.

The Widow Gabrie, Robert Delabarre, and Adrain Hendricke, in the *Wa[rd] of Algate.* Frauncis Penitere, M[ichaell van] de Br[ooke], Wal[raue Lodowic]ke, Lewis Vandam, Peter van Paine, J[acob] Struse, Francis Sion, [and] Henry [van Ho]uen, in the *Warde of Billingsgate.* John Fortree and Nicholas Macquelin, in the *W[ard] of Bushopsgate.* John de Lucey and Nicholas Crouen, in the *Warde of Breadstreete.* Stephen le Couche, in the *Warde of Bassieshawe.* Lewes van Holbrooke, in the *Warde of Bridge.* John de Franckevilla and David Marishall, in the *Warde of Colemanstreete.* Frauncis Vanacker, in the *Warde of Cornhill.* Thomas Coteeles, knight, the Widowe Wiboe, Alexander van Enden, William Abeeles, and Abraham Dollin, in the *Warde of Candlewick.* Henrye Harrison and Henry Hovener, in the *Warde of Dowgate.* Abraham Van[de]lden, Jacob de Kent, the Widowe Soane and Peter van Paine, in the *Warde of Langborne.* Thomas Rowse and Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde of Lymestreete.* Jaques Desmaster, in the *Warde of Tower.* Peter Richault, Peter de Busker, Segar de Boyce, and his father, in the *Warde of Walbrooke.*

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{522}$.

Certificate, 30 July, 22 James I., (1624), by the Collector for levying the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following persons within the *Ward of Billingsgate* had no goods or chattels within the Ward.

St. Georges Parish.

Johannes Casey, stranger, in bonis	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.
Christian Johnson, stranger, in bonis	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL, $\frac{251}{17}$.

Assessment, [c. 10 October 1624], of the payment of the second Subsidy, granted 21 James I. (1624).

PRECYNCT OF THE TRINETYE MINORIES.

Aliens, in goodes.

Olliver Hersont	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
Abell Henrickes	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

By pole.

Jacob Henrickes	iiij d.	Jacob Speckmere	iiij d.
Josephe Conspare	iiij d.	William Ball	iiij d.
Thomas de Longes	iiij d.	Symon Rothmaker	iiij d.
Abram Oaste, and Mary his wife ...	viij d.	Frauncis Miller	iiij d.
Mary Gubbyn	iiij d.	Sophias Miller	iiij d.
Maudlyn Leaver	iiij d.	Mary Villiars	iiij d.
Elizabeth Barsley	iiij d.	Danyell Gessheere	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{420}$.

Indenture, 20 (?) October, 22 James I., 1624, of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

BRIXTON HUNDRED.

Blackmanstrete.

Sophia Rayman, alien', ...		viij d.

Lambeith.

Lambeith Deane.

Aliens, per pole.

Garlief Leuans, et vxor, alien', per pole		xvj d.
Thomas Stalporte, et vxor		xvj d.

Streatham.

Aliens, per pole.

Peter de Vos, in goodes, alien'	iiij li. ...	xxj s. iiij d.
Helen de Vos, per pole	— ...	viij d.
Peter Cookey, per pole	— ...	viij d.
Joseph Barry, per pole	— ...	viij d.

Wandsworth.

Richard Culyn, alien', in goods	iij li.	xvj s.
Mary Sheppard, alien, per pole	— ...	viij d.

Rowhampton.

Dauid Pampillio, alien', in goodes	x li. ...	liij s. iiij d.

Barnes.

John Dukayne, alien', in goodes	iij li. ...	xvj d.
Two of his seruants, strangers	— ...	xvj d.

DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, VOL. XI.

[A small book, the cover being cut out off an old printed book.]

Den Wyck VAN MR. SEGER CORSELIS VAN LONDON BRUGGE TOT DOWGATE, MET ALLE DE ZYSTRATEN, ENDE VOORTS VAN GRATIOUSTREETE NAER CORNUWEL, ENDE SO TOT DE STOX, DEN 22 OCTOBRIS 1624.

Gratioustreete.

Salomon Goris by Joan Fortris.

Cornuwel.

Sacharias Ruytinck.
Catharina syne huysvrouwe.
Elisabeth Wilsen, } hare kinderen.
Isaack Ruytinck, }

Fransoys van Acker.
Joanneken, weduwe van Jan Wybo, ende
Janneken hare dochter.

Borshing Leane.

Hans Janssen, ende
Margriete syn huysvrouwe.
Jan Nicholas, ende

Susanna syn huysvrouwe, ende
Susanna Janssen hare dienstmaegt.

St. Clemens Leane.

[*Blank.*]

St. Michaels Leane.

Joanneken Walschaert, weduwe van Nicholas Winterbeke.
Nicholas Winterbeke haren sone.

Gabriel Doornaert haren dienaer.
Abraham Dolens ende syne nichte, Geertruyt d'Herde.

Crocket Leane.

Abraham van Strype, ende
Maria syne huysvrouwe.

Jan van Strype by syn broeder.
Maria Ryckwaerts by Abr. van Strype.

Tames Streete.

Lucretia Ryckaerts.
Josias Wessels, ende
Geeraert de Buck, ende
Sara Morren dienstmaegt, ende
Joan Loofs, in Griffion Alley.
Guillame van Damme.
Samuel van Damme } syn kinderen.
Elisabeth van Damme } syn kinderen.
Samuel Oste, ende
Jacobmyntgen Oste syn suster.
Jaques Oste, ende
Beatris syn huysvrouwe, ende

Maria Oste hare dochter.
Geeraert der Sluysen, ende
Jan der Sluysen syn sone.
Balthasar Looverman, ende
Maria syn huysvrouwe.
Jaspar Heyns.
Isaac van Aerschot, ende
Maria syne huysvrouwe.
Richard Scheuler, ende
Catharyna syne huysvrouw.
Stevenynken de Vos.

St. Martins Leane.

Nicolas Abeels.
Abraham Ruytinck.
Carel Bultel.
Fransoys Michiels, ende

Josynken syn huysvrouwe, ende
Sara Stalens hare dienstmaegt.
Jaques Sameyn, ende
Judith syn huysvrouwe.

St. Laurens Pontney Leane.

Lenard Hendricx, aen den Hoeck van S. Laurens Pontney.

Catharina van Poecke by Pieter van Poecke.
Catharina huysvr. Lenard Hendricx.

Bush Leane.

Daniel Staet, ende
Elisabeth syn huysvrouwe.
Abraham de Clerck, ende
Joanna syne huysvrouwe.
Gillis d'Hertoge.

Pieter Vermeersch, ende
Tanneken syn huysvrouwe.
David Otgeer, ende
Joanna syne huysvrouwe.

Canning Streete.

Louys Boeve, ende
Maria syne huysvrouwe.
Pieter de Vos, ende

Helena syne dochter, ende
Maria Oreels syne nichte.

St. Sweetens Leane.

Vincent du Bois.
Seger du Bois, ende
Maria syne huysvrouwe, ende
Dorothie Syllam hare dienstmaegt.
Abraham le Bon.
Maria, huysvrouwe van Pieter Rychout.

Daniel van Haringhoeck, ende
Elisabeth syne huysvrouwe.
Pieter de Busschere, ende
Catharina syne huysvrouwe, ende
Debora Calandts hare dochter.

Sharborn Leane.

Pieter Sallardt, ende

Gratia syne huysvrouwe.

Lombaert Street.

Abraham van Soldt, ende
Elisabeth syne huysvrouwe, ende
Abraham Baert.
Daniel Robberts, ende

Catharina syne huysvrouwe, ende
Abigail syne dochter.
Maria Robert syne dochter.

Abchurch Leane.

Jaques Hobbel, ende
Josynken syne huysvrouwe, ende
Joan Hobbel, ende
Cornelis de Rycke.
Dierick Hoste, ende
Joanna syne huysvrouwe.
Benjamin vanden Bossche haren dienaer.

St. Nicholas Leane.

Josynken, weduwe van Joos Calf, ende
Willem Abeels, ende
Margariete vanden Berge.
Elisabeth, weduwe van Levinus de Munck.
Jacques Haeghendoorn haeren dienaer.
Alexander vanden Ende.
Jaques t'Kindt, ende
Isaac van Peene, ende
Maria syne huysvrouwe, ende
Maria, weduwe van Pieter de Pril, ende
Jacobmyntgen van Peene, ende
Susanna Clerck dienstmaegt.
Jan vander Poest, ende
Elisabeth syne huysvrouwe.
Catharina, weduwe van Pieter Soeur, ende
Maria Soeur, ende } hare kinderen.
Pieter Soeur }
Jaques de Beste, ende
Susanna syne huysvrouwe.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{525}$.

Certificate, 29 November, 22 James I. (1624), by the Collector for levying the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James. I (1624), that the following persons within the *Ward of Langborne* had no goods or chattels in the said Ward.

S^t. Gabriel Fanchurch.

Martin Cornelius, per pole ... ... viij d.

S^t. Edmonds.

Daniel all the Worle, at Mr Corsellis his house, per pole ... ... viij d.
Sophia Mullers, a maid servant at Mr Vandeldin his howse, per pole ... viij d.

S^t. Nicholas Acon.

Susan de Best, at Mr de Best his howse, per pole ... ... viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{536}$A.

Certificates of exemption from payment of Subsidies, 1624-5.

Theis are to certify you that Anthony Thierens is a marchant of the Entercourse, and neither denizen nor handycraftsman, who is to bee dischardged of the seuerall payments of the three seuerall Subsedies by vertue of his Maties Priuy Seale bearing date the fifth day of this instant month of July. Custome Howse, the seauentee[n]th of July, 1624. [*Signed :*] Abraham Jawll, Cust' Barthol : Ellnor Comptr.

Similar certificate that Elizabeth van Steene, widdowe, dwelling in the Ward of Billingsgate, "is one of the Entercourse," and is discharged from the payment of the first Subsidy. 19 July, 1624.

Similar certificate that Esaias Watkins, of Dowgate Ward, and Cornellis van Hell, of Walbrooke Ward, are of the Entercourse. They are neither denizens nor handycraftsmen. 20 July, 1694.

Similar certificate that Peter van Powes, of the Tower Ward, is a merchant of the Entercourse, and neither a denizen nor handycraftsman. 4 August, 1624.

Similar certificate that Peter de Requesens, at Mr Offeilds house, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse, and neither denizen nor handycraftsman. 27 July, 1624.

Similar certificate that Esaias Watens, of Dowgate Ward, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse. 28 Janaury, 1625.

Similar certificate that Anthony Thiernes,* of Stratford Langthorne, in the parish of Westham, in the Hundred of Becondre, in the County of Essex, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse. 27 October, 1624.

Similar certificate that Esaias Watkins, of the Ward of Dowgate, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse, and is to be discharged from the payment of the second Subsidy. 20 November, 1624.

THE NAMES of the Marchaunts of the Netherlands or Lowe Countries being of the Entercourse and Marchaunts themselves or servaunts or factors to the same Marchaunts of the saide Entercourse and not denizens nor handicraftsmen, who are discharged of the severall Subsidies graunted by Act of Parliament in the xxjth yeere of the raigne of our soveraigne Lord King James by vertue of his late Highnes Priuie Seale dated the fiveth day of July in the xxijth yeere of his saide raigne of England, &c. Custom Howse, 22 Aprill, 1625.

ALGATE WARD.

Robert Delabarre
Adrian Hendrick
Widowe Gabrie

BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

Frauncis Peniteere
Michaell vander Brooke
Walron Lodowick
Lewes van Dam
Peter van Pane
Henry van Hoven
John Sas
Jacob Struse
Frauncis Syon
Widowe van Steene
Daniell Aldenold

BISHOPSGATE WARDE.

John Fortree
Nicholas Macqueline
John vanden Binden

BROADESTREET WARDE.

John de Lucey
Nicholas du Cane †

CRIPLEGATE EXTRA.

Steven le Gouse

BRIDGE WARDE.

Lewes van Holbrooke
Peter de Requessors

CANDLEWEEKESTREET WARD.

Sir Thomas Coteeles, K$^{t.}$
Alexander van Enden
William Abeeles
Abraham Dollin

COLMANSTREET WARDE.

John de Franckuilla
David Marishall

CORNEHILL WARDE.

Frauncis Vanacre

DOWGATE WARDE.

Henry Hovener
Hance Adrianson
Esaias Watkins

LANGBORNE WARDE.

Abraham Vandelden
Jacob de Kent
Peter van Paine
Abraham van Cointe
Widowe Soane

LYMESTREETE WARDE.

Thomas Rowse
Dominico Bowens

TOWER WARDE.

Jaques de Master, and his wife
Peter van Pouck, *alias* Powes

WALBROOKE WARDE.

Peter Richault
Peter de Busker
Seagar de Boyce, and his father
Cornelius van Hell

[*Signed :*] Abraham Jacob, Cust'. Da: Downes (?). Jo^{n} Holloway, Comptr. Ric: Carmerden, Su[pervisor].

Theis are to certifie to all and every whome it may concerne that the Straingers aboue named, except John Sas, Daniell Aldenold, of the Warde of Billingsgate, Abraham van Cointe of the [Ward of] Langhborne, and Peter van Pouck, *alias* Powes, of the Warde of Tower, are all taxed and assessed as Straingers within the Cittie of London, towards the third Subsidie of three entire subsidies graunted by the laietie by Act of Parliament in the xxj year of the raigne of the late soveraigne Lord King James, and are such as formerly haue bin certified to be of the Entercourse.

[*Signed :*] T. (?) Welch.

* There is also a similar certificate dated 26 April, 1622 on p. 262; see also p. 271.
† *Croen* on p. 253; *Crouen*, on p. 268; *Croven* on p. 273.

Certificate, 27 October, 22 James I. 1624, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the payment of the second Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 5 July, 22 James I. (1624).

Robert Delabarr, Adrian Hendricke, and the Widdowe Gabree, in the *Warde of Allgat.* Frauncis Peninteere, Michaell van de Brooke, Walron Lodowicke, Lewis van Dam, Peter van Pane, Henrie van Houen, Jacob Struse, Frauncis Sion, and the Widdoe van Steene, in the *Warde of Billingsgate.* John Fortree, Nicholas Macqueline, and John vanden Benden, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate.* John de Luceye and Nicholas Croven, in the *Warde of Broadestreete.* Stephen le Gouse, in the *Warde of Cripplegat Without.* Lewis van Holbrooke and Peter de Requesors, in the *Warde of Bridge.* Sir Thomas Cotteeles, knight, Alexander van Enden, William Abeeles, and Abraham Dollins, in the *Warde of Candlewickstreete.* John de Franckuillay and David Marishall, in the *Warde of Colemanstreete.* Frauncis van Acre, in the *Warde of Cornehill.* Henrie Hovener and Hans Adrianson, in the *Warde of Dowgate.* Abraham Vandelden, Jacob de Kent, Peter van Peene, Abraham van Cointe, and the Widdoe Soane, in the *Warde of Langbourne.* Peter Richault, Peter Busker, Seager du Boyes and his father, and Cornellis var [*sic*] Hill, in the *Warde of Walbrooke.* Jaques Desmaster and Peter van Powes, in the *Warde of Tower.* Thomas Rowse and Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde of Lymestreete.*

LAY SUBSIDIES LONDON, $\frac{147}{534}$.

Certificate, 3 February, 22 James I. (1625) by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the second Subsidy [granted 21 James I., 1624] for the *Warde of Bishopsgate,* that they cannot levy the sums so assessed upon the following persons.

St Hellens Parishe.

Harman Stoppard, et vxor, alien', per poll	xvj d.

St Ethelboroughe.

Widdowe Dehorter, alien', per pol	viij d.
Jaques Bayour, alien', per pol	viij d.

St Buttolphes Parishe.

Garrett Mollins, alien', in bonis, xx s.	v s. iiij d.	Francois Corcodoneere, et vxor ...	xvj d.
Laurenc Lanfent, per pol	viij d.	Nice Mannoring	viij d.
Esay Bootet, per pol	viij d.	Jaques Besoe	viij d.
Madeline Bootet, per pol	viij d.	John Loredenne	viij d.
Widowe Parroy, per pol	viij d.	Luke Plovire	viij d.
Jonas Fountaine, per pol	viij d.	Frederick Dansonvile	viij d.
Lewis Derreton, et vxor, per pol ..	xvj d.	Pauline Vancort	viij d.
Toosine Verewe, per pol	viij d.	Maria Cavell	viij d.
Peter Oyslett, per pol	viij d.	William Kerry	viij d.
Widdowe Mayeur, per pol	viij d.	William Colliett	viij d.
Jaques Lescailliett, et vxor, per pol	xvj d.	Cornelius Willoe	viij d.
John Succkole, per pol	viij d.	Sarah Deforest	viij d.
Isaack Tranell, per pol	viij d.	Anto: Desallo	viij d.
John Parinanterre, per pol ...	viij d.	John Trouley	viij d.
William Delahay, et vxor	xvj d.	Paule Crispine	viij d.
Abraham Devernewe	viij d.	Abell Pollie	viij d.
Abram Shaudrom	viij d.	John Vallett	viij d.
Cloud Marshawe	viij d.		

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL, $\frac{253}{5}$.

Certificate, [c. Feb. 1625], similar to the preceding.

Hundredum de Osulston.

From St. Giles in the Fieldes to Kensington.

Lodowic Richardes, alien, in Queenstr[ete], bonis ...	iij li. ...	16 s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{186}{425}$.

Indenture, 9 March, 22 James I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 19 February, 21 James I. (1624).

Burgus de Sowthwark.

St Saviours Parish.

Estrangeres, in the Close.

Mathew Beane	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Croft Kessall	j li. landes. ...	viij s.

Estrangeres, per poll.

Peter Goge	j poll. ...	viij d.
Daniell Tiberhine	j poll. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth Wollen	j poll. ...	viij d.
James Summers, in Angell Court	j poll. ...	viij d.
Gumber Williams	j poll. ...	viij d.
Lewes Mills, and his wife, in the Close	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
The wife of Croft Kessall	j poll. ...	viij d.

St Thomas Parish.

Estrangeres.

Hector Demount	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.

Estrangeres, per poll.

Hances Weller and Hances Michaelson, in Mr Cures howse	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
John Stevens, and his wife, in Mr Phifes * howse ...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Sara Deforne, in Pretties house	j poll. ...	viij d.
John Decoster, and his wife, in John Battins howse ...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Mary, the wife of Phillip Harris,† and one sonne in theire howse	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
John Harman, in Mr Sandens tenement	j poll. ...	viij d.
John Dowdwell, in the Tenementes	j poll. ...	viij d.
John Clementes, and his wife, in Mr Renshawes tenement	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Andrew Cuckques, and his wife, in Mr Demountes howse	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
John Dewise, and his mother, in his howse	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Peter Ambler, schoolemaster	j poll. ...	viij d.
Charles Deman, and his wife	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
John Huffman	j poll. ...	viij d.
Stephen de Smyth	j poll. ...	viij d.

---

* William Phife, Englishman.

† "Phillipp Harris, iij li. goodes—viij d.," Englishman.

St Georges Parish.

Estrangeres.

John Joanes	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Arnold Meere	[j li. goodes.] ...	v s. iiij d.

Estrangeres, per poll.

Jacomyn, the wife of Thomas Snowe in B . . . . Alley	j poll. ...	viij d.
Elizabeth Biggmore and J . . . kin Vandeport, in one house in the Minte	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
John Smyth, and Margery, his wife, in the Minte ...	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Jeremie Wh . . ., in the Minte	j poll. ...	viij d.
Anthonie Fane, and his wife	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Anthony Notto and Martine Demeane	ij polles. ...	xvj d.
Georg Wells, in Longlane	j poll. ...	viij d.
William Faulkney, there	j poll. ...	viij d.

St Olaves Parish.

Estrangeres.

[*The Waterside.*]*

Christian Gwilhelme	iij li. goodes. ...	xvj s.
Wilbert Speece	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Anthoine Tallone	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Roger Adony	iij li. goodes. ...	xvj s.
Peter le Peeper	iiij li. goodes....	xxj s. iiij d.
Hance Hobbingston	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
Jacob Huffman	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Arnold Allarde	iij li. goodes. ...	xvj s.
Peter Vorst	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.

The Landside.

Jacob Bowland	iiij li. goodes....	xxj s. iiij d.
Egberd Wyborne	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Rowland van Eke	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
James Annow	ij li. goodes. ...	x s. viij d.
Martyne Pulloyne	[iij li. goodes] ...	[xvj s.]
Abraham Bloyer	[iij li. goodes] ...	[xvj s.]
Theodore Brill	[ij li. goodes] ...	[x s. viij d.]
Allard Lynsell	j li. goodes. ...	v s. iiij d.
†.	. . .	. . .
Giles d[e Ve]le, servant to Peter le Pepper	[j poll.] ...	[viij d.]
Lewes [Lar]shee, servant to Sam[uell Binson]	[j poll.] ...	viij d.
Os[m]ond S[crom]e, [servant] to Hance Hobbingstone	[j poll.] ...	[viij d.]
The wife of William Cooke, in Toolies gate	j poll. ...	viij d.
Henry King, in the Isle of Docks	j poll. ...	viij d.
. . . .	j poll. ...	viij d.
. . . . . and Charles . . . . . the	ij polls. ...	xvj d.
Aff' . . . . . ., a Dutchman, servant with Samuell (?) Vincent	j poll. ...	viij d.

In Stone Lane.

Aff' The wife of Jacob Garet, Katherine the daughter, and Addam Jorden, a lodger	iij polls. ...	ij s.
The wife of Tobie Johnson	j poll. ...	viij d.
Giles Close, at Pickleherring	j poll. ...	viij d.
Cornelius van Hee	j poll. ...	viij d.
Aff' Addam Johnson, and Mary his wife	ij polls. ...	xvj d.

* See p. 264.

† Six or seven entries illegible here; see pp. 255, 264.

	Peter van Rutting, and his wife	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Hanno and John Gutram, servantes	ij polls.	xiij d.
	Jacob Johnson, servant to Peter Vorst	j poll.	viij d.
	Peter Peterson and his wife	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Charles Charles and Jacob Swithersonn, lodgers at Robert Wardens, in Horseydowne Lane	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Isack Pulloyne, sonne to Martyne Pulloyne	j poll.	viij d.
	In Tenter Alley.		
	The wife of John Enter	j poll.	viij d.
	John Galver, and his wife	ij poll.	xvj d
	Gleane Alley.		
	Abraham Jeremias, in Well Alley	j poll.	viij d
	Balthaser Houer, in Well Alley	j poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Lewes, in Well Alley	j poll.	viij d.
	John Cracknutt, and his wife	ij poll.	xvj d.
	Thomas Forloyne	j poll.	viij d.
	Ady Ostone, in Allard Lynsells howse	j poll.	viij d.
	Jessett de Foe and Peter White	ij poll.	xvj d.
	Jacob Henricke	j poll.	viij d.
	Peter Peter,* and his wife	ij poll.	xvj d.
	Daniell Mahew, and his wife		
	John Tuboy, Jerman Molloyne, and his wife, and the wife of Stephen Tyffen, both in one howse	iiij poll.	ij s. viij d.
	Isack Crome and John Buffen, both in a howse	ij poll.	xvj d.
	Addam Boulton, and his maid Katherine	ij poll.	xvj d.
	Margarett White, Mr Bloyers maide	j poll.	viij d.
	William Mayhew	ij poll.	
	John Watten, and his wife		xvj d.
	John Shram	j poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Durrant, in Wallnuttree Alley	j poll.	viij d.
	John Grewell, in Smythes Alley	j poll.	viij d.
	Harman Jesper	j poll.	viij d.
Aff'	Michaell Cooe	j poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{284}$.

Indenture, . . . †March, [22] James I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). In bad condition. See pp. 231, 296; also Subsidy No. $\frac{142}{307}$, 4 Chas. I.

[The Hundred of Ossulston.]

St. Katherens.

Straingers.

Goodes	Nicholas Jacobson	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Vandenor	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	James Estow ‡	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Bartholmew Powell	j li.	v s. iiij d.

Straingers, by powle.

	Pilgrime Johnson	—	viij d.
	Francis Allard	—	viij d.
Aff'	Michell Aronte	—	viij d.
	Widdowe Vandam	—	viij d.
Aff'	Katherin Dawson	—	viij d.
	Iques Duxe	—	viij d.

* *Peter le Peeper* on p. 266. † On or before 10th March; see the Act. ‡ Or *Elton*.

Eastsmithfeild.

Strangers.

Goodes	Peter Leonartes	xv li.	[iiij li.]
	William Host	xx li.	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
	Abraham Harwin	[iij li.]	[xvj s.]
	James Jacobson	. . .	. . .
	Henrie Barnes	[x li.]	[ij li. vj s. viij d.]
	Christopher Penn	[j li.]	[v s. iiij d.]
	Joes Marigraue, sen'	[v li.]	xxvj s. viij d.]
	Peter Godscalke	[iij li.]	[xvj s.]
	Charles van Payne	[ij li.]	[x s. viij d.]
	Harman Johnson	. . .	. . .
	William Storkes	. . .	. . .
	John Garrison	. . .	. . .
	Peter Vaneffen	. . .	. . .
	Harmond Rowland	. . .	. . .

Strangers, by the powle.

	Margarett, the wife of Henry	[—]	[viij d.]
*	. . . . .	. . .	. . .
	John Mull	—	[viij d.]
	Leonard Shopphowse	—	[viij d.]
	John Androes and his wife	—	[xvj d.]
	Jacob Wemer	—	[viij d.]
	Nicholas Mathews and his wife	—	[xvj d.]
	Jacob Shophowse	—	[viij d.]
	Lawrence Beck	—	[viij d.]
	Giles de Grove	—	viij d.
Aff'	John Somerfeild	—	viij d.
	David Dirickson	—	viij d.
	Nicholas Spaltman	—	viij d.
Aff'	Jacob Hundred	—	viij d.
	Isaak James and his wife	—	xvj d.
Aff'	Josias Bullwyn	—	viij d.
	Rowland Hubberd and his wife	—	xvj d.
	Gabriell Pubberd [*sic*], his sonne, of the age of xliiij (?) yeares, and Bastian Pubberd, his dorghter	—	xvj d.
	Servants to Mr James Demetrius:—		
	Averick de Erke	—	ij s.
	Reymor Cosier		
	Cristmas Deckweller		
	Servants to Mr Peter Leonarts:—		
	Barbara Leonarts	—	v s. iiij d.
	Leonard Leonards		
Aff'	Peter Wolfe		
Aff'	John Cumminge		
Aff'	Simon Kesar		
Aff'	Peter Lovemberghe		
Aff'	Martie Brover		
Aff'	John Mersnecke		

RADCLIFFE.

Strangers.

John van Heast	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.

* Four entries faded here.

Wappinge and Copthall.

Straingers.

Goodes	Hawnce Ruddkers	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	Martin Brwkers	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
	Adrian Peeterson	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.

Rosemary Lane.

Straingers.

	Andrean Flancoe	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter vander Broke	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John Vennable	j li. ...	v s iiij d.
	. . . . . gar	. . . ...	. . .
	Peter Vanhulst	. . . ...	. . .
	Daniell Van	. . . ...	. . .
	John Homed	. . . ...	. . .
	Adrian Decroke	. . . ...	. . .
	——— Gabus, widdowe	. . . ...	. . .
	Wassell Wassell	j li. ...	v s. iiij d.

Straingers, per pole.

	John Grese	— ...	viij d.
	Peter Devay	— ...	viij d.
	Peter Henrick	— ...	viij d.
	Jane Chambers, widdowe	— ...	viij d.
	James vn [*sic*] Braughton	— ...	viij d.
	John Lambord	— ...	viij d.
	James . . . oy	— ...	viij d.
	James Decr[ove]	— ...	viij d.
	Lever B[ethuta]	— ...	viij d.
	Jeremy Fle[men]	— ...	viij d.
	William Antoine	— ...	viij d.
	John de Merree	— ...	viij d.
	Noye Cookeley	— ...	viij d.
	Jeremy le Grand	— ...	viij d.
	Haunce van Cunyngham	— ...	viij d.
	Abraham Bazente	— ...	viij d.
	Arnold Bandwright	— ...	viij d.
	Peter de Buco	— ...	viij d.
	Terre Masere	— ...	viij d.
	John Fevere	— ...	viij d.
	James Duke	— ...	viij d.
Aff'	Charles Smyth	— ...	viij d.
	Henry Vanderbank	— ...	viij d.
Aff'	Emanuell Smith	— ...	viij d.
	Bartholmew Lashawe	— ...	viij d.

Stratforde Bowe.

Strangers.

Goodes	John [Salla]dine, gen'	[v li.] ...	[xxvj s. viij d.]

Hoxton.

Goodes	Arnold Lules, strainger	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.

Churchyard.

	Christian Vancourt, per le pole	— ...	viij d.

Hollowell Streete.

Straingers.

Goods	Godfrey Devitte	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Goods	John Heoland	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

Straingers, per le pole.

Holliwell Howse.

Samuell Mercave and his wife	—	...	j s. iiij d.
John Gardner	—	...	viij d.
Aff' Danyell Fossee, Aff' Garrett Vanawke, Adryan Nesse, Aff' Peter Cakee, Aff' Peter Norman	—	...	iij s. iiij d.

Holliwell Street.

James Deplew, Peter Bokee, John Dekooe and John Peale	—	...	ij s. viij d.

Gooddards Rents.

John Remee, Jonathan Aff' Sturnye, and Aff' his wife ...	—	...	ij s.

Spittle Feilds and Artillery Lane.

Strangers.

Aff'	Anglebar Desmond	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Goods	Peter James	iij li.	...	xvj s.

Strangers, per le pole.

	Marian Wood	—	...	viij d.
	James Collier	—	...	viij d.
	Anthony Beline	—	...	viij d.
	Peter Grove	—	...	viij d.
	Peter Sabar	—	...	viij d.
	John Trulley	—	...	viij d.
	Lazarus Blanch	—	...	viij d.
	Michaell Mush	—	...	viij d.
	Mathew Huffum	—	...	viij d.
	Marian Gabar	—	...	viij d.
	Mathew Dentcar	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Jeromie Fawde	—	...	viij d.
	John Shembowe	—	...	viij d.
	Miles Collyer	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	John Blomeer	—	...	viij d.
	Mathew Gromawe and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
	Andrew Hannock	—	...	xvj d.
	John Cremew	—	...	xvj d.
	Cornelius Wright	—	...	xvj d.
	Pawle Feild	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Ray and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
	James Malew	—	...	viij d.
	John Hane and his wife	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	James Fryer	—	...	viij d.
	John Trull	—	...	viij d.
	John Brefoe	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	James Bowke	—	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Page	—	...	viij d.
	Henry Matees	—	...	viij d.
	James Feild...	—	...	viij d.

	Maximilian Morris ...	—	viij d.
	Bartholmew Coytoones	—	viij d.
	Samuell Balloose	—	viij d.
	Furming Carew	—	viij d.
	Tobie Stoone	—	viij d.
	Anthony Mowse	—	viij d.
	Albert Casteele	—	viij d.
	Danyell Twayle	—	viij d.
	Danyell Depree	—	viij d.
	John Lambert	—	viij d.
	John Twayle	—	viij d.
	Xp'ofer Depree	—	viij d.
	Philip Lowgate	—	viij d.
Aff'	Anthony Dortrell and his wife	—	j s. iiij d.
	John Ennyon	—	viij d.
	George Lambert	—	viij d.
	Peter White	—	viij d.

Saffronn Hill.

Strangers, by powle.

Mathew Plonell (?) ...	—	viij d.
Gilmett Plonell (?). widowe	—	viij d.
. . . . .	—	viij d.

Drurye Lane.

Reynold Fountayne, stranger, per pole ...	—	viij d.

Princestreete.

Peeter Disher, stranger, per pole ...	—	viij d.

. . . . . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{535}$.

"**Portion** of an Assessment." * [James I. ?]

[ALDERSGATE WARD.]

Long Lane.

Straingers.

Henry Squisiter	ij li.	x s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{539}$.

"**Assessment** of a Subsidy. [James I.]" *

TOWER WARD.

Mark Lane Precinct.

Guild Hall pd. 1. B. 10 s. { Ann Foretree, widdow, strainger.
Jacob Fortree, marchaunt, strainger.

---

* This title is taken from the Calendar.

DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Book 10, No. 46.

St Catherins.

Names of Duitshmen, aswell denisons as others, incorporated in the Duitsch Churche, doing som occupation, dwelling in the Minoris Streete and vpon St. Catherins, one of the subvrbs of this Cittie of London. And also the number of those, aswell Inglishmen as others, whiche they do sett to worke. [Temp. James I. ?]

Straungers being denisens.		Straungers being no denisens.		
Bailleus Place.		*Minoris Streete.*		
Jhon Yefelart, tailor, English, jorneman	1	Rogier van Herwege, silctwister, delivered by a bill, Inglish worck fookes		35
Towerditshe.		Duitshworkefolkes	17	
Sibrecht Ingelberric, gouner, Inglishmen	2	Franchois de Nenkele, by a bill, Inglish worckefolkes		30
St. Catherins.		*In the Minoris.*		
Lambert Pieters, cotteler, Inglismen	4	Nicolas Adriansen, nidelmaker, Inglishmen		8
Dierick Veigne, alias Wyngaert, shoemaker, Inglishmen	2	Marten van Ouerstat, baker	—	—
Herman Duymen, tailor	—	*Minoris Streete.*		
Lambert Willems, coutteler, Inglisman boren, Inglishmen	4	Harry Cope, harnosmaker, Inglishmen		3
Jh[o]n Michiels, couper, Inglishmen	2	*St. Catherins.*		
Eastsmithfielde.		James Mulkens, kandelmaker	—	—
Edward Reyers, seruant of the Widowe Ruts, shoemaker	—	Herry van Linden, kandelmaker	—	—
William Fogge, goner, freeman of London, Inglisman	1	*Nechtingal Leane.*		
Jhon Mattheux, gouner, Inglishmen	2	Anthony de May, silcweuer	—	—
Marlerez Rente.		*Marlerez Rente.*		
Dieric Muet, couper, Inglishmen	1	Hans Ghisels, baker	—	—
St. Catherins.		Franchois Frans, smith	—	—
Rutger Artsen, gouner, Inglishmen	1	Duitch workman, his sonne	1	
East Smithfilde.		*Pan Alley.*		
William Franck, lockmaker, Inglismen	3	Jhon Faber, a smith	—	—
Pieter Beirens, couper, Inglishmen	3	*Bel Alley.*		
Jhon Dhertoge, kandelmaker	—	Herry Wellems, taillor	—	—
Symon Coryn, stockmaker, Inglishmen	3	*In the Hell.*		
Cornellis van Essem, gierdelmaker, Inglishmen	3	Lambert Jansen, stockmaker	—	—
Augustyn Jans, couteler, Inglishmen	3	Jeames Houc, silcweuer, Inglishmen	—	2
Duitshman	1	*Great Gardyn.*		
Catherins Leane.		Michiel Canssen, a maker of inst[r]uments for churigiens, Inglismen		1
Bartholomeus Pieters, hatmaker, Inglishmen	11	Pieter de Fay, gierdelmaker	—	—
Pieter Frans, hatmaker, Inglisworckmen	5	Jhon the Pelsenare, silcweuer	—	—
		Craft Kessels, silcweuer, Inglismen		1

Denesens ...	20	Taillers	3	Cupers	3	Strangers ...	18
Inglish worcfolcs	50	Gouners	4	Lokmaker ...	1	Inglish worcfolkes	70
Dutsh	1	Cottelers ...	3	Kandelmakers ...	3	Dutshe	18
		Shoemakers ...	2	Stecmakers ...	2		
		Girdelyronmakers	2	Silctwisters ...	2		
		Hatmakers ...	2	Bakers	2		
		Smiths	3	Harmaker (*sic*) ...	1		
		Silcweuers ...	4	Nidelmaker ...	1		

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{482}$.

(Membranes 5 and 6.)

Indenture, [2 April, 1 Charles I., 1625, of the payment of] the third Subsidy [granted 21 James I., 1624]. Title lost; signed by John Gore, Lord Mayor. See also No. $\frac{147}{549}$, 4 Chas. I.

[Aldgate Ward.]

[*Allhallow's in the Wall, St Andrew Undershaft, or St Catherine Creechurch.*]*

Strangers.

Cornelius Mandevelt	xx li.	... [v li. vj s. viij d.]
Adrian Hendericke	xl li.	... x[li. xiij s. iiij d.]
James Debee	xx s.	... [v s. iiij d.]
James Godscall	xl li.	... [x li. xiij s. iiij d.]
Daniell Rossen	ij li.	... [x s. viij d.]
John Francisco Siperano, et vxor	per pole.	... xvj d.
The wife of Daniell Bramse	per pole.	... viij d.
James Masse, et vxor	per pole.	... [xvj d.]
Balthazar Muskall, at Mr Blackwells	per pole.	... [viij d.]
Ambrose Reglemorte	per pole.	... viij d.
Catherin Wimons	per pole.	... viij d.
Affid' Peter Vickars	per pole.	... viij d.
The widowe of Rich: Stokes	per pole.	... viij d.
Symon de Roll, in Bevis Markes	per pole.	... viij d.
Hance Voricke (?) and Christian . . . . spar, his servantes	per pole.	... xvj d.
Abraham de Cooler, in Mr [Go]ds[kalls]	per pole.	... viij d.
Affid' John . . . . l and *Joyce Cusco*[*tt*], servantes to Ald[e]r[m]an Ca . . hell	per pole.	... xvj d.
Nicolas Williamson, at [Mr Godfries]	per pole.	... viij d.

St Katherine Col[*eman Parish*].

Strangers in the same Parishe.

Oate Hempson, in Widowe Gressams	per pole.	... viij d.
Abraham Desars, et vxor	per pole.	... xvj d.
John and William More	per pole.	... xvj d.
Jacob Depree	per pole.	... viij d.
Anthonye Trian, et vxor, and Prudence Hobell, there ...	per pole.	... ij s.
The wife of George Margettes	per pole.	... viij d.

* The Certificate showing those who did not pay this Subsidy, p. 295, places *Vickars* and *Cuscott* under *Allhallows* [*in the Wall*]. *James Godscall* is placed under *St Andrew Undershaft* on p. 247. These two parishes were sometimes placed together in the Subsidies; see p. 20; also ii., pp. 223, 476. *Debee* is placed under *St Katherine Creechurch* on p. 247; *Siperano* under *St Olave's*; the widow of *Richard Stokes* under the *Dukes Place*; etc.

John Baptista, att Mr Beanes	per pole. ...	viij d.
Thomas Trebinder	per pole. ...	viij d.
Widow Harman	per pole. ...	viij d.
John Vanlowe, et vxor	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Mary J . opps and Paule her sonne, at Cramtrees (?) house	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Cornelius Garret	per pole. ...	viij d.

St Olaues Hartst[reet].

Strangers.

. . . . . .

[*St James's Parish.*]*

[Strangers.]

Arnold de Grove	per pole. ...	viij d.
Joice Moreman	per pole. ...	viij d.
Joane Slabberd	per pole. ...	viij d.
Daniell de Crocke, et vxor	per pole. ...	[xvj d.]
[Affid'] Peter Feild	per pole. ...	[viij d.]
Anne Bayeard	per pole. ...	[viij d.]
Lewis Derry	[per pole.] ...	[viij d.]
John de Feavor, et vxor	[per pole.] ...	[xvj d.]
Erasmus Henricke	[per pole.] ...	[viij d.]
Affid' Elizabeth Oateman	[per pole.] ...	[viij d.]
John Henowe	[per pole.] ...	[viij d.]
Affid' Sinkin Croke, at David Clinkenborroughes	[per pole.] ...	[viij d.]
Widowe (?) Crokenburie and Pr	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Harman Hekers wife	per pole. ...	viij d.
Garrett Garrettson	per pole. ...	viij d.
Affid' Henricke Midledor, in . . . . . wes-house	per pole. ...	viij d.
Dominick van Outweeke	per pole. ...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{510}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Aldersgate Ward.

St Martins le Graund Precinct.

Straungers.

Paule Vanherbert	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Peter Bartlett	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Peter Beard	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Peter Clarke	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Hiliard Vanderhoven	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.
James Flower	iij li. ...	xvj s.
Grigory Eatersprott	iij li. ...	xvj s.

Longlane.

Straingers.

Giles Bushopp	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
Henry Squisiter†	ij li. ...	x s. viij d.

* *The Dukes Place* on p. 248; *St James's* on p. 295 and in the Subsidy of 4 Chas. I.
† *Scussetres* on p. 181; *Coseter* on p. 236.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{511}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Bishopsgate Warde.

Alhallowes.

Strainger.

[Cert']	John Fortree	lxxxx li.	xxiiij li.

St Hellens ; St Ethelboroughs.

Straingers.

	Esaias Fourry, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	John de Lange, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
	Widowe Atkins	per poll.	viij d.
Exon'	Nicholas Macheline, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Exon'	John Vandenbindon, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.

Strainger.

Affid'	William Passens	per poll.	viij d.

St Buttolphes.

Straingers.

	David Staneere	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Cert'	Joas de Neave	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Amy Lemote	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Luke de Mamey	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas de Buzie	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	James Guyon	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Marke Mansell	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Vime	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	James Cursoone	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Lordall	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Guilliam le Sage	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	William Dedam	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Elias Lever	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Nicho: Malkabett	per poll.	viij d.
	John Tull	per poll.	viij d.
	Alexander Lenon	per poll.	viij d.
	Giles Lecaone	per poll.	viij d.
	John Gaveree	per poll.	viij d.
	Giles Williawe	per poll.	viij d.
	Phillipp le Clarke	per poll.	viij d.
	Abraham Levooe	per poll.	viij d.
	Peter Faulconer	per poll.	viij d.
	Noel Focier	per poll.	viij d.
	David Levoos	per poll.	viij d.
	Robert Tregoe	per poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Debois	per poll.	viij d.
	Luke Cresine	per poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Derobee	per poll.	viij d.
	Widowe Barber	per poll.	viij d.
	Anthony Lansell	per poll.	viij d.
	Toby Burry	per poll.	viij d.
	Rocke Deforsee	per poll.	viij d.
	John Tiveline	per poll.	viij d.
	Joas Mace	per poll.	viij d.

	Luke Bickquee ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Mary Bewteet ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peter Morshewe ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Cheappoone ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Judith Fountayne ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jacob Joveline ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Hester Defavee ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	James Tregoe, et vxor ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Daniell Venne ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Peter Kerry ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Samuell Vrindes ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Phillipp le Page ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Adrian Plesoone, et vxor ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Artus Tironie, et vxor ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Abell Sowell ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Nichodeame Dorogee, et vxor ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Frauncis Troulie ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Cornelius ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Coosen ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jaques Roopee ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jonas Develliers ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Antho: Feild ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Maximilian Lamberte ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Arnold Baccooe ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Antho: Delatree ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	John Vois ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . . . Devilier ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	[D]aniell Levenberge ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . . . Perrier (?) ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . . . e Hanmere [or Hanniere] ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . . . atrier (?) ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . .	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . .	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . . . goyn ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	[Adr]ian Sourde ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	. . . . . Fromeau ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	[Joh]n Depriall ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	[N]icholas Peacocke ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jereme Legrape ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John le Tall, et vxor ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Luther Derobee, et vxor ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Nicho: Devermoy ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John de Viliers ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Glaud Marsheau ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Martin Neece ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Michaell Delnie ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Matern Carteleau ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Beauqueasne ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Tiball Gromthome ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Jeremy Ruppee ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Dusear ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Paule de Ruella ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Delbeaufe ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	James Glover ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Dame Joveline ...	per poll. ...	viij d.

William Laforce	per poll.	viij d.
John Chambert	per poll.	viij d.
Peter Meury	per poll.	viij d.
Godfrey Vanhazell	per poll.	viij d.
Peter Vancourte	per poll.	viij d.
Charles Segars, et vxor	per poll.	xvj d.
Abell Polley	per poll.	viij d.
Peter Robline	per poll.	viij d.
Adam Bowen	per poll.	viij d.
John Massell	per poll.	viij d.
Widowe Talley	per poll.	viij d.
Charles le Roy	per poll.	viij d.
Paule Morreau	per poll.	viij d.
Daniell Chambeau	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{512}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Candlewickestreete Warde.

St Mary Abchurch, St Lawrence, St Martin Orgars, St Nicholas Acons, St Clements, and St Michaels Parishes.

Strangers.

	Derricke Oast	xv li.	iiij li.
	James Hobell	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
Exon'	*Sr Thomas Coteeles	CCC li.	lxxx li.
	Charles Boulteen	xxv li.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	The Widow van Calfe	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Exon'	Alexander van Enden	xxx li.	viij li.
Exon'	Abraham Dollin	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Exon'	William Abeeles	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Samuell Cosens	iij li.	xvj s.
	Nicholas Winterbecke	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Cornelius de Bectry	per poll.	viij d.
	James Hobell	per poll.	viij d.
	Jaques de Renialine	per poll.	viij d.
	Joyce Hill	per poll.	viij d.
	Margarett Hill	per poll.	viij d.
	Harmond Francklin	per poll.	viij d.
	John de Dorper	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{513}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Colemanstreete Ward.

St Oalues et St Margaretts.

Strangers.

[Cert']	David Marshall	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Daniell Litlehouse	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Robert Terry	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Peter Doby	ij li	x s. viij d.

* Cert' struck out.

[Cert']	John Franckvilley	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Mathewe Bolt	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Jacob Speed	ij li.	x s. viij d.
[Cert']	Elizabeth Delafountaine, widowe	lx li.	xvj li.
[Cert']	Sr Danyell de Line	C li.	xxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.
	James Frapere and John Tallere	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
[Cert']	John de Campe	ij li.	x s. viij d.

Strangers per poll.

Anthony de la Villey, et vxor	xvj d.
Harmon Michaell and Sarah his wife	xvj d.
Noah Bartram and Anne his wife	xvj d.
Jane Wood, the wife of Peter Wood	viij d.
John Deacomb and Marye his wife	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{514}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Chas. I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Portesoken.

St Buttolphes without Algate.

Strangers.

	Peter Damard	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Jane Garrett	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Anthony de Quilland	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter de Quilland	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Wadamant	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Jacob Valley	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Lamoine	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Stephen de Marshie	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Warner Pinne	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	James Gartred	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Vanderbrooke	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Chrissey de Quester	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Affid'	Henry Dynott	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Sheeshawe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Lewes Floreydon	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Gabryell Trinnion	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Cabbelewe	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Walskeere	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Jacob Prinn	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Affid'	Claud Dufoure	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Jacob Bence	per pol.	viij d.
	James Parrin, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Christofer Eggnior, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Jerard Legroyne	per pol.	viij d.
	John Deffreese, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Xp'ofer Weston	per pol.	viij d.
	Gilbert Doll, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
Affid'	Cornelius Seacroft, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Harman Stafford, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Daniell Delacourte, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Thomas Sencions, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
Affid'	Leonard Peters	per pol.	viij d.
	Bartholmewe Accorne	per pol.	viij d.

	John Wooringham	per pol.	viij d.
	Anne Vandeplottes	per pol.	viij d.
Affid'	Bartholmewe Leffever	per pol.	viij d.
	Maudline Rayneere	per pol.	viij d.
	Leonard Vanderbane, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Vallentine Willioe, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	John Decane, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	John Nicholas	per pol.	viij d.
	Xp'ofer Bessener, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Jane Nevenhowse	per pol.	viij d.
	John Freeborne [or Fatborne]	per pol.	viij d.
	Alice Timberman	per pol.	viij d.
Affid'	Nicholas Gooves	per pol.	viij d.
	Hendricke Bursman, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Fraunces Walwine, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	James Mahewe	per pol.	viij d.
	John Mercy, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	David Garline, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Abraham Garline, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Katherine Cornehill	per pol.	viij d.
Affid'	Joyce Deprill, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	John Covy, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	Monday Provy, et vxor	per pol.	xvj d.
	John Price	per pol.	viij d.
	Frauncis Robline	per pol.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{515}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Farringdon Without.

St Sepulchers Parrishe.

Straingers.

[Af']	John Delyne	vj li.	xx[xij s.]
	Docter Mathias	v li.	xxvj s. [viij d.]
Af'	John Decreete	x li.	liij s. [iiij d].

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{516}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Chas. I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Cornhill.

St Michaells Parish.

Strangers.

Exon'	Francis Vanacre	xxx li.	viij li.
	Zachary Writinge	iij li.	xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{517}$.

Indenture, [2 April, 1 Charles I., 1625, of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I., 1624].

Ward of Castlebay[nard].

Christchurch & St Faiths Parishes.

Stranger.

Theodor Deodate, Docter	vj li.	xxxij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON $\frac{147}{519}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

Limestreete Warde.

St Andrewes Vndershaft Parish.

Strangers.

Martin Garret	iij li.	...	xvj s.
Exon' { Thomas Rouse	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Exon' { Dominico Bowens	xv li.	...	iiij li.
William Reeve	iij li.	...	xvj s.
John Jasper	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

Strangers, per pole.

Sarah Victor, the wife of Anthony Victor	per pole.	...	viij d.
In the house of John Lord: Mary Merchant, widowe	per pole.	...	viij d.
Francis Mason	per pole.	...	viij d.
In the house of Mathewe Silum: Mary Silum and Sarah Silum, his daughter [*sic*]	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Sarah van Brunkhurst, widowe	per pole.	...	viij d.
Tobias vanden Abeale; and one Mary Boneherringe, widowe, in his house	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Elizabeth Oldnoll, the wife of Francis Oldnoll	per pole.	...	viij d.
In the house of Giles Vandeputt*: Sarah his wife and Jane Joupine	per pole.	...	xvj d.
In the house of Martin Garrett: Nicholas Vanduren and Nicholas Pelser.	per pole.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{524}$.

Indenture, [2] April, [1] Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Much lost; see p. 252, and Subsidy No. $\frac{147}{543}$, 1 Chas. I.

Vintrey [Ward].

Trinity, St [Thomas] Appostles, St John, and St Michaells Parishes.

Strangers.†

The Widowe Kinge	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
John B[a]ptistoe	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Affid' Peter Defever	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

Strangers, per poll.

Peter Harman	—	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{526}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Very faded and partly mutilated.

Queenehith Ward.

. . . . . ‡

Trinity and Mildredes Precinct.

Strainger.

Nicholas Jacobb	per poll.	...	viij d.

---

* Englishman. † This title may not refer to these parishes but to the whole Ward. ‡ See p. 250.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{536}$.

Indentures, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 2 James I. (1624). Fragmentary.

[Membranes 4-6.]

Langborne Warde.

. . . . . .

[*St Nicholas Acon.*] *

Strang[ers].

	Jacob de Best	[v li.]	[xxvjs. viij d.]
exr	Jacob de Kent	. . .	. . .
exr	The Widowe Soane	. . .	. . .
exon'	Peter van Paine, at	[per poll.]	[viij d.]
	Margaret Stricke, at the said (?)	[per poll.]	[viij d.]
	Suzan de Best, at Mr B[estes]	[per poll.]	[viij d.]

[*Alhallows, St Benet Gracechurch, and St Dionis Backchurch.*] †

Strangers.

	Henry Sauage	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Garret Cozens	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Exon'	Abraham Vandelden	Cxx li.	xxxij li.
	James Cole	xxx li.	viij li.
	Henry Pooles	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Peter Fowntaine and Paule Fountaine, at Mr Delanoies howse	per poll.	xvj d.
	Jacob Segars and Elizabeth Sion, at Mr Corcellis howse	per poll.	xvj d.
	Augustine Russan and Henry Durham, at Mr Sauage his howse	per poll.	xvj d.

[Membranes 7-9.]

Tower Ward.

Strangers.

Andrewe Bovey	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
Jaques Herwyn	xv li.	iiij li.
William Anthony	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
Jaques Glorier	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Doctor Demeres	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
John Kipp	xxx li.	viij li.
Jaques Growlier	per poll.	viij d.
William Anthony	per poll.	viij d.
Willoby, his wife	per poll.	viij d.
Jagoe,‡ his apprentice	per poll.	viij d.
J[a]ques Herwin, and John Steneta his seruante	per poll.	xvj d.
Andrewe Boner	per poll.	viij d.
Jaques Demaster and Margaret his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
James Durham and Shurlutt his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
John Pellisonere and Mary his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
James Lesante § and Katherin his wife	per poll.	xvj d.
Nicholas Demeres	per poll.	[viij d.]
Doctor Demeeres and Sara his wife	per poll.	[xvj d.]

* See p. 241. † See p. 241. ‡ Or Jaqoe? § *Lefant* on p. 251.

[Membranes 20-22.]

DOWGATE WARDE.

Great Allhallowes.

Straingers.

	John de Buck	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
exon'	Henry Hovener	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Balthezer Louerman	iij li.	xvj s.

Strangers in Dowgate Ward, per po[ll].

	Jasper Hinde	[viij d.]		Henry Miller	viij d.
	Jacob Johnson	viij d.		Cornelius Cooper	viij d.
	Edward Wocker	viij d.	Aff'	William Meares	viij d.
	John Spurwert	viij d.		Peter Mason and his wife	xvj d.
	Peter Wolraven	viij d.		Giles Lampley	viij d.
	Ingle Weardes	viij d.		Garret Sluce	viij d.

Sum—viij s. viij d.

St Lawrence Pountneyes Ward [sic].

Straingers.

Affid'	* Geiles Vanbrooke	xv li.	iiij li.
Cert'	Samuell Fortree	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Peter Gast	xl s.	x s. viij d.

St Johns.

Straingers.

Cert'	Esayas Watkyns	xv li.	iiij li.

[Membranes 23-26.]

CRIPLEGATE WARD.

St Albones.

Strangers.

	Xp'ofer Messenger	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Balthasar Messener [sic]	per poll.	viij d.
	James vander Burse	per poll.	viij d.
Affid'	Annis Hamlet, an ould Dutch woman	per poll.	viij d.

[*St Alphage and St Olaue's.*]†

	Nicholas de Telway	per poll.	viij d.
	Christopher Sensum	per poll.	viij d.
	Mary Stratling	per poll.	viij d.
	Mary Lawrence	per poll.	viij d.
	Pascall Kinge and Gartrude his wife	per poll.	xvj d.

St Giles.

Strangers.

exr	Stephen le Gouse	iij li.	xvj s.
	Stephen Mountague	v li.	xxvj s. [viij d.]
	Michaell de Berke	xl s.	[x s. viij d.]
Affid'	Mr Lanere	xl s.	[x s. viij d.]

[Membranes 27-29.]

BROADSTREETE WARDE.

St Xpr'hers.

	M^res^ Flack, wife to Nathaniell Flack, estr'	per poll.	viij d.

* *Cert'* struck out.

† See page 242.

St Mildreds and Woolchurch.

	Peter Andier, stranger	per poll.	viij d.
exon'	Nicholas Crowyn, stranger, in landes	xx li.	viij s.

St Bennett Finck.

Strangers.

	Raphe Thorie, Doctor of Phisick	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
exon'	John de Luce	xl li.	x li. xiij s. iiij d.
	The Widdowe de la Bove	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

[*St Peter the Poor.*] *

Strangers.

	John Kinge, per poll		viij d.
	Jane Kinge, his wife, per poll		viij d.
	John Inne, per poll		viij d.
	George Geldroppe, per poll		viij d.
Affid.	†John Kinge per poll		viij d.
Affid.	†Jane Kinge per poll		viij d.

Alhallowes in the Wall.

Strangers.

	Charles Hugobert	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Jasper Lichford	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Nicholas du Cane	iij li.	xvj s.
	John Harto	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	John Anslowe, estranger, per poll		viij d.
	M^res Frutier, stranger, per poll		viij d.
Affid'	M^res Symondes, per poll		viij d.
	Abraham de Lowe, per poll		viij d.

[Membranes 33-35.]

BREADSTREET WARDE.

. . . . . .

[*St Margaret Moyses.*]‡

Stranger.

	Fredericke Vanderzant	xl s.	x s. viij d.

[Membranes 39-41.]

BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

Saint Mary At[hill].

Str[angers].

	Seagar Corsellis	[xxx li.]	viij li.
	Xp'ofer Loves	[x li.]	[liij s.] iiij d.
	William de Fisher	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

Saint [Botol]phes P[arish].

	Peter Bull	v li.	[xxvj s. viij d.]
ex'	Peter Vanpaine	ij li	[x s. viij d.]
ex'	The Widdowe Vansteene	iij li.	[xvj s.]
ex'	Frauncis Peniteere	ij li.	[x s. viij d.]
ex'	Jacob Struse	ij li.	[x s. viij d.]
	Cornelius Vermewden	x li.	[liij s. iiij d.]

St Andrewes Parishe.§

[Aff']	Walron Lodowicke	[v li.]	[xxvj s. viij d.]

* See Subsidy No. $\frac{147}{547}$, 17 Oct. 1 Chas. I.
‡ See page 237.
† These two entries are in a different handwriting.
§ See p. 238; also m. 38, 43-45, and Subsidy No. $\frac{147}{563}$, 4 Chas. I.

[Aff']	Frauncis Syon	[v li.]	[xxvj s. viij d.]
	Baldwyn M[athewes]	[v li.]	[xxvj s. viij d.]
	Garrett V[a]nho	. . .	. . .
	Giles Lyons	[xx s.]	[v s. iiij d.]
[Aff']	Lewes Vandam	[xl s.]	[x s. viij d.]
Aff'	Phillipp Ja[cobson]	[xx li]	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
	Henry Vanh[o]ven	[v li.]	[xxvj s. viij d.]
	Lucas Jacobbs	[xv li.]	[iiij li.]

[Under *Saint Andrewes Parish* Mathewe de Quester, William and Oliver Clowbery, and John de la Barre, occur at the beginning of the English names. They are all valued "in landes," De Quester and Clowberry at x li. each, and De la Barre at xv li. See also membranes 38, 43-45, 17 Oct., 1 Chas. I.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{537}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1625).

Farringdon Without.

St Dunstaines Parish.

	Vann Keepe, stranger	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Affid'	Mr Gilbeare, stranger	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{555}$.

Indenture, 2 [Apri]l, 1 Charles I., [1625, of the payment of] the third Subsidy [granted 21 James I., 1624].

Farringdon Within.

Strangers.

	Adrian Roquaney	xv li.	iiij li.
Affid'	The Widowe Hardrett	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Beusheere	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	William Petreete	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Fenricus	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Florentine Tanturier	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Dionis Barber	iiij li.	xxj s. [iiij d.]
	Joseph Besert	xx s.	v s. [iiij d.]
	Daniell Gaske	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John Turpin	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Stephen Sampson	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Margarett Mathew	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Soueraigne Hall	xl s.	x s. [viij d].
Affid'	Docter de Vall	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	John Salloman	xx s.	v s. iiij d.

Strangers, per pole.

	James Rawbary	viij d.
Affid'	John Quisare	viij d.
Affid'	John Quino	viij d.
	Mary Gaske, widowe	viij d.
	Lucy Bovier, wid[owe]	viij d.
	Peter Rashford and his wife	xvj d.
	Widowe Hinson	viij d.
	Isaack Leisure and Mary his wife	xvj d.
Affid'	Mary Venio, his maid	viij d.
	Frauncis Oren	viij d.

	Abraham Hardrett ...	viij d.
	Elizabeth Cones, at the Lady Darcies *	viij d.
	Anthery Merrer	viij d.
Affid'	Rachell Prichard, Isaack Mattia } in Mr Hardrettes Rentes	ij s. [*sic*]
Affid'	John Elias	[viij d.]
Affid'	Mr Greban his two children, at Mr Debushers	xvj d.
	John Levis and his wife, at Jonas Palmers	xvj d.
Affid'	John, at Mr Lucens	viij d.
Affid'	Peter Merier [or Mercer]	viij d.
	Stephen Tilley	viij d.
	Peter Gravier	viij d.
	Mr Lemott	viij d.
	David Brevan, Salomon Brevan, Mary Brevan, and Elizabeth Brevan	ij s. viij d.
Affid'	John Faith, Martin from Elbingin	xvj d.
Affid'	John from Hossen [*sic*], Hartwick from Holstein	xvj d.
	Claude Brucilla	viij d.
	John Mason, at Mr Tanfeildes	viij d.
	John his sonne	viij d.
	Two Dutchmen at Mr Duns	xvj d.
	Lawrence and Elizabeth Suborer, lyinge at Mr Gilbees	xvj d.
Affid'	Mathew Staine, Mathew Presuer } lying at Petters	xvj d.
Affid'	Mary Fritwell and hir daughter, at Mr Caradise	xvj d.
	Henry Mitchell, at Thomas Kempes	viij d.
	Garrett Porter and Tedore his man	xvj d.
Affid'	John Kenricke, John Myller } in Sambrookes † house	xvj d.
Affid'	Mr Rudolying, at John Audlies	viij d.
	William Guy	viij d.
	Peter Coodelin, lodging at Toby Parkes	viij d.
	Nicholas Russell	viij d.
	Mary Tantes	viij d.
Affid'	Daniell Forbe, at Mres . . . . . there	viij d.
Affid'	Lewis Rowett (?)	viij d.
Affid'	Jacob Jacklott	viij d.
Affid'	Frauncis Mo . . re	viij d.
	Peter Campe, in Demirg (?) . s Rentes	viij d.
	John Marshon	viij d.
	Solomon Treger	viij d.
Affid'	Symon Leisure	viij d.
	Samuell Kibeth	viij d.
Affid'	Symon (?) le Bucke	viij d.
Affid'	Isaack Desavise	viij d.
Affid'	James Mattr . .	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{592}$.

Indenture, [2] April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Portion torn off. See p. 237; also Subsidy No. $\frac{147}{562}$, 4 Chas. I.

* Lady Darcey is returned in the parish of St Anne's, Blackfriars.
† *Samuell Sambrooke*, Englishman, in Greyhound Alley, in St Annes Parish, Blackfriars.

BRIDGE.

[Strangers.]

	. . . . .	xxx li.	viij li.
[Affid']	. . . . .	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
[Affid']	[Lewis van Hoobr]ooke...	xxx li.	viij li.
	[Sara Duca]ne ...	iij li.	xvj s.
	[Marie Rus]sell *	iij li.	xvj s.
	[William] Vandam †	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	. . . . . du Butt	x li.	liij s iiij d.
[Affid']	[John] Loves	ij li.	x s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{593}$.

Indenture, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Faded; see Subsidy No. $\frac{147}{552}$, 2 Chas. I.

WALBROOKE WARD.

Strangers.

	Lewes de Bovey ...	xv li.	iiij li.
ex'	Cornelius Vanhell	ij li.	x s. viij d.
ex'	Peter de Fox ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	The Widowe de la Mall ...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
ex'	Peter Richault ...	lx li.	xvj li.
ex'	Peter de Busker ...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
ex'	Segar de Boyce, and his father	iij li.	xvj s.
	Abraham Lebone (?)	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	John Casteel (?) ...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	[Anthon]y Hublon	. . .	. . .
	[Giles] Vanbrough (?)	. . .	. . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{518}$.

Certificate, 28 May, 1 Charles I. (1625), by the Sub-Collector for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following persons had no goods or chattels within the *Ward of Aldgate.*

Allhallowes.

Peter Vicars, per pol ...	—	viij d.
Joice Cuscott, per pol	—	viij d.
Jeron' de Folde, in bonis	C s.	xxvj s. viij d.

Sancti Jacobi.

Peter Feild, per pol ...	—	viij d.
Elizabeth Oateman, per pol ...	—	viij d.
Sinkin Crooke et ‡ Dauid Clinkenborroughe, per pol ...	—	viij d.
Henr' Medledor ...	—	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{289}$.

Certificate, 30 June, 1 Chas. I. (1625) by the Sub-Collector for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following sums could not be levied.

* Or *Josias Wessell*, assessed at iij li., etc., in the Subsidy of 4 Chas. I.

† Or *Samuell Vandam*, etc.

‡ *Sic;* "at" on p. 283.

HUNDREDUM DE OSULSTON.

Hollowell Streete.

Strangers, per pole.

Daniell Fossee	viij d.	Peter Norman	viij d.
Garrett Vanarke	viij d.	Jonathan Sturney and his wife	xvj d.
Peter Cakee	viij d.		

Spittlefeildes.

Strangers, per pole.

Angeblar Desmond, in bonis iij li.	xvj s.	James Fryer	viij d.
Jeromy Fawde	viij d.	James Bookee	viij d.
John Blomere	viij d.	Anthoine Dortrell	viij d.
John Ray and his wife	xvj d.		

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{285}$.

Certificate, 4 July, 1 Chas. I. (1625), by the Sub-Collector for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following sums could not be levied.

HUNDREDUM DE OSULSTON.

St Katherins.

Strangers, per pole.

Michael Aront	viij d.	Katherine Dawson	viij d.

Eastsmithfeild.

Strangers, per poll.

Johannes Somerfeild	viij d.	Symon Kesar	viij d.
Jacob Hundred	viij d.	Peter Lovemborghe	viij d.
Josias Bullwyn	viij d.	Marke Brover	viij d.
Peter Woolfe	viij d.	John Marsuicke	viij d.
John Cuninge	viij d.		

Whitechapple.

St[rangers, per pole].

Charles Smith	viij d.	Emanuell Smith	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL, $\frac{252}{30}$.

Indenture, ... of the payment of "the third Subsidy" granted . . . . . .
[Last membrane only. Date lost.]

WARD OF BRIDGE.

. . . . . .

Strangers.

. . . . .	[per po]ll	viij d.
. . . . . [wi]ef of Wm Pitt	[per] poll	viij d.

ADDITIONS.

ADDITIONS.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, HENRY VIII., Vol. 25, Fos. 220-236.

"**Valuation** of the lands and goods of the inhabitants of London" * for a loan, 1522.

The Parishe of Saynct Christopher.

John Hubberd, straunger, takith wages of Marke Dodo,† by yere	xx li. ...	

The Parisshe of Allhallowen Barkynge.

John Pope, as he sayth, a free denyson	CC li. ...	M[1] li.
John Capon, as he sayth, a free denyson	C li. ...	M[1] li.
Vawse Meureux, Lukener	xx li. ...	

The Parishe of Saynct Barthelmew the Litel.

Straungers.

Phyllip de Barde, in goodes	C li. ...	vC li.
Bastyan Pynto, in goodes	CC li. ...	M[1] li.
Alvero de Estodillio, in goodes	C markes. ...	vC li.
Alvero de Medyna, in goodes	C markes. ...	vC li.
Phyllip de Aranda, in goodes	xx li. ...	C li.
Peter Champion, in goodes	xx li. ...	C li.
Mark Morion, in goodes	xx li. ...	vC li.

The Parysshe of Saynct Olouph in Towr Ward.

Phyllyp of Wylde, Frenssheman, in goodes	lx li. ...	
The same Phillip, in fees	xlviij li. ...	
Pety John, Frenchman, in fees	xxiiij li. ...	
John Cononcle, straunger, Sergeant of the Pastrye, seasse[d] at the Court, in goodes	xx li. ...	

The Parysshe of St Martin Orgar.

Barthelmew Penny, straunger, in fees, of the Kynge, by yere	xxv li. ...	

The Parysshe of St Olyves in the Old Juerye.

Maxillis van de Moore, straunger	lx li. ...	

IBID., Fos. 237-249.

"**Valuation** similar to the preceding; in a different hand." *

The Paroche of Saint Androwes Vndershafte.

Item, Vynsent Foxe, stranger borne, in goodes	xxx li. ...	
Item, the same, in fees	xx li. ...	

* This title is taken from the Calendar.

† Englishman.

The Paroche of Saint Mary Axe.

Item, Fraunces Philip, straunger, in goodes	xl li. ...	
Item, Campoche, straunger, in goodes	xx li. ...	

The Paroche of Saint Mary Somerset.

William Cryant, stranger	xl li. ...	
Item, Henry Fysshe, stranger	xxx li. ...	
John Wessalyng, straunger	xxx li. ...	

The Paroche of Saint Gabriell Fanchurche.

Antoni Vyvald, stranger	M[1] li. ...	M[1] M[1] li.
Henry Rygate, straunger	xl li. ...	vC markes.
Gyles Vyolett, straunger	xx li. ...	
Henry Johnson, straunger	xxx li. ...	
Henry Foxe, straunger	xx li. ...	
Gabriell Dograce, straunger	xx li. ...	
Oswalld Dockare, in goodes	xx li. ...	

The Paroche of Saint Androwes in Eastchepe.

Maryen Garyet, denyzen	l li. ...	CC li.
Jaspar Arnold, denyzen	xxvj li. ...	
Jespar Savoye, straunger	xx li. ...	
John Galyus, factour, and straunger borne	xl li. ...	
John By-god, factour and straunger	xl li. ...	
Ellys Carmanell, straunger	xx li. ...	

The Paroche of Saint George in Botollane.

Gyllome Dewayte, mynstrell, and straunger, in fees ...	xx li. ...	
Maryan Capell, merchaunte straunger, in goodes	xl li. ...	

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{109}$.

Indenture, 16 November, 15 Henry VIII. (1523), for "levying in goodes or landes forty poundes or aboue for Anticipacion" of the first payment of the Subsidy "lately granted".

Middlesex.

Thomas Stepekyn, de eadem [Whitechappell], alien, in bonis	xl li. ...	iiij li.
Stephanus Fesaunt, de eadem [Totenham], alien, in bonis ...	v li. ...	l li.
Willelmus Anthonys, de Estsmythfeld, an alien, in bonis ...	CC markes. ...	xx markes.
Gylys Harryson, de eadem, an alyen, in bonis	l li. ...	C s.
Cornelis Johnson, de eadem [Sainte Clementes Danes], alien, in bonis	xl li. ...	iiij li.
Cornelis Johnson, de eadem [le Towre], alyen, in bonis ...	l li. ...	C s.
Johannes de Pounde, de eadem, alyen, in bonis	C markes. ...	x markes.
Henricus Tothill, de Sainte Katheryns, in bonis	xl li. ...	xl s.

Indenture, 10 February, 15 Henry VIII. (1524), similar to the preceding, but it only mentions Stepekyn.

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL, $\frac{266}{12}$

"**Assessment** of anticipation of Subsidy," 15 Henry VIII. (1523-4), on the Queen's Chamber. In very bad condition.

THE QUENES CHAMBOUR.

Straunger.

Doctour Fernando, fees and wages ... ... viij^{xx}vj li. xiij s. iiij d. ... xvj li. x s.

Straunger.

John Soda, for fees and wages ... ... xxiiij li. ... xlviij s.

Gromes and Pages.

Straunger.

Symond de Wett, for goodes and catailles ... ... lxvj s. viij d. ... vj s. viij d.

The Stable.

Straunger.

Fraunces Negro, for fees and wages ... ... x li. ... xx s.

Straunger.

Launcellet de Coronble, for wages and fees ... ... vij li. x s. ... xiiij s. j d.

. . . . . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{184}{170}$.

Assessment, "[15 Henry VIII., 1523-4], of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 14-15 Henry VIII. (?)." This title is taken from the catalogue. In bad condition.

THE HUNDRED OF BRYXSTONE.

De Newington cum Walworthe et Blackmanstret.

viij d.	De Antoneo Rynvsse, wages, Dochman	xx s.
viij d.	De Peter Antony, wages, Dochman	xx s.

[De R]etheryth.

viij d.	De Robenes, a Frenchman, wages	xx s.
viij d.	De Johanne Harve, wages, a Breteyne	xx s.
viij d.	De Andrio Paye, wages, a Breteyne	xx s.

De Parochia Wansworthe.

viij d.	De Deryke Docheman, wages	xx s.
viij d.	De Saunder Fornes, a Scott, wages	xx s.

De Putney.

viij d.	De Jasper Docheman, wages	xx s.

De Mary Maudleyns next Barmondsey.

vij s.	De Joyse Arysmake, pro bonis, Dochman	vij li.
xvj d.	De Mathew Lambettes, wages, Docheman	xl s.
iiij s.	De Jacobo Leley, pro bonis, a Scott	iiij li.
xvj d.	De Corneles Sewart, pro ——, Do[ch]eman	xl s.

. . . . . .

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{184}{145}$.

Assessment, 2 February, 15 Henry VIII. (1524), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted [14-15 Henry VIII., 1523 ?].

Burgus de Suthwerk.

The Parishe of Saynct Olyf.

Item, Peter Caler, Doch, in gooddes of small valew	—	viij d.
Item, Walter Marten, Doch, in gooddes	iij li.	iij s.
Item, Adryan James, Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Alberd Fresse, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	vj li.	vj s.
Item, Henry Pascall, Doch, in gooddes	iij li.	iij s.
Item, John Seured, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, John Wylliams, Doch, in gooddes	iij li.	iij s.
Item, Garrard Vanderhay, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, William Hartfeld, Doch, in gooddes	iij li	iij s.
Item, George Johnson, Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Robert Nycholson, Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Sybbard Cooper, Doch, in gooddes	iiij li.	iiij s.
Item, Adryan Oneraye, Doch, in gooddes	liij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Item, John Ryddysdall, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.

. . . . . .

[*The Paryshe of Mary Magdalyn Ouery.*]*

Item, Laurence Wausell, Doch, ...	x . . .	. . .
Item, John Coper, Doch, his seruaunt, in wages	xx . . .	. . .
Item, Tylman Johnson, Doch, his seruaunt, in wages	xxx . . .	. . .
Item, Deryk Lennion, Doch, his prentes	[—]	[viij d.]
Item, Henry, his seruaunt, Doch, in wages	. . .	. . .
Item, Ysbrand Johnson, Doch, in goodes	. . .	. . .
Item, John Sernonnon, Doch, senner, his seruaunt, in wages	. . .	. . .
Item, John Sernonnon Doch, juner, his seruaunt, in wages	. . .	. . .
Item, Peter Morsse, Doch, his prentes	[—]	[viij d.]
Item, Leonard Freyght, Doch, his prentes	[—]	[viij d.]
Item, John Browne, Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Harman Schomakar, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, Thomas Hyll, her † seruaunt, Doch prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Henry Roo, Doche seruaunt, Doch prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Charles Dounsoyte, Lombard, in gooddes	vij li.	vij s.
Item, Cossanius, his felloe, Lombard, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Mount Ferdyng, Lombard, in gooddes	vj li.	vj s.
Item, Gyllam Pawne, Doch, in gooddes with his lone	xj li.	xj s.
[Item], Myllyn, his ‡ seruaunt, Doch, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
[Item], ... Mylman, Doch, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
§ Item, Arnold . . .	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Antony . . .	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Deryk De . . , in wages	[xl s.]	ij s.
Item, Garrard, Doch, in wages	xl s.	[ij s.]
Item, Deryk Albard, Doch, in gooddes	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.

* This title is taken from the total at the end of the parish.
† "The wyf of Peter Hyll," Englishwoman.
‡ "Christopher Fowlar," Englishman.
§ The names in the two preceding entries are lost. They were both assessed at xl s. and paid ij s.

Frenchmen.

Item, Stephyn Saymar, French, in gooddes	v li.	v s.
Item, Glod Galland, in gooddes	ix li.	ix s.
Item, John Russe . . d . , [in] gooddes	xiiij li.	xiiij s.
Item, William Base, his [prentes]	—	viij d.
Item, John Valley, in gooddes	xvij li.	xvij s.
Item, Symon Parcell, his seruaunt, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Peter Potter, his seruaunt, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	xx d.
Item, Gyllam Hache, in gooddes	vj li.	vj s.
Item, Xp'ofer Depre, seruaunt to Mont Ferdyng,* wages	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.
Item, James Robenett, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Stephyn Massok, his prentes	—	viij d.

Scottes.

Item, James Smyth, Scott, in gooddes	xij li.	xij s.
Item, Allen Yong, Scott, in gooddes	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.

The Paryshe of Saynct Thomas Hospitall.

Item, Garrard Lenthurst, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, John Johnson, Doch, in gooddes	iiij li.	iiij s.
Item, Ysbraund Court,' Doch, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, Gregory Derykson, Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Deryk Senbot', Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, Walter Clawson, Doch, in gooddes	iij li.	iij s.
Item, James Vananwarpen, Doch, in gooddes	v li.	v s.
Item, Bastyan Sommer, Doch, his seruaunt, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Item, Heugh' Adreanson, Doch, his prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Peter Johnson, Doch, his prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Frauncis Lyen, Doch, in gooddes	v li.	v s.
Item, Marten Benson, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	xiiij li.	xiiij s.
Item, Cornelys Mast, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	xv li. vj s. viij d.	xv s. iiij d.
Item, James, his seruaunt, Doch, prentes	—	viij d.
Item, John Vancollyn, Doch, his prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Mott Peterson, with [his] lone, in gooddes	vij li.	vij s.
Item, Arnold Feryoo, Doch, seruaunt, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Item, Rychard Cornelyson, Doch, prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Peter Barnard, Doch, prentes	—	viij d.
Item, Gertrude, Doch, prentysse	—	viij d.
Item, Wylliam Nowell, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, Adrean Freesse, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	[xij d.]
Item, John Adrean, Doch, his prentes	—	[viij d.]
Item, Peter van Ham, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	xlij li.	[lxxxiiij s. ?]

[There are ten entries much defaced here; two or three are Dutch.]

Item, Alberd Peterson, Doch, in gooddes	xl s.	ij s.
Item, James Buklar, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, Peter Huskyn, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	vj li.	vj s.
Item, Thomas Walrong, Doch, in gooddes	xx s.	xij d.
Item, John van Ham, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	xx li.	xl s.

Sertificate.—M^d that the said John van Ham is not so good in valew as at the tyme of the lone, by lxxx li., as thus he was at the tyme of the said lone valewed by his neyghburres for yll wyll more then his substaunce was, and also he ys a man ympotent and aged, and cannot werk for his lyvyng.

* Dutchman, see above.

Item, Henry Androwys, Doch, in goodes	xx s. ...	xij d.
Item, Barbara, seruaunt to Peter Fryar,* prentes	— ...	viij d.

Frenchmen.

Item, Poll Creke, in wages	iij li. ...	iij s.
Item, John Godderd, in wages	xx s. ...	xij d.
Item, Antony Feuer, in gooddes	xx s. ...	xij d.
Item, Rowland Baynard, in gooddes	liij s. iiij d. ...	ij s. viij d.
Item, Raynold Jorden, his seruaunt, in wages	v markes, vj s. viij d. ...	iij s. viij d.
Item, John Bowyer, in gooddes	xl s. ...	ij s.
Item, John Obere, his seruaunt, in wages	xl s. ...	ij s.
Item, Androw Launderyng, in gooddes	v li. ...	v s.
Item, John Roo, his seruaunt, in wages	iij li. ...	iij s.
Item, Peter Fryar, in wages	iij li. ...	iij s.
Item, Thomas Stampew, prentes	— ...	viij d.
Item, Mathew Tyse, prentes	— ...	viij d.

Scott.

Item, Androw Ramsaye, Scott, of small valew	— ...	viij d.

The Paryshe of Saynct Margarettes.

Item, Nycholas Fesaunt, French, in gooddes	xx s. ...	xij d.

. . . . . .

Scottes.†

Item, Downey Morrey, in gooddes	xl s. ...	ij s.
Item, Robert Dawson, of small valew	— ...	viij d.
Item, Robert Elyott, in gooddes	xx s. ...	xij d.
Item, William Oswald, of small valew	— ...	viij d.

The Paryshe of Saynct George.

Item, John Gerrardson, Doch, in gooddes	xx s. ...	xij d.
Item, Symon Sybotson, Doch, in gooddes	iij li. ...	iij s.
Item, Segar Segarson, Doch, his seruaunt, in wages ...	xl s. ...	ij s.
Item, Nycholas Adryan, his seruaunt, Doch, in wages ...	xl s. ...	ij s.
Item, John Seale, Doche, seruaunt, in wages	xl s. ...	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{113}$.

Indenture, 10 July, 16 Henry VIII. (1524), of the first payment of a Subsidy granted [14]-15 Henry VIII. (1523). Nineteen disjointed membranes; it is very doubtful whether they all belong to this Indenture.

[Membrane 5.]

Est Smythfelde.

Polle Walterson, stranger, in wages	vj li. ...	vj s.
Ranckyn van Gulyke, stranger	iij li. ...	iij s.
Harman Baker, stranger, in wages	xliij s. iiij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.
George Johnson, stranger, in wages	xliij s. iiij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.
John Garrardson, stranger, in wages	xl s. ...	ij s.
Garrard Jorden, stranger, in wages	xl s. ...	ij s.
Houbard Tomson, stranger, in wages	xliij s. iiij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.

* Frenchman, see below.

† They belong to St Margaret's.

Arnold Babeer, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
John Peterson, stranger, in wages	iiij li.	iiij s.
Geertkyn van Loven, stranger, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Yenken Covper, stranger, in wages	iij li. xiij s. iiij d.	iij s. viij d.
Human Adryan, stranger, in goodes	xx li.	xl s.
John van Delft, stranger, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Hans van Andwarpen, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d.	ij s. iiij d.
Harry Smyth, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
John van Hooren, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Pouwels Costars, in wages	nl.	viij d.
William Antony, stranger, in goodes	ij C marc'.	xiij li. vj s. viij d.
John van Akon, stranger, in wages	v li.	v s.
Rombold Symons, stranger, in wages	l s.	ij s. vj d.
Marten Bygart, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d.	ij s. iiij d.
William Inden Hoke, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Harman van Vennell, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
John van Nvysen, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Harman Wastfalinck, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Garrard Henderyckson, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Henderyk Rutkars, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Clays van Tongell, stranger, in wages	liij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Cornelys Henryckson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Gyllys Harryson, stranger, in goodes	l li.	v li.
Garrard Scharpe, stranger, in wages	iiij li.	iiij s.
Phelyp Johnson, stranger, in wages	iij li. xiij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Harman van Beke, stranger, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Jacob van Towre, stranger, in wages	l s.	ij s. vj d.
Clays van Cleve, stranger, in wages	l s.	ij s. vj d.
John Wyngartes, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d.	ij s. iiij d.
Clays Lewe, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
John van Gulyke, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Hans Lange, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
John Austyns, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Coenraet Dyrykson, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
John die Vos, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Garrard Peterson, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Myghell Luybson, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
John die Louckar, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Mathew ———, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Stephen Francke, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
John Richold, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
James van Nvyse,* stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Wynken Wynkenson, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
John Dryse, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Arnold van Nvsels, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Pouwels Ysford,† stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Rychard van Nvyse, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d.	ij s. iiij d.
Peter Myller, stranger, in wages	iiij li.	iiij s.
Harry Tysse, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Marten Vnderbrewer, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Florrans Porter, stranger, in goodes	xxx li.	iij li.
Gyllys Johnson, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.

* Van Use in vol. i., p. 11.

† Or Yffoıd.

Harry van Gylder, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
John van Cleve, stranger, in goodes	iij li. vj s. viij d.	iij s. iiij d.
George Harryson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Egbard Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Kemp Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Clays Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.

[Membrane 8; no heading.]

Laurence Aundrewes, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Richard Deryck, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
William Craylles, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Andrewe ———, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.

Fynesbury.

Thomas Cuthbert, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
Lambert Gofferton, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
Bartylmew Buryn, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.

[Membrane 9; no heading, partly decayed.]

*Whytechapell.**

Thomas Stepgen, stranger, in goodes	xl li.	iiij li.
George Sondey, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Fraunces Balle, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d	ij s. iiij d.
John van Vrbac, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Garrard Slepe, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d.	ij s. iiij d.
Jely Hemebere, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Marten Bowe, stranger, in wages	liij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Dyrycke Awcomte, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Arnold van Exmonte, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Barne Harryson, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
John Harryson, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Peter Johnson, stranger, in wages	liij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Henry Wynter, stranger, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Thomas van Walson, stranger, in goodes	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
John Johnson, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Derycke van Engyll, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Jakes Darlyngcort, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
John a Browhelere, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Stephene Beuren, stranger, in wages	xiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Water Lyppyng, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
John Belle, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Hansse Mylman, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
William Marques, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Gylles Garretson, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
Adryane Waters, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
James Tyssell, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.

Stratford at Bowe.

Petur George, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.

[Membrane 10.]

Lymost.

Guyllam Frencheman, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
William James, stranger, in goodes	iij li.	iij s.
Peter Hochyn, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.

* This heading is on mem. 4. See p. 319; also vol. i., p. 8, and compare the last few names in this parish.

[Membrane 12.]

Holborne.

Dyrycke Fecwte, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.

[Membrane 13. No heading; *Ratclyffe* written at the foot of the membrane.]

Ewen Wythan, stranger, in wages	xlvj s. viij d.	ij s. viij d.
Soberyng Putman, stranger, in goodes	x li.	x s.
Bowter Fontorn, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Cornelis Jamys, stranger, in goodes	n[l].	viij d.
John Stepdon, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
John Lytell, stranger, in goodes	n[l].	viij d.
Harman Leven, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.

[Membrane 14. No heading; partly decayed.]

. . . . . .

[*S[t] Katherine's.*]*

Clays Derickson, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Cornelles Johnson, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
William James, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
James Hewz, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Clays Cornellesson, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.
Gerrard Claysson, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Phyllyp Rows, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Barnne Harryson, stranger, in goodes	iiij li.	iiij s.
Katerin Ackerman, stranger, in wages	vij s. iiij d.	viij d.
————, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Arnold Boxard, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.
Joyez Crayne, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
John van Rotten, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
John Byll, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.
Ellyskyn Fyngell, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Honore Delbue, stranger, in goodes	n[l].	viij d.
John Buffit, stranger, in goodes	n[l].	viij d.
Willykyn van Kempe, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.
Crystyne Saye, stranger, in wages	xiij s.	viij d.
Ambrosse Herman, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Myghell Castyllyanne, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Garrard van Russhyngham, stranger, in goodes	x li.	x s.
Edward Massen, stranger, in goodes	iiij li.	iiij s.
Harry Andrewz, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Andrew ———, stranger, in wages	xliij s. iiij d.	ij s. ij d.
Garrard Specke, stranger, in wages	xxxiiij s. viij d.	viij d.
John Gorke, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Marten Hew, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
John Holland, stranger, in goodes	iiij li.	iiij s.
Garrard Johnson, stranger, in wages	xxxiiij s. viij d.	viij d.
Water Owner, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Merten Harland, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Margarete Calle, stranger, in wages	xiij s.	viij d.
John Gysbreght, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.
Crys[to]fer Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	n[l].	viij d.
Hew William, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.

* *Cf.* vol. i., p. 10.

Clays Jacobs, stranger, in wages	xxj s. viij d.	viij d.
Clays Garrard, stranger, in goodes	xl li.	iiij li.
Edward Corffe, stranger, in wages	xxxiiij s. viij d	viij d.
George Fressz, stranger, in wages	xxx s. iiij d.	viij d.
Herry Sebrande, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
James Johnson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Womber Hopperman, stranger in wages	nl.	viij d.
Dyrycke Johnson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Mighell Cornellesson, stranger, in landes	v li.	v s.
Garrard Jessebrand, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
John Peters, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Raynold Cornelysson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
James Jooste, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Corneles Tacke, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Ellykyn Johnson, stranger, in wages	xiij s.	viij d.
Bartylmew Garrad, stranger, in goodes	vj li.	vj s.
Lowen Peturs, stranger, in wages	xvj s. viij d.	viij d.
Anthony Chaysson, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
John Markes, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Elizabeth Wynsley, stranger, in wages	xiij s.	viij d.
Herwe Pero, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
Domyngo Spanyard, stranger, in wages	xxvj s. viij d.	viij d.
John Peturs, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Marten Derowy, stranger, in goodes	xxx s.	viij d.
Hans Molens, stranger, in goodes	v li.	v s.
James Bushe, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Skown John, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Ellyn Smarste, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Godfrey Cooll, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
Adrian Bredow, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.

[Membrane 15. No heading.]

Peter de Casa nova, stranger, in fees	xxvij li. vj s. viij d.	liiij s. viij d.
Fraunces Bell, stranger, in goodes	C marc'	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.

[Membrane 17. No heading.]

[*The Tower.*]*

Cornelis Johnson, stranger, in goodes	l li.	C s.
Edward Edwardson, stranger, in wages	iij li. ix s. iiij d.	iij s. v d. ob.
John van Lymmer, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
John Otson, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Warner van Cappell, stranger, in wages	iiij li.	iiij s.
William Arthure, stranger, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Water Henryckson, stranger, in wages	iij li.	iij s.
Water Edwardson, stranger, in wages	iij li. ix s. iiij d.	iij s. v d. ob.
John Clarance, stranger, in wages	xliij s.	ij s. j d. ob.
Corneles Peterson, stranger, in wages	iij li. iiij d.	iij s.
William Hoyster, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Peter Govert, stranger, in wages	xliij s.	ij s. j d. ob.
George Cloyson, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Galton Meweskyn, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Joyse Garetson, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
John Loye, stranger, in wages	iij li. iiij d.	iij s.

* See vol. i., p. 11.

John Wynet, stranger, in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
William van Veerdio, stranger, in wages	xliij s.	ij s. j d. ob.
Aorut Johnson, stranger, in wages	iij li. iiij d.	iij s.
Corneles Breston, stranger, in goodes	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.	vj s. viij d.
Gyles Mawns, stranger, in goodes	iij li.	iij s.
Leonard Waverlond, stranger, in goodes	iij li.	iij s.
Peter Maulstok, stranger, in wages	xl s.	ij s.
Corneles Johnson, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.
Wynkyn Williamson, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
John Mulhyns, stranger, in goodes	iiij li.	iiij s.
John Bellond, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Albert Barnes, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
James Bocher, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
Mathew Delfelde, stranger, in goodes	iiij li.	iiij s.
Fraunces Gutteres and Peter Desart, strangers, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Roche Mochyn, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Thomas Holte, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Myghell Arrunte, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
John Depound, stranger, in goodes	lxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Aungell Depound, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Peter Gylmewe, stranger, in fees	viij li.	xvj s.
Guyllam la Dene, stranger, in goodes	xxx s.	viij d.
Garrard van Emryk, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.
Gabryell Freman, in godes	xiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Machaell Loundysshe, stranger, in goodes	nl.	viij d.
John Delaund, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.
Peter Boychell, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Symond Freeme, straunger in wages	lij s.	ij s. vij d.

[Membrane 19. No heading.]

Lambert Weron, stranger, in goodes	xx marc'	xiij s. iiij d.
John Clayson, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.
John Benton, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Arnold Walters, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Lewes Pylond, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
George Georgis, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
James Boot, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
William Nycolles, stranger, in goodes	iiij markes.	ij s. viij d.
John Cowpper, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Peter Claysson, straynger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
John Wyggyns, straynger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
John Pankox, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Thomas Fegryll, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Rowland Dublyn, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Harry Mathew, stranger, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.
Anne Butler, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
John Capon, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
John Johnson, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Peter Johnson, stranger, in wages	xxxiij s. viij d.	viij d.
Dyricke Dothe, stranger, in wages	nl.	viij d.
Godfrey Dyrick, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Hans Smyth, stranger, in wages	xx s.	viij d.
Bertylmew Fame, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
Maryon Baker, stranger, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.

Jesper Berker, stranger, in goodes ...	v li.	v s.
Peter Bollayn, stranger, in goodes ...	n[l].	viij d.
Margarete Rowse, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
William Raynold, stranger, in goodes ...	v li.	v s.
James Bowt, stranger, in goodes ...	n[l].	viij d.
Herry Raynold, stranger, in goodes ...	xl s.	ij s.
Lawrans van Andwarp, stranger, in wages ...	xl s.	ij s.
Dyryck van Borow, stranger, in goodes ...	iiij li.	iiij s.
Cornelles Albertes, stranger, in wages ...	viij s. x d. ob.	viij d.
John Byrd, stranger, in wages ...	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Marget Abytham, stranger, in wages ...	n[l].	viij d.
William Rutterkyn, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
Mawde Mate, stranger, in wages ...	n[l].	viij d.
Johanne Layssiter, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
Maryon Jonson, stranger, in wages ...	n[l].	viij d.
William van Dow, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
Harry Hewz, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
Margaret Fasse, stranger, in goodes ...	xl s.	ij s.
Dyryck Deryckson, stranger, in wages ...	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Antony Lemster, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
Dauy Skott, stranger, in goodes ...	xx s.	viij d.
Adryan Gesson, stranger, in goodes ...	xl s.	ij s.
Katern ———, stranger, in wages ...	n[l].	viij d.
Maryan Lambertes, stranger, in wages ...	xx s.	viij d.
Johanne Comfort, straunger, in wages ...	xxx s.	viij d.
Margaret Pancokes, straunger, in wages ...	n[l].	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{184}{190}$.

Indenture, 28 October, 36 Henry VIII. (1536), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 34 Henry VIII.

Bryxton.

Marton.

Henry Conrade, stranger, in goodes ...	iiij li.	viij d.

Clappam.

Anthony Wayte,* yn landes ...	xl li.	xl s.
Item, the same Anthoney, for his mayden seruaunt, straunger ...	—	j d.

Barnes.

John Frenchman, straunger, in goodes ...	xl s.	iiij d.

Lambeth Marshe.

Rychard Dykenson, a straunger, in goodes ...	xx s.	ij d.

The Prynces Lordship of Lambeth.

. . . . . .

Gabryell van Melow, straunger, in goodes ...	xx s.	ij d.

Lambeth Dene.

Jelys Wyllyams, straunger, in goodes ...	xx s.	ij d.

---

* Englishman.

Wansworth.

Stephan Skelyat, straunger, in goodes	iiij li.	viij d.
Anthoney Forrest, straunger, in goodes	xl s.	iiij d.
Cornelys Johnson, straunger, in goodes	xxx li.	xxx s.
Rowland Myssher, straunger, in goodes	v li.	xx d.
Arnold Johnson, straunger, in goodes	v markes.	viij d.
Jerrom Derrever, straunger, in goodes	iij li.	vj d.

Stretham.

Jamys Goson, straunger, in goodes	xx s.	ij d.

Rederyth.

Jamys Alseynet, straunger, in goodes	vj li.	ij s.
John Jennynges, straunger, in goodes	xx s.	ij d.
John Pesne, straunger, in goodes	xl s.	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{134}$.

Assessment, 15 February, 33 Henry VIII. (1542), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 32 Henry VIII. (1540).

The Hundreth of Osulston.

Straungers within the Presinct and Parisshe of Saynt Katerins.

Taxed for landes.

John Halfpownd	xviij li.	xxxvj s.
Hubbert Stokman	x li.	xx s.
Barnard Devalouns	xviij li. v s.	xxxvj s. vj d.
Adryan Nerre, wedow	xx li.	xl s.

Taxed for goodes.

Warner Raynoldes	xl li.	xl s.
John Dyrrykson	iiij markes.	ij s. viij d.
Garret van Mastright	iiij markes.	ij s. viij d.
Andrewe Setfyne	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.
Henry Cleve	xx s.	xij d.
Arnalde Vangewlyke	xx s.	xij d.
Fraunces Vanshyne	xx li.	xx s.
John van Mynster	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Fraunces Vanlymbrowgh	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Morrys Cranne	x [li.]	x s.
Heybert Sevyan	iiij [li.]	iiij s.
William Cayscroft	xx li.	xx s.
George Baynshew	xl li.	iiij li.
Fraunces Arnold	xx li.	xx s.
John Mattes, creple	liij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Oliuer Cornelys	xx s.	xij d.
John Bysshop	iiij li.	iiij s.
Andrewe Flokkyn	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.
Saunder Hyden	iiij d.	iiij d.
James Dyrrykson	iij li.	iij s.
Bastian Gylys	iiij d.	iiij d.
John of Vervyn	x li.	x s.
John Ruff	iij li.	iij s.
John Vanpeters	xviij s.	xj d.

Fykyn, a maide seruaunte	iiij d.	iiij d.
Godfrey Frelyng	iij li.	iij s.
John Hans	xxxiij s. iiij d.	xx d.
Reynolde Dorre, seruaunt to Phillip Danoo	xx s.	xij d.
John Baffett	iij li.	iij s.
Joopp Bus	xx li.	xx s.
Everat Bartell	iiij d.	iiij d.
Adrian Pykkett	vj li.	vj s.
George Johnson and Lysken Sterr, seruauntes to John Sendall*	viij d.	viij d.
Peter Skewton	ix li.	ix s.
Cornelis Bogard	iiij d.	iiij d.
Kateryn Lambert, widowe	xx s.	xij d.
Ott Barons	vj li.	vj s.
John Sendergatt	xx s.	xij d.
Lyskyn Slony	xvj s. viij d.	x d.
Barron Stokfishe	vj li.	vj s.
Goord Inglebert	xxxiij s. iiij d.	xx d.
Fraunces Peers	xxxiij s. iiij d.	xx d.
John Holender	xij li.	xij s.
Dyrryk Wynkken	iiij d.	iiij d.
Marselys Reek	[iiij d.]	iiij d.
Godfrey Armor	[xx li.]	xx s.
Henry Vandeportt	[iiij d.]	iiij d.
John Gysb[ri]ght	[x li.]	x s.
Harman Nicholas	[iiij d.]	iiij d.
Mighell Cornelys	[xij li.]	xij s.
John Jonson	[iiij d.]	iiij d.
Mighell Pykket	[iiij d.]	iiij d.
Wynkkyn Albert	[xl s.]	ij s.
John Valew	xvj s. viij d.	x d.
Garret Sutton	xvj s. viij d.	x d.
Mighell Mosman	x li.	x s.
Alys Hokys	xvj s. viij d.	x d.
Adam Vantright	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Mighell Degrownd	xl s.	ij s.
Peter Clayson	iiij d.	iiij d.
Dyrryk Tynhalf	iiij li.	iiij s.
Condred Vauns	iiij d.	iiij d.
John Vannemoye	iiij d.	iiij d.
William Vandecamp	xxiiij li.	xxiiij s.
Henry Wykkers	iiij li.	iiij s.
John Harrys	iiij li.	iiij s.
Arnolde Kelamere	xl s.	ij s.
Henry Everris	iiij li.	iiij s.
John Hogg	xl s.	ij s.
John P[e]terson	iiij li.	iiij s.
John Fryse	xl s.	ij s.
Cornelys Adryan	iij li.	iij s.
Henry Cole	iiij d.	iiij d.
Henry Garretson	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.
Leonard Campose	iiij d.	iiij d.

* Englishman.

Trewkyn Vanmers	xiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
James Fever	iij li.	iij s.
John Capon	iij li.	iij s.
Lumbbert Jonson	xl s.	ij s.
John Anthony	iiij d.	iiij d.
Anthony Bellowe	xx li.	xx s.
Leonard Pellis	xl s.	ij s.
Leonard Jacob	iij li.	iij s.
Hans Fyrmeson	xx s.	xij d.
Elyn Dyrryk	iiij d.	iiij d.
Peter Mere	iiij li.	iiij s.
John Frogg	iij li.	iij s.
Laurence Frederyk	[iiij d.]	iiij d.
Marten Frogg	[xx s.]	xij d.
Mighell Conwaye	[xl s.]	ij s.
John Vassell	iiij d.	iiij d.
John Barrons	iij li.	iij s.
John Jonson	iij li. vj s. viij d.	iij s. iiij d.
John Dynkkyn	[viij li.]	viij s.
James Blome	x[x s.]	xij d.
Mathew George	xxvj s. viij d.	xvj d.
James Coort	vj li.	vj s.
James Lucas	iij li.	iij s.
Cristofer [M ?]ollyn	xx s.	xij d.
Peter Slake	iij li.	iij s.
Adrian Harryson	xiij s. iiij d.	viij d.
Leonard Bex	iiij li.	iiij s.
Margeryson	xvij s. iiij d.	xj d.
Nicholas Kellam	xl s.	ij s.
Albert Barrons	xx s.	xij d.
Peter Stone	xl s.	ij s.
Kateryn Algod	vj s. viij d.	iiij d.
Andrew Harryson	x li.	x s.
John Lambert	xxiij s. iiij d.	xiiij d.
John Vangyns	xx s.	xij d.
Bartilmewe Harryson	x li.	x s.
Elizabeth Scolton	iiij d.	iiij d.
Phillip Resiger, widowe	x s.	vj d.
John Reed	xx s.	xij d.
Nicholas Fesaunt	iiij d.	iiij d.
John Cole	xl s.	ij s.
John Whyett	v li.	v s.
William Benett	iiij li.	iiij s.
Henry Coppers, miller	x li.	x s.
John Selles	iij li. vj s. viij d.	iij s. iiij d.
Dirryk Selles	iiij d.	iiij d.
Alice Vancaske	xvij s. iiij d.	xj d.
Turkyn Tylers, seruaunt	xvij s. iiij d.	xj d.
James Merryng	iij li.	iij s.
Reme Pott	x s.	vj d.

Saynt Peters Parisshe.

Straungers within the Wharffe and Libertie of the Tower of London.

Taxed for landes.

Powle Fryseland	xx markes.	xxvj s. viij d.
Henry Basse	xx li.	xl s.

Taxed for goodes.

John Hynde	xxx s.	xviij d.
Coune Tynhowgh	xxxiij s. iiij d.	xx d.
Peter Deshart	iij li.	iij s.
Fraunces Helay	iiij d.	iiij d.
John Arnson	xl s.	ij s.
Olyver Jonson	xxx s.	xviij d.
John Perrall	v li.	v s.
Joys Henryk	xl s.	ij s.
Floraunce Noot	xl s.	ij s.
Rowland de Fryse	v markes.	iij s. iiij d.
Rowland de Gysshen	lij s.	ij s. vij d.
Lewes Froo	iiij d.	iiij d.
John Delone	viij li.	viij s.
Jaklyn Lucas	xl s.	ij s.
James Galyman	iij li. vj s. viij d.	iij s. iiij d.
John Blanke	iij li.	iij s.
Peter Butcher	iij li.	iij s.
Anthony Swalow	v li.	v s.
Marcus Galyman	iij li.	iij s.
John Vyde	x li.	x s.
Peter Vyde	iiij li.	iiij s.
Mathew Seldy	xxx li.	xxx s.
William Vansowndesbek	xl s.	ij s.
Henry Award	xl s.	ij s.

Within the Tower of London.

Cornelys Johnson, stranger	C li.	v li.

Bramlay.

Taxed for goodes.

Edward Dowve, berebruer, an Englisshe man borne	xxx li.	xij s. vj d.

Herafter folowith the names of all his seruauntes being Straungers borne:—

Garrett Johnson, taketh wages by yere	iiij li. vj s. viij d.	iiij s. iiij d.
Dirrik Johnson, taketh wages by yere	liij s. iiij d.	ij s. viij d.
Arnolde Widdington, taketh wages by yere	xl s.	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{184}{189}$.

Indenture, 1 October, 35 Henry VIII. (1543), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 22 January, 34 Henry VIII. (1543). In bad condition.

Hundredum de Bryxton.

Barmondsey.

John Dowblanke, stranger, for his goodes	—	iiij d.

Wansworth.

John Furnox, stranger, for his goods	—	...	xl s.
Henry Dale, stranger, for his wages	—	...	xvj d.
[ ]			
Anthoney Gardener, for his goodes, stranger	—	...	iiij d.
John Dale, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.
Gyrken, stranger, servant to John Furnox for his goodes ...	—	...	iiij d.
John Newter, stranger, servant to the said John Furnox, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.
*.			
Cornelius Johnson, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iij li.
Stephen Skellett, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iij s. iiij d.
John Skell, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	v s. iiij d.
Elyzabeth Barrett, stranger, for her goodes...	—	...	iiij d.
Ellen Harres, stranger, servant with M^res^ Anthony, for her goodes	—	...	iiij d.
Gyles Fyrvyn, servant with the said Elyzabeth, stranger, for his goodes	n^l^.	...	iiij d.
Mighell Porter, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.
Maryan ———, stranger, dwelling with John Hartfyld, for his [*sic*] goodes	n^l^.	...	iiij d.
Geram Dysympley, stranger, for his goodes	n^l^.	...	iiij d.
Raynold Drycton, [serva]nt with the said Skellett, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.

Marton.

Henry Cownes, for his goodes, stranger	—	...	xvj d.

Barnes.

John Myspley, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.

Stretham and Ligham.

Hemes the Tayllour, stranger	—	...	iiij d.

Clapham.

Anthony Wayte,† gent, for his londes	—	...	xl s.
The said Anthoney hath a mayde, a stranger born ...	—	...	iiij d.

Blakmanstrett.

Davy Patron, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.

Kentstrett.

Peter Alexaunder, for his goodes, stranger	—	...	iiij s.viij d.
Henry Anderson, for his goodes, stranger	—	...	iiij d.

[*The Lo*]*rdshipp of* [*Lambe*]*the.*

William Mihell, for his goodes, stranger, his ‡ seruant ...	—	...	iiij d.
Gabriell Fameley, stranger	n^l^.	...	iiij d.
John Cares, stranger, servant with John Lawles for her [*sic*] goodes	— n^l^.	... ...	iiij d.

[*Lambeth*] *Dene.*

[Gy]les Roberdes, stranger, for his goodes	—	...	iiij d.

* It is not clear whether any names are lost here.

† Englishman.

‡ Thomas Holewell, Englishman?

Reth[er]yth.

James Alsknett, stranger, for his goodes	—	iij s. iiij d.
John Gennynes, for his goodes, stranger	—	viij d.
John Pesse, for his goodes, stranger	—	viij d.
Godfrey Nysse, stranger, for his goodes	—	viij d.
Peter Dood, stranger, for his goodes	—	iiij d.
Poll' Johnson, stranger, for his goodes	—	iiij d.
Thomas Allam, stranger, for his goodes	—	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{634}$.

Indenture, 9 December, 36 Henry VIII. (1544), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 34 Henry VIII. (1543).

Warde of Creplegate.

Saint Michelles in Woodstrete.

Straungers.

Nicholas Claysse, in goodes	x li.	vj s. viij d.
Henrye Hopys	iiij d.	j d.
William Harman	iiij d.	j d.
John Williamson, in goodes	vij li.	ij s. iiij d.

Saint Albons in Woodstrete.

Straungers.

John Rose, in feez	xl li.	iiij li.
Water Cromer, in goodes	C li.	v li.

Saint Alphays Parishe.

Strangers.

Peter Damyson, in goodes	xv li.	x s.
Thomas Harman, his seruaunt	iiij d.	j d.
John Maryon, in wages	xxxiij s. iiij d.	iij d.
James Purse	xl s.	iiij d.
John Mathes	xl s.	iiij d.
Henry Pole	v li.	xx d.

Saint Lawrens in the Jurye.

Straungers.

John Maylarde, in goodes	x li.	vj s. viij d.
Thomas Fulkerston	xx li.	xx s.
James Buckett	v li.	xx d.

Saint Olave in Siluerstrete.

Straungers.

Jeram Lambrase, in goodes	x li.	vj s. viij d.
Robert Watson	xl s.	iiij d.

Saint Gyles without Creplegate.

Straungers.

Henry Arnolde, in goodes	xx s.	ij d.
James Cromer	xx s.	ij d.
Harnold Garretson	xx s.	ij d.

Peter Browne	xl s. ...	iiij d.
Rony Markes	xl s. ...	iiij d.
Arnold Gardes	v li. ...	xx d.
Cornelis Adryan	xx s. ...	ij d.
Deryk Johnson	viij li. ...	ij s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{146}$.

Indenture, 18 March, 36 Henry VIII. (1545), of the assessment of a Benevolence. Portions of this Subsidy are decayed, and several names of Strangers are lost.

The Citie of Westminster.

A stranger, nl	*[Guy Gascoyne	x . .]
A stranger, nl	*[William Hayward	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Cornelys Charles	xx s.]
. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
A stranger, vid', nl	*[. . . . . Goodde (?), wedowe	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Phillip Goodeye	xl s.]
†.	. . . . .	. . . . .

S[aynt Martens in] th[e Felde].

. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
A stranger, nl	*[Anthony Mildon	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Bastian Synne	xl s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Ambrose Gurnard	xx s.]
A stranger	Patryke Fyche, denysyn	xx s.
A stranger, nl	*[John A Collyn	xxx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Francis Hawke	xxv s.]

Saynt Clementes.

A stranger, nl	*[Richard Browne	iij li.]
A stranger, nl	*[Laurens Browne	xl s.]
A stranger, nl	*[William Bowman	xiij s. iiij d.]

Saynt Clementes [in] the Duchy.

A stranger, nl	*[. . . . . les Strange	l s.]
‡.	. . . . .	. . . . .
A stranger, nl	*[John Kykham	xiij s. iiij d.]
A stranger, nl	*[Henry Castell	xvj s.]
Estraunger.	Andrewe Sympson	iiij li.
A stranger, nl	*[James Halman	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Cornelys Symondson	iiij li.]
A stranger, nl	*[Dyrryk Frysse	xxvj s. viij d.]
A stranger, nl	*[Bastyan Hemmon	vj s. viij d.]
§.	. . . . .	. . . . .

Saynt Johns Strett.

A stranger, nl	*[Ambrose Crawley	xv s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Symon Warmanson	xx s.]

Highe Holborne.

A stranger, nl	*[Thomas Cowman	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Dyrryke Lytterffott	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Henry Harte	xx s.]

* Struck out.
‡ Six names of Strangers lost here.
† Three names of Strangers lost here.
§ Several names of Strangers lost here.

Strande, within the Duchy and withoute.

A stranger, nl	*[.	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Antony Asshe	xiij s. iiij d.]
A stranger, nl	*[John Hartefeld	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[John Breer	xl s.]
A stranger, nl	*[John Bower	xx s.]
A stranger, nl	*[Rauff Harfford	xiij s. iiij d.]

. . . . . .

Saynt Katerens.

A stranger, vt dicr. nl	*[Rich[ard]	. . .]
A stranger, vt dicr. nl	*[William	. . .]

Saynt Katerens Strangers.

	*[Warner Reynoldes	iij li.]
	*[Godfrey Godffrey	viij s.]
	*[Frauncis Vanseyn	x s.]
	*[John Hollendyer	xx s.]
	*[Michell Cornelis	viij s.]
	*[Peter Skewton	viij s.]
	*[William Vandecampe	xxvj s. viij d.]
	*[William Crascroft	xiij s. iiij d.]
	*[Henry Vanforth	x s.]
	John Geysbright	——
Nl	*[Arnold Face	viij s.]
	*[Michell Moseman	x s.]
	*[Leonard Jacobe	x s.]
	*[Andrewe Harryson	xiij s. iiij d.
	*[John Love	viij s.]
	*[Morryll Crane	vj s. viij d.]
	*[Barthelmewe Harryson	x s.]
	*[Peter Jonson	vj s. viij d.]
	*[Andrewe Pykett	vj s. viij d.]
	*[John Halfpound	xx s.]
	*[James Courte	x s.]
	*[Sum	xiij li. xiij s. iiij d.]

[*Hoxton and*] *Shordyche.*

A stranger, vt dicr. nl	*[Ry	. . .]

. . . . . .

Est Smythfelde.

Stranger, nl	*[Thomas Stepkyn	v li.]
	John Duffeld	xx s.
Stranger, nl	*[Henry Nesken	x s.]
Stranger, nl	*[John Rudston	xxvj s. viij d.]
	Richard Wroughton	xl s.
Stranger, nl	*[Michell Jonson	xl s.]
	Antony Johnson	xl s.
Stranger, nl	*[George Harryson	xx d.]
—— nl	Laurens Tylman	——
Stranger, nl	*[John Tuer (?)	x s.]
Stranger, nl	*[William Nevell	xx s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Reynold Jonson	xiij s. iiij d.]
Stranger, nl	*[Cristofer Vanhouse	xvj s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Rowland Bowyer	xx s.]

* Struck out.

Stranger, nl	*[James Miller	viij s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Thomas Gresham	xx s.]
Stranger, nl	*[John Barthelmewe	xx s.]
Stranger, nl	*[James Williamson	x s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Markes Adams	xx s.]
Stranger, nl	*[James Denny	xvj s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Dauid Assewell...	xvj s.]
Stranger, nl	*[John Peterson	x s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Crist Powles	x s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Antony Napulles (?)	xl s.]
Stranger, nl	*[Giles Harryson	x li.]
Stranger, nl	*[John Frank	xx li.]
Stranger, nl	*[Robert Brankeley (?)	x s.]
	Sum ... ... xiij li.	

Stepney.

Stranger, nl	*[John Dove	xiij s. iiij d.]

. . . . . .

Stretfford at Bowe.

A stranger, nl	*[John Nottman	liij s. iiij d.]

Whyte Chappell.

A stranger, nl	*[John Ferken	xxx s.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{142}$.

Indenture, 37 Henry VIII.† (1545-6). Title lost, the rest in bad condition.

The Long Wolstaple.

Thes persons ensuying are sessed by their goodes.

Alex' Myntall, straunger	vj li. ...	iiij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{138}$.

Indentures, 20 February, 37 Henry VIII. (1546), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 37 Henry VIII. Much defaced.

White Chapell.

Strangers sessid by ther goodes.

Harmon Reynolds	v li. ...	iij s. iiij d.
Harmon Browne	v li. ...	iij s. iiij d.
Gillam Marcus	vij li. ...	iiij s. viij d.
Thomas Stepkyn	C li. ...	vj li. xvj s. iiij d.
John Garrat	v li. ...	iij s. iiij d.

Seynt Johns Strete.

Cessyd by ther goodes.

Walter Phylyp, stranger	x li. ...	x s.
Ambrose Scorole, stranger	x li. ...	x s.
Petur Gesshe, straunger	v li. ...	iij s. iiij d.
Symon Warmanson, straunger	vij li. ...	iiij s. viij d.

Seynt Clementes without the Temple Barre.

Straungers in the seyd Parishe.

Jacob Holtesman	xvj li. ...	xvj s.
Frauncis Cowper	x li. ...	x s.

---

* Struck out. † Date taken from dorse.

Jasper Frauncis	x li.	x s.
Jakys Marbott	xxx li.	xl s.
Margaret Mathewe	xv li.	xv s.
Symon Goodwyn	xiiij li.	xiiij s.
John Bowyer	xv li.	xv s.
John Davouster	x li.	x s.
Lewys Byllyerd	xvj li.	xvj s.
John Lothbery	xxij li.	xxix s. iiij d.
Robert Jorden	viij li.	v s. iiij d.
Jervys Soyer	x li.	x s.
Stephyn Burdenfyld	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Philip Raples	xv li.	xv s.
Glaud de * Skynner	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Austen Swan	xij li.	xij s.
Charles Symondson	xlij li.	lvj s.
Walter Johnson	viij li.	v s. iiij d.
Deryk Fryse	xxvij li.	xxxvj s.
John Stele	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Vyncent Johnson	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Gyles Hart	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
John Gyskyn	xx s.	xxxiij s. iiij d.
John Parshett	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Petur Wythye	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Rouland Ovaye	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Symon Rouse	xvj li.	xvj s.
Michell Milles	xvij li.	xvij s.
Gyles de Towers	v li.	iij s. iiij d
John Gyrkham †	xj li.	xj s.
Dego de Roche	l li.	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Kateryn Maynard	x li.	x s.
Henry Castell	xiiij li.	xiiij s.
Harman Garrett	C li.	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
Bastyan Hennowe	x li.	x s.
Andrew Symson	xl li.	liij s. iiij d.
John Peterson	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Pylgrym Arnold	v li.	iij s. iiij d.

Highholborne.

Strangers.

James Gover	xx li.	xxvj s. viij d.
John Dysshere	v li.	iij s. iiij d.
Dethek Bonar	viij li.	v s. iiij d.
Lenard Smythe	x li.	x s.
Yeuans Gilman	x li.	x s.
Dethek Lyghterforth	x li.	x s.

Seynt Gyles in the Fylde.

Henry Myles, straunger	viij li.	v s. iiij d.

[There are possibly other strangers, but they are not distinguished as such, and as they paid the same as the English, it is impossible to identify them.]

---

* *Sic; Glawde Skynner* in vol. i., p. 101.

† *Sic; Kykham* on p. 317.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{165}$.

Indenture, [c. June],* 38 Henry VIII. (1546) of the payment of a Contribution.

THE WARDE OF LYME [STREET].

. . . . . .

† In the Courte. Benedicke Browne ... ... xl li. ... [xxxiij s. iiij d.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{162}$.

[**Assessment**, "Henry VIII.]"‡ for *Westminster: Saynt Margarettes Parish, for the first payment of the Subcydye.* A book of 14 pages, similar to No. $\frac{142}{184}$ printed in Volume I., page 188. The handwriting is the same, but there are not so many names. Partly decayed.

L[ong] Woolstable.

Straynger.

John Gray ... ... v li.

The Sentuary.

St[raunger ?].

Margaret Nashe ... ... x li.

[*The King's Street.*]

[Only the names of the Strangers are given here; the sums of money being lost.]

John Demolly[n].
John Adryan.
Charles & Gyle . .
Elyzabeth Fa . . . . . §
Elyzabeth Wate . . .
Peter Gyldolph.
Cope Elmer.
William Puffynthrop.
Nicolas Deryk.
Lawrence Cleue (?) ‖
James Crokyn.
Haunce Hunter.
James, his man.
Goston Payne.
Harman Cowper, his [servant].
James Alley.
Hubbard, his man.
Gyllam Voytere.
Peter Clement.
Henry Stylt.
Peter Try[pkyn].

[About twenty names lost here, the sums only being legible.]

Stra[ngers in Duffyldes Alley].

Henry Johnson. | Henry Went.

Strangers in [the Long Woolstable].

Garret Williams. | Saunder Mentow.
¶[Edward Bell]. |

Strangers in [the Sanctuary].

Godffrey Lambar[dson]. | Anthony Cond[royte].

---

* See vol. i., p. 122.
‡ This date is taken from the Catalogue.
‖ *Cleser* in vol. i., p. 189.
† This entry is struck out and "stranger" written in the margin.
§ *Frebrye* in vol. i., p. 189.
¶ Struck out.

Strangers in [the Long Ditch].

John Stephyn.	John Aberd.
John Stoke.	Peter Cleve.
Henry Johnson.	Henry Men . . . . .

[Tothill] Stret.

[Six entries, the amounts only being legible. See vol. i., p. 190.]

[Stra]ngers in the Almery.

[Ambrose Gar ?]dener,* in goods ... ... xx s.

[Strangers in] Saynt Stephyns Alley.

[Seven entries, the amounts only being legible.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{141}{163}$.

"[Henry VIII.], Westminster. Portions of assessments; fragments." †

Seynt Margarettes within the Cytye of Westminster.

Strangers within the saide Parryshe.

John Dowche	iiij d.	John Vernuce	iiij d.
Willyam Anderson	iiij d.	John Scamotheo	iiij d.
John, in Duffeldes Alley	iiij d.	Willyam Tyce	iiij d.
Henricke Jonson	iiij d.	Thomas Alowe	iiij d.
Henrick Gelderman	iiij d.	John Jonson	iiij d.
Reynolde Goldestone	iiij d.	Christofer Curnano	iiij d.
Cornellys Jonson	iiij d.	John Blackewell	iiij d.
John Temys	iiij d.	Felix Mynster	iiij d.
Greate Garret	iiij d.	Richarde Harryson	iiij d.
Henrick Ducheman	iiij d.	John Jonson	iiij d.
Henryke Bowyer	iiij d.	John Storye	iiij d.

Seynt Martyns Parryshe.

Strangers there.

Harrye Jonson	iiij d.	Dyrrycke Horne	iiij d.
Wedowe Tompson	iiij d.	Peter Vanduran	iiij d.
Andrewe Cornellys	iiij d.	Peter Frankes	iiij d.
Vembreade	iiij d.	Hughe Wylson	iiij d.

Seynt Clementes within the Cytye of Westminster.

Richarde Jonson ... ... iiij d.

[There are fragments in very bad condition containing a few strangers in *Long Diche, Totehill Strete, Doffoldes Ally, the Wolstable, &c.* See p. 321.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{224}$.

Assessment, 12 April, 1 Edward VI. (1547), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 37 Henry VIII. (1545). Portions lost.

HUNDREDUM DE BRYXTON.

Barnes.

John Frencheman, servant within Mr Judde, thelder man, in wages ... ... iiij li. ... viij s.

---

* See vol. i., p. 126; *Goornard* in vol. i., p. 148; *Gurnard* on p. 317.

† This title is taken from the Catalogue.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{149}$.

Indenture, 4 May, 1 Edward VI. (1547), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 23 November, 37 Hen. VIII. (1545).

Lymestrete Warde.

Straungers.

John Martyn	xv li.	xv s.
Benedycke Browne	xl li.	liij s. iiij d.
Fraunces Cassydone	x li.	x s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{240}$.

Indenture, 22 April, 3 Edward VI. (1549), of the first payment of a Relief granted 3 Edward VI.

Hundredum de Bryxston.

Barmondsey.

Straungers ther.

Denys Hell } seruauntes with Cornelys wydowe *	—	viij d.
Haunce Ryter } seruauntes with Cornelys wydowe *	—	viij d.
John Thome	—	viij d.
Peter Harmon	—	viij d.
John Clerke	—	viij d.
Xp'ofer Noble	—	viij d.
Nycholas Hutton, seruaunte with Phyllype Lover	—	viij d.

Retherythe.

Straungers ther.

Jeames Alsonet, in goodes	v li.	v s.
Robert Marten, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
——— Hubberd, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
Andrewe Johnson, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
Anthony Wylliamson, seruaunt	—	viij d.

Newyngton, cum Kentstrete et Blakmanstrete.

Straungers ther.

George Dallek (?),† in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
Wylliam Aley	—	viij d.
Garrett Johnson	—	viij d.
Peter Wood	—	viij d.
John Nardo	—	viij d.
Jacobe Somerfant	—	viij d.

Dulwyche.

Straungers ther.

Gyles Robertes, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.

Lambethe, cum membris.

Straungers there.

Barberowe Harmon, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
Jeames Baker, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
Nycholas Adercorte, seruaunt with John Allyn ‡	—	viij d.
Peter Myllyter, seruaunt with my Lorde of Caunterbury	—	viij d.

---

* English. † Written over an erasure; *Dale* on p. 324, and vol. i., p. 233; see also pp. 314-5 of this vol.
‡ Englishman.

Wansworthe.

Straungers there.

John Fernoppe, in goodes	v li.	v s.
John Dale, in goodes	iij li.	iij s.

Stretham.

Straungers ther.

Jeames Gowscene, in goodes	xx s.	xij d.
John Gossote	—	viij d.

Putney, cum Hampton.

Straungers ther.

Hetwell Johnson } seruauntes [with] Mr Hover, of London {	—	viij d.
John Jeames } seruauntes [with] Mr Hover, of London {	—	viij d.

Barnes.

Straungers ther.

John Mysple, in goodes	xl s.	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{246}$.

Indenture, [c. April],* 4 [Edward VI. (1550), of the second payment of the Relief granted 4 November, 3 Edw. VI., 1548].*

The Hundred of Bryxs[ton].

Barmondsey.

Strangers there.

John Thvme	xx s.	xij d.
Xp'ofer Nobell	xl s.	ij s.
John Clerke	—	viij d.
Crystyan Fabyan, wydowe	—	viij d.

Retherythe.

Straungers there.

Jeames Alsnett	iij li.	iij s.
Robert Martyn	xl s.	ij s.
Androwe Johnson	xx s.	xij d.
Anthony Wylliamson, seruaunt with Wylliam Sare †	—	viij d.
Frauncys, seruaunt with Abenyson	—	viij d.

Newyngton Paryshe.

Strangers there.

George Dale ‡	[xx s.]	[xij d.]
Peter Wo[od]	[—]	[viij d.]
Wylliam Aley	[—]	[viij d.]
Lewys, seruaunt w[ith William Stanlye] §	[—]	[viij d.]

Camberwell.

Straungers there.

Gyles Robardes	xx s.	xij d.

[*Lambeth, cum membris.*]

Stra[ungers there].

Barbarowe Harmon, wydow	[xx s.]	[xij d.]

---

* See previous page; also vol. i., pp. 191, 196. † Englishmen. ‡ See note on p. 323. § See vol. i., p. 233.

Nycholas Adercote, seruaunt [with John Allyn]	[—]	...	[viij d.]
Awdry ———,* seruaunt with [George Whyte]	[—]	...	[viij d.]
Barnes.			
Straungers there.			
John Myspley	xx s.	...	[xij d.]
Stretham Parysshe.			
Straungers there.			
Jeames Easton †	xx s.	...	xij d.
Wandesworthe.			
[Straungers there.]			
John F[ernoppe]	[v li.]	...	[v s.]
John Da[le]	[iij li.]	...	[iij s.]
Pu[tney, cum] Hamp[ton].			
Straungers there.			
Olyver Johnson, seruaunt with Mr Over, of London ...	—	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, DIVERS COUNTIES, $\frac{237}{68}$A.

Certificate, 11 October, 4 Edw. VI. (1550), by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the Relief granted 4 November, 3 Edw. VI. (1549), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands, or tenements in *Seynt Clementes within the Duchie of Lancaster.*

Cornelius Johnson, seruaunt, of the parishe of St Clementes, estraunger, [was taxed and sessed] at xl s. in goodes—summa xij d.

And Cornelys Jonson, estraunger, who was taxed and sessed at C s.—v s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{260}$.

Certificate, 3 April, 5 Edward VI. (1551), to the Commissioners of *the Parishe of St Savioure in Southwarcke*, for levying the third payment of the Relief, that "John Russell, on of the Kinges Ma^tes crosbowe makers" was assessed at 30*l.*, being the "best value" of all his goods. Russell to be spared payment unless they can show he is of better value. [*Signed :*] T. Darcy; John Gute (?).

[*In the margin :*] Per nomen Joh'is Russell, Alien', ad solvend' xxx s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{260}$.

Receipt, 4 May, 5 Edw. VI. (1551), by the Petty-Collectors "for the therd Releff within the *Ward of Faryngdon Inffra* within London, of Crystouer Garyson, sessyd within the sayd Ward as a seruant, for hes polle money, at viij d.," that they had received the said sum.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{142}{182}$A.

Certificate, 23 June, 6 Edward VI. (1552), by the Commissioners for levying the fourth payment of the Relief granted 3 Edw. VI. (1549), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Ossulston* were either departed or gone out of the Hundred.

[The following names occur *inter alia*, but they are not specified as Strangers.]

Evan Basian, xx s. Lewes Bassian, xx s. Antony Bassyan, xx s. Jasper Bassyan, xx s. John Babtist Basyan, xx s. Leonard Mery, viij d. Reynalde Gyles, xij d. Edwarde Bowkyn, viij d. Reynold Peterson, viij d. Lamberd Arnolde, viij d.

* *Awery Adere* in vol. i., p. 233. † *Gowscene* on p. 324; *Gosson* on p. 327; *Goston* on p. 328.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{260}$.

Certificate, 4 December, 6 Edward VI. (1552), by the Commissioners for levying the third payment of the Relief granted 2-3 Edward VI. (1549), that the following persons within the *Boroughe of Sowthwarke* had no goods or chattels therein. These persons are not stated to be Strangers, but see the Assessment of this Relief in vol. i., p. 221.

Dennys Dornall	xij d.
Nicholas Francke	ij s.
John Smallworthe	xij d.
Gylberte Loekeue	xij d.
Garret Cobler	v s.
Peter Dereke	v s.
Dereke Felder	xij d.
Arnolde van Bruse	v s.
George Johnson	xij d.
Austyn Whytt	xij d.
Gyllam Defever	iij s.
Orryan Vanbuse	ij s.
Jesper Camber	ij s.
John Dennys	ij s.
Dereke Derekeson	iij s.
Abyn Coverey	ij s.
Harry Flemynge	iij s.
Garret Robertes	iij s.
John Sellys	ij s.
Jacob, seruaunt with Peter Bregman	viij d.
William, seruaunt with Bokerell	viij d.
Nicholas, seruaunt with Albyn Coverey	viij d.
Jeames Meghell, seruaunt with Harry Meghell	viij d.
Water, seruaunt with Arnolde Vandeburse	viij d.
John, seruaunt with Anthony Lambertson	viij d.
Water, seruaunt with Orryan Vanburse	viij d.
Nicholas, seruaunt with Abyn Coverey	viij d.
Annys Bakar, seruaunt with Jesper Camber	viij d.
Seruys Johnson, seruaunt with Derek Derekeson	viij d.
Garret Burgyn, seruaunt with John Decurson	viij d.
Dereke Stronge, seruaunt with Rafe Wylbrydge	viij d.
William Dowre, seruaunt with George Fletcher	viij d.
John, seruaunt with Garret Moynes	viij d.
Androw Rychardes	viij d.
Leonerde Wyett	viij d.
Peter Portyn	viij d.
John Mountorr	viij d.
Maryan Poloyshewe	viij d.
Dene Burynge	viij d.
Peter Motte	viij d.
William Bruse	viij d.
Nicholas Prentes	viij d.
Nicholas Franke	viij d.
Jesper Gylden, seruaunt with Lambert Haryson	viij d.
John Pusaunt	xij d.
Frauncis Beyer, seruaunt with Meghell	viij d.
Cutberte de Wyllowe	viij d.
Rycharde Robe	viij d.
Anthony Nycholas, seruaunt with John Flaces	viij d.
Charlles Bassye	viij d.
Ju Deke Cuppye	viij d.
Adam Darkynde	xl s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{276}$.

Assessment, 31 March, 3-4 Philip and Mary (1557), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 21 October, 2-3 Philip and Mary (1555).

Hundridum de Brixton.

Barmoundseye.

Strangers there.

Myhell Dorran, in goodes	xx li.	xl s.
Leonard Pellaron, in goodes	xx s.	viij d.
John Clerke, in goodes	l s.	xx d.
Dericke Stramprore, in goodes	xl s.	xvj d.
John Castela, in good[es]	iij li.	ij s.

Denys Hilles, in g[oodes]	xx s. ...	viij d.
Mathew Bussm . . . . . [with the sa]m[e] Denys	— ...	iiij d.
[*Rotherhithe.*]		
Strangers there.		
William Prysse, in goodes	xx s. ...	viij d.
James Alsnet, in goodes	xx s. ...	viij d.
Myhell Kempe, in goodes	iij li. ...	ij s.
Anthony, seruaunt with Markes Anthonye	xx s. ...	viij d.
Newington.		
Reynold Rychardson, stranger	— ...	iiij d.
Lambethe, cum membris.		
Strangers ther.		
John Awoode, Frenchman, in goodes	xx s. ...	viij d.
Peter de Burgo, in fee	vj li. ...	xviij s.
Steuen Taylor	— ...	iiij d.
Wimbledon.		
Peter Poulter, stranger	— ...	iiij d
Streatham.		
James Gosson, stranger, in goodes	[xx s.] ...	[viij. d.]
Garrett, his seruaunt	. . . ...	. . .
Camberwell, cum Peckam et Dulwiche.		
Owen Kinger, stranger	— ...	iiij d.
Barnes.		
John Myspley, stranger, in goodes	v li. ...	v s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{278}$.

Certificate, . . . 5-6 Philip & Mary (1558), by the Commissioners for levying the payment of a Subsidy granted 4-5 Philip & Mary (1558), that the following persons within the *Borough of Southwark* had no goods, etc. therein. This Certificate is in bad condition, several portions being lost.

Ga . . . . . ., straunger, who was sessed within the Paryshe of Saynt Olaves, within the said Borrowghe of Sow[thwarke] after the rate of xx s. in goodes, some v s. iiij d. Lawrence Mayse, viij d. John Arnold, viij d. Gilbert [Arnold]son, viij d. Edwarde Harryson, viij d. James Noble, vi[ij d.]. James Desaunger, viij d. Saunder Yonges, viij d. Anthony Lambertson, viij d. A . . . . . lde, v[iij d]. . . . . [viij d]. Garret Harmon, viij d. Jerman Olyuer, viij d. Elizabethe Warwycke, viij d. . . . . ., [viij d]. . . . Johnson, viij d. Gorden Hoggen, viij d. Thomas Todde, viij d. Job Cornellys, vi[ij d]. . . . . ., [viij d]. . . . Arnold, viij d. Counte Watter, viij d. Loses Willyamson, viij d. Henry St . . . . . [viij d.]. . . . . [viij d]. Mannuwell Leshere, viij d. James Harryson, viij d. Garret Dymves, vii[j d.]. . . . . [viij d]. . . . Peterson, viij d. William Harfyld, viij d. Harmon Tyse, viij d. John le W . . . . [viij d]. . . . . [viij d]. Peter Keter, viij d. Packye Single, viij d. Gilbert Cornellys, viij d. . . . . [viij d]. Thomas Collarre, viij d. Jerman Jesman, viij d. Dyrycke Warde, viij d. . . . . [viij d]. . . . Cowler, viij d. William Gyrdeler, Englisheman, who was sessed within th[e parish of St. Saviour's ?] within the said Borroughe of Sowthwarke, at x li. in goodes, some xxvj s. viij d. Anthony Milkeper, straunger, in goodes, xx s. some v s. iiij d. William Penthrought, ... x s. and viij d. V[x]or Henricke, viij d. Lyskyn hyr doughter, viij d. Robert Johnson, viij d. John Malpus, who was sessed within the Paryshe of Saynt Thomas Hos[pi]tall, within the sayd Burroughe of Sowthwarke, att v li. in goodes, some xiij s. iiij d. Rychard Stockm . . , [viij d]. . . on Willyams, viij d. Martyn Howse, viij d. George Sybbe, [vi]ij d. Vxor Aunsell, vidua, straunger, who w[as sessed within the] paryshe of Saynt Georges, within the said Borroughe of Sowthwarke, at iij li. in good[es, xvj s]. . . . . penner, viij d. Robynson Scott, viij d.

Charles Powle, viij d. Kateryn Lawrence, straunger, ... [vii]j d. Dyricke Valantyne, viij d. John Thomas, viij d. John Fraunces, viij d. John . . . . [viij d.] . . . . . [viij d]. . . . . Pounde, viij d. John Sley, viij d. John Harryson, viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{185}{283}$.

Indenture, 26 July, 1 Eliz. (1559), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 23 * January, 1 Eliz. (1559).

[Hundred of Brixton.]

Barmondsey.

Strangers ther.

Dennys Hill, in goodes	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
John Clarke, in goodes	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Dericke Stampro, in goodes	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
Godfry Johnson, for his poolle	—	iiij d.
Leonarde Whyte, for his polle	—	iiij d.
Leonard Depalero, for his poolle	—	iiij d.
Olyver Johnson, for his poolle	—	iiij d.

Redderythe.

Strangers ther.

Mighell Kempe, in goodes	v li.	xvj s. viij d.
William Prysse, in goodes	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.
James Stuard, for his poolle	—	iiij d.
Thomas Braye, for his poolle	—	iiij d.

Lambethe, cum membris.

Strangers ther.

Nicholas Frenchman, for his poll	—	iiij d.

Newington.

Strangers ther.

——— Page, in landes	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Harman Peterson, for his poolle	—	iiij d.

Stretham.

James Goston,† stranger, in goodes	xx s.	ij s. iiij d.

Barnes.

John Myspley, stranger, in goodes	vij li.	xxiij s. iiij d.

Wymbledon.

Peter Pulter; stranger, for his pooll	—	iiij d.

Mourtlake.

John Walter, stranger, for his pooll	—	iiij d.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, Vol. 9.

"**Accounts** of the first payment of the Subsidy of the laity, 1 Eliz."‡ (1559). Addressed by Cecil "To my L. of Bedford; Sr H. Nevell, Cofferer; Ward.

Surr': Prima solucio Subsid' anno primo Regine E. concess'.

Burgus de Southwerk.

Parochia Sancti Olavi.

	Peter Vanduran', alien, in goodes	xxx li.
no'(?)	Henry Leke, alien, in goodes	CCC li.

[*Endorsed by Cecil*:] L. Stuard. L. Chamb.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{199}$.

Certificate, 18 March, 4 Eliz. (1562), by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the Subsidy granted 25 January, 1 Eliz. (1559), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands, or tenements within the *Warde of Langborne.* [Partly printed in Vol. I., p. 287, but the following names were omitted, except *Depadua* and *Dawkett*, as they are not stated to be Strangers.]

* Error for 25. † See footnote on p. 325. ‡ This title is taken from the Calendar.

Alexander Depadua, at v li. in goodes, stranger; Peter Rowsla, at iiij d., per poll; Melcher Vandelen, at iiij d., per poll. Henry Harmone, his seruaunte, at iiij d., per poll. Frauncis the post, at iiij d., per poll. Nycholas Allen-Court, at iiij d., per poll. Hector Delargard, at iiij d., per poll. Peter Dawkett, at viij li. in goodes, stranger. Symon Peckett, at iiij d., per poll. James Rovncome, at iiij d., per poll. Cornellis de Ware, at iiij d., per poll. Margaret Vandermoyle, at iiij d., per poll. Derick and Jasper Garratt, seruaunte[s] to gether with Peter Samyn, at xij d., per poll. Robenet and Katheren Dawket, at viij d., per poll. Lewis and Marten Dawkett, [at] viij d., per poll. Symond Henricus, at iiij d., per poll. Edmond Piers, at iiij d., per poll. Kattryn Jarbere, at iiij d., per poll. Peter Backett, at iiij d., per poll. Victorye Persis, [at] iiij d. Jacobe, seruaunte to Williamson, at iiij d., per poll. Leonard Taddie ioyntly taxid with Pall Fortune, after the rate of l li. in goodes. And Robert Poynes ioyntlie taxed with Richard Sankistall, after the rate of lxxv li. in goodes.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{214}$.

(Membrane 1.)

Certificate, 24 [June ?, 6] Eliz. (1564), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the Subsidy granted 12 January, 5 Eliz. (1563), that the following persons had neither money nor goods in the *Ward of Canwyckestrete.* Partly decayed; several names lost. Some of the following are undoubtedly Strangers, but they are not described as such.

Anthony Androwes, x li. Richard Carter, x li. Joyse (?) . . . . . Robert Beamond, x li. Cornelys Norlocke, xx li. Isak Burges, v li. Jeromy (?) . . . ss . . . . . Frauncys Brok, his iij servauntes, xij d. Isake de Brydges, a Sarmy . . d (?) . . . . . and his servaunt. Gyles Bridges widowe, l li. Thomas Atkynson, iij li. . . . . Evans and his partyner, iij li. Richard Horne, v li. John Collard, x li. John Ambrose Farrary, xl li. And John Smith, per pol[l, iiij d.].

(Membrane 2.)

Certificate, 31 [May or July ?, 6] Eliz. (1564), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Aldrichegate.* Partly decayed; several names lost.

. . . . . Derickson, xx s. John Nicolas, xx s. Garrat Williamson, C s. Henry Worley, xx s. . . . . Peart, xl s. John Smyth, thelder, xx s. Frauncis Harrison, x li. Lambert Deoldy , ... , xx li. Andrew Mychell, v li. James Moundey, iij li. Joachyn Hepe, x li. Tyrye Tho . . . . . Willers, xl s. John Thomas, iij li. Bonaventure Leavy, xx s. William Shipp . . . . . , v li. Nicolas Benet, v li. Peter Benet, xx s. Robert Sauley, xx s. Symon . . . . . Henry Himrison, xx s. William Dirrickson, xx s. Stephen Hartfield, x li. Arnold . . . . . Bowmar, xx s. Peter Pullenson, xx s. Gillam Hougard, xx s. Arnold H . . . . . Raffe Hutton, iij li. John Crofte, xxx li. William Butler, iij li. John Swythmere, servant with W . . . . . Bowes Faith, pursmaker, l li. John Harte, with Alex' Osborne, poll, iiij d. Dyryck . . . . . Thomas, poll, iiij d. Georg Feres, xl li. George Flamon and Nicholas Faliter, with P . . . . . , with John Spence, poll, iiij d. William Jefferys, C li. Agnes Newland, widowe, ... xli. Andrewe Fyes, iij li. William Feland, iij li. Richard Wood, iij li. Richard Tratt . . . . . Geoffray Delapyne, v li. Hughe Kippar, xx s. John Harmon, xx s. John Horne . . . . . .

(Membrane 3.)

Certificate, . . . June, 6 Eliz. (1564), similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Towre.* Partly decayed; *many names lost.*

Adryan de Hanse, in goodes, x li.; James Van . . . . . ; . . . . . seroy, xl li.; Peter George, and his sonne, C li.; Barnerde Granado, in fees, lxvij li.; Valutell Soty, . . . Roger James, xx li.; John Cornelys, xl li.; Allas Moundus, xl li.; Davyd Latymer, xl li.; John de . . . . . ; John Greankyn, for his poll, iiij d.; James Hogobert, x li.; Gillam

de Raunce and John . . . . . ., . . . ; Barnarde Myller, x li.; Peter Crome, per poll, iiij d.; Bartholomew Brande alias Mews, per poll, iiij d.; Cornelys . . . . . ; Cornelys Reynoldes, xxx li.; Jherom Benalia, v li.; Hauns Vanderholster, x li.; John Olyff, x li.; John Loy . . . . . ; . . . . . children, per poll, viij d.; Godfrye Vogylman, xx li.; Peter Skynkyll, xv li.; Hauns Voltar, xx li.; Harry . . . .; . . . . Pestro, per poll, viij d.; Lewes de Pasy, iij li.; Ewrie Forge, xl s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{211}$.

Certificate, 12 September, 6 Eliz. (1564), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the Subsidy granted 12 January, 5 Eliz. (1563), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands, or tenements within the *Ward of Portsoken.*

Peter Vanholte, for his pole, iiij d. Arnold George, for his pole, iiij d. Pole Baker, for his pole, iiij d. Jacob, for his pole, iiij d. John Tise, for his pole, iiij d. James Lambert, for his pole, iiij d. John de Narez, for his pole, iiij d. Sara, for his [*sic*] pole, iiij d. Peter Lambert, for his pole, iiij d. Nicholas Aggryvell, for his pole, iiij d. Danyell, for his pole, iiij d. Frauncis Brickpote, for his pole, iiij d. William Fraunce, for his pole, iiij d. Rachell, for his [*sic*] pole, iiij d.

LANSDOWNE MS., Vol. 202.

To the Right Honorable the Lordes and others of the Quenes Maiesties moste Honorable Privie Counsell.

An. 1568. **The Answer** and Certificate of Sir Thomas Rowe, Knight, Maiour of the Cytye of London, of the nomber of Straungers, aswell within the Cytie of London as in certeyne other Liberties and exempte Jurisdictions adioyninge nighe vnto the same, bothe of men, women, and children of euery nation, aswell denysons as not denysons, with their names, surnames, and occupacions, and what houses be pestered with greater nomber of Straungers then hathe of late tyme bene accustomed, and to whom they paye their rentes for the same, and howe many of them do resorte to eny of the Straungers Churches, accordinge to certeyne Instructions and Letteres from your Honors to me for that purpose addressed, as nighe as I can collecte the same by reason of diuerse incerteyne Certificates aswell by the Offycers of the saide Liberties and exempte places, as of others, to me retorned and certified.

The Warde of Creplegate.

The Paryshe of Saynt Gyles.

John Clayse, girdeler, borne in Hennaulde, in Flaunders, a denyson; tennante to one Spencer, a cutler; with Mychaell his wife, John, Sara, and Mary, his children; Peter de la Hey and Elen Hamell, his servauntes; and they go to the Frenche churche.

Douche persones, vij.

John Collyer, silkeworker, borne in Artoys, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to William Gresham; withe Mary his wife, John senior, John junior, Peter, and Abigell, their children; Lambert Rigalles and Fraunces Blanke, his servauntes; they go to the Frenche churche.

Douche persones, viij.

Mary Cataile and James de Buco, borne in Lyle, in Flaunders, silkeworkers in the house of the said John Collyer, and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

James Remye, silkeworker, borne in Hennaulde, in Flanders, denyson; tenante to the Company of Fyshemongers; with Jone his wife; James Jayler and Pero Martyn, his servauntes; and they go to the Frenche churche.

Douche persones, iiij.

John la Mote, buttenmaker, borne in Iper, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to Sr John Alee, Knight; with Margaret his wife, Peter, Paule, John, Katheryne, and Agnes, their children, and John Hawe their servaunte; and they go to the Douche churche.

Douche persones, viij.

Anthony Cocan, Preacher in the Italian Churche, borne in Spayne; tennante to the Duchesse

of Suffolk; Mary his wife, John and James, their children, Daniell de Dieu and Jone Leveresse, their servauntes; and they go to the Italyon churche. Spanyardes, vj.

Gyles de Mellycant, silkeworker, borne in Iper, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to Dunstand Anys; Clara his wife, John, Danyell, Abraham, Elizabeth, and Sara, their children, and Anthony de Gardeyn their servante; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, viij

John Barbill, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to Dunstane Anys; Jacomyn his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

John Arteson, silkeworker, borne in Cleveland, denyson; tennante to Dunstane Anys; Ellyn his wife, Saloman and Susan, their children, and John Baker their servante; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, v.

Piers Becka, silkeworker, borne in Rone, in Fraunce; tennant to Dunstane Anys; Jane his wife, and David their sonne; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, iij.

Hugo Seryard, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; tennant to Dunstane Anys; Tonet his wife, and Hester and Sara, their children; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Reginalt Cocke, embroderer, borne in Fraunce; tennant to Dunstane Anys; Agnes his wife, and Agnes Teriour their seruaunte; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, iij.

Martyn de Mounte, silkeworker, borne in Dowaye, in Flaunders, denyson; tennant to Dunstane Anys; Mawdelyn his wife, Suzan their daughter; and one Nycholas Langley within hym, a buttenmaker; they go all to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Robert Patriark, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flanders; tennant to Dunstane Anys; Mary his wife, Mary, Sara, Mary, and Katheryne, their children; Jane their norse, within them; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, vij.

Denys le Master, silkeworker, borne in Fromer, in Flaunders; tennant to Dunstane Anys; Mary his wife, Sara, Judith, and Susan, their childern; Xp'ofer Arnolde and Christopher de [*sic*] M[aste]r, their servauntes; they go to the Douche churche, all saue the woman who goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, vij.

John de Belvo, silkeworker, lyenge within the said Denys le Master, borne in Fraunce; Elizabeth his wife; Abraham, Elizabeth, Rachell, Sara, and Lea, their children; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, vij.

Anthony Carprio, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; denyson, tennant to Dunstane Anys; Jane his wife, Antonj, David, Anne, Rachell, and Elizabeth, their children; George Boocher and Jaquelyn, their servauntes; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ix.

John Taffyn, gent', lyenge within the said Carprio, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; Anne his wife, Dennys, John, and James, their children, and Mary Cottrell their servante; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, vj.

Cristian de Lyne, also within the said Carprio, borne in Flanders; she goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

John Hedwyn, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flanders; tennant to John Alyef, carpynter; he is a denyson; with Anne his wife, and Mary Basley their servaunte; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iij.

Alexander van Cure, silkeworker, borne in Rumsey, in Flanders; tennant to John Aylyf, carpenter; he is a denyson; with Agnes his wife, Alexander and Danyell, their children, and James Hayward their servante; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, v.

Frauncys Crewell, silkeweaver, borne in Lyle, in Flanders; tennant to John Aylyf, carpenter; Jane his wife, John, Trewe, Florens, and Jane, their children; John Crewell and John de Franham, their servantes; they go bothe to the Frenche and Douche churches. Douche persones, viij.

Philipp la Mote, parchement lace maker, born in Cambrey, in Flaunders; tennant to Bayly Powlter; Clare his wife, Ezechell and Daniell, their children, and Jane de Moye their servante; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.

Peter Toyte, bricklayer, borne in Flaunders; tennant to William Jackson; Mary his wife, Peter and Mary, their children; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Nycholas de Hawne, silkworker, Henry Weamer, bricklayer, Anthony Remyer, and Giles de

Mortier, borne in Flanders, dwellinge in one house; tennantes to Henry Hollys, smythe; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Paskier vander Mote, haberdasher, borne in Flaunders; tennant to one Starkye; Mary his wife, Charles, Pasquier, Rebecca, and Mary, their children; and he is a denyson; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, vj.

John Myllome, silkeworker, borne in Armentier, in Flanders; denyson, and tennant to one Gosse; Mary his wife, John and Peter, their children; Piers Landaff, Jaques Landaff, Christian Solomy, and Katheryne Wecaure, their servantes; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, viij.

William Hancock, parchement lace maker, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; tennant to William Humble; Fraunces his wife, Adryan thelder, Adryan the yonger, and Sancta, their children; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.

Jherome Colley, fringe maker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; tennant to William Humble; and Plone his wife; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Almond Mutton, silkeworker, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; denyson, tennant to Gibons, tailor; Peter and Mary, his children; Batemy de Bias and John de Mount, their servauntes; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.

Hance van de Malle, borne in Andwerpe, slater at the Burse, and Katheryne his wife, within the said Almond Mutton; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Giles Cornerd, embroderer, borne in Peron, in Fraunce; denyson, tennant to Wytt, the sadler; Jane his wife, Abdias, Jane, and Judith, their children; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, v.

Martyn de Viscera, pynner, borne in Andwerpe; tennant to Wytt, the sadler; Ellen his wife, Peter, William, Martyn, Gyles, Tanakyn, Mary, Ellyn, and Fraunces, their children; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, x.

Nycholas de Catte, tailor, borne in Hennalt, in Flaunders; tennant to Wytt, the sadler; Jane his wife, Daniell his sonne, and Clare his maide; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persons, iiij.

John Rogers, tailor, dwellinge within the said Nicholas de Catte, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; Jaquelyn his wife, Nicholas his sonne, and Jane his maide; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

John Nicholles, cooper, borne in Flaunders, dwellinge within one Parke, a cowper; and he goeth to the Englishe churche. Douche persone, one.

Philippe a Mote, silkeworker, borne in Cambrick, in Fraunce; tennant to Robert Baylye, powlter; Clare his wife, Ezechell and Daniell, their children, and Jone their maide; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, v.

Saynt Alpheige Paryshe.

James Burse, botcher, borne in Collayne, dwellinge in the Hospittales rentes; a denyson; and John Manners his servaunte; they go to the Englyshe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Henry de la Haye, sackclotheworker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; dwelling in Mr Hanbury his rentes; Tanaky his wife, Sibell, Margarett, and Jane, his children; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.

Jaques Fryer, late marchante, and nowe soldior, borne in Torney, in Flaunders, dwellinge in Mr Hanburyes rentes; Isabell his wife, John and Antonet, their children; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Nycholas Pluckett, late merchaunte, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; dwellinge in Mr Hanburies rentes; Adryan his wife, and Mary his daughter; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persons, iij.

Thomas le Graund, cobler, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; dwellinge in Mr Hanburies rentes; and Mary his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Chales [*sic*] Baldus, scholemaster, borne in Burgundye, nere Geneva; tennant to the parson there; and Antonet his wife; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Fraunces Hony, paynter, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders; tennant to Master Bushe; Mychaell his wife, Judith and Margery, his daughters; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

William Smythe and Nicasius Glasse, goldsmythes, servauntes to Mr Bushe, borne under the Duke of Cleve; and they go bothe to the Frenche and Douche churches.
Douche persones, ij.

Thomas Folkerson, cobler, borne in Holland; tennant to the Company of Mercers; a denyson; Margaret his wife, and Godfrey Johnson his servante; they go to the Englyshe churche.
Douche persones, iij.

John Williamson, botcher, borne in Flanders, a denyson, dwellinge in the Churche rentes of Saynt Mychaell; Bartilmewe Harryson and Antony Antony, his servauntes; they go to the Englishe churche.
Douche persons, iij.

Nycholas Richardson, botcher, borne in Hollande, a denison, dwellinge in a house of his owne, and goeth to the Englyshe churche.
One Douche person.

Jerome Lambrasse, botcher, borne in Flaunders, a denison, dwellinge in Mr Walkedens rentes, and goeth to the Englishe churche.
One Douche person.

Saynt Olaves Parishe.

Pero Baway, tyler at the Burse, borne in Flaunders; tennant to Mr Randall; Katheryne his wife, Judith, Mary, and Hester, his daughters; and they go to the French church.
Douche persones, v.

John Varhalden, servante to Clerk, goldsmythe; Mercell Cole, servante to Craplase, goldsmythe; Hanse Deppingdale, servant to Deppingdale, goldsmythe; Lambert Harryson, servant to Watson, goldsmythe; and Jacobe Yonge, servant to Hughe Weston, joyner; theise were borne in Flanders, and go to the Douche churche.
Douche persones, v.

Jaques Bullinger, a fyne lynnen weauer, borne in Cambrey, dwellinge in Thospitalles rentes; Joyce his wife, Jone, Margaret, Jane, Michaell, and Judith, their children; and they go to the Frenche churche.
Frenche persones, vij.

Brysebon Christian, and Jone his wife, borne in Reynes; dwellinge in the Hospitall rentes; go to the Frenche churche.
Frenche persones, ij.

William Rotye, clothworker, borne in Torney; Margery his wife, Jane and Rebecca, their children; dwellinge in the Hospitalles rentes; go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, iiij.

Novell de Bowdowe, borne in Lyle; Mary his wife, Salomon and Judith, their children; dwellinge in the Hospitalles rentes; go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, iiij.

Pierse du Foyne, baker, born in Armentier, in Flanders; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; goeth to the Frenche churche.
One Douche persone.

Alexander Hendam, silkeworker, borne in Flanders; tennant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Nelque his wife, Catlyn and Jone, his children; they go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, iiij.

Johan de Suye, widowe, borne in Armentyer, in Flanders; tennant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Cristian and Mary, her daughters; they go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, iij.

Theynett Sontayne, widowe, borne in Valencia; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; du Mettier her daughter, they go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, ij.

Lewis Flamynge, widowe, borne in Valencia; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; and goeth to the Frenche church.
One Douche persone.

Mary Jorden, widowe, borne in Rone; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Daniell and Jone, her children; they go to the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, iij.

William Close, Bonorse tailor, borne in Flanders; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Katherine his wife, Margaret and Sara, his daughters; they go the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, iiij.

Elynor de Fountayne, a maide, borne in Cambraye; Johan Caron, a woman; Samuell and Daniell, their children; tennantes to the said Roger Waters; they go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persons, iiij.

Margarett de Pone, widowe, borne in Fraunce; tennant to the said Roger Waters; Margery and Mary, her children; and they go to the Frenche churche.
Frenche persones, iij.

Johan de Waverr, widowe, borne in Fraunce; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goethe to the Frenche churche. One Frenche persone

Robert Hemdick, moldmaker, borne in Fraunce; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche church. One Frenche persone.

John Prebt, scholemaster, borne in Rone; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche churche. One Frenche persone.

Lyon Horgy, widowe, borne in Valencia; tennant to the said Roger Waters; and Jane her maid; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Derick, a tailor, borne in Luke; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche, one persone.

The nomber of Straungers in Creplegate Warde is ... ... CClxxvij.

vnde

Douchemen	CCxiij.	To the English Churches	xj.
Frenchemen	xlj.	To the Frenche Churche	CCviij.
Spaniardes	vj.	To the Douche	lij.
Whereof denizons	xij.	To the Italion Churche	vj.

Lymestrete Warde.

Saynt Dionyse Paryshe.

Damyan Doffj, marchante, a denyson, and a Florentyne borne. Florentyne, j.

Saynt Andrewes Undershafte.

Cornelis James, botcher, borne in Hollande, a denyson who hath dwelte there of a longe tyme. Douche persone, j.

Farnando Poynes, marchant, borne in Brabante, dwellinge within Richerd Salkenstone; Lyskyn his wife; Pall Rosemand his servante, borne in Luke. Douche persones, iij.

Segar van Pilken, musicion, borne in Andwerpe, dwellinge within Mr Fitzwilliams; and Tanakyn his daughter; and he goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Leven Henrik, marchante, borne in Gaunte; John Henrick, his sonne, a phisicion, and Audrian his daughter, likewise borne in Gaunte; dwellinge all within Mystres Byngham; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persons, iij.

Susanna Salkenstone, the wife of Richard Salkenstone, borne in Andwerpe; Gilbert, Richerd, Gabriell, Samuell, Susanna, and Hester, her children. Douche persones, vij.

Sara, the wife of George Rowe, borne in Brabante; and Robert her sonne, borne there. Douche persones, ij.

Levea, the wife of John White, borne in Italye, and Lawrence Kemere, their servante, borne there. Italions, ij.

Jone, the wife of John Johnson, borne in Brabante. Douche persone, j.

Betyken, the wife of John Fitzwilliams, borne in Andwerpe, and Tanyken van Nottes, her servante, borne there. Douche persones, ij.

Saynt Mary Axe Paryshe.

Clode Brycket, silke weauer, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; tennant to John Spaldinge; and Mary his wife; John Bricket his brother, a shomaker, also borne in Valencia, beinge within the said Clode; John Howen and Margarett Giles, borne in Torney, servauntes to the said Clode; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, v.

Leves le Rowe, borne in Lyle, in Flanders, tailor; tenant to Peter Buskey, straunger; and Jane his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

The nomber of Straungers in Lymestrete Warde is ... ... xxxj.

vnde

Douchemen	xxviij.	To the Frenche Churche	vij.
Italions	ij.	To the Douche Churche	v.
Florentyne	j.	To no churche	xvj.
Whearof denyzen	j.		

Cornehylle Warde.

Saynt Mychaelles Paryshe.

Thomas Maston, shomaker, Doucheman, a denyson, and tennant to Frauncis Benyson; Henrik Johnson and Nicolas Carte, Flemynges, his servantes; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persons, iij.

Harman Holman, hosier, borne in Andwerpe, and Barbara his wife, soiourners with the said Thomas Maston; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Katheryne Southwarke, widowe, late wife of Richard Southwarke, merchaunte, and freman of London; tennant to Frauncis Benyson; and Lanckyn her daughter; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

James Fraste and Daniell van Hollande, goldsmythes, Fleminges, and servauntes to the said Katherine; go to the Italion churche. Douche persones, ij.

Lucas Delanoye, goldsmythe, borne in Andwerpe; soiournor within the house of the said Katheryne Southwarke; and he goeth to the Italion churche. Douche persone, j.

Packhewe of Delanoye, dyer, soiournor within the house of the said Katherine Southwerk, and goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Mychaell Myller, coppersmythe, borne in Fraunce; tennant to Mark Warner, a denyson; and goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche porsone, j.

John Johnson, waterberer, a Doucheman, and a denyson; tenant to Johan Woode; and goeth to the Englyshe churche. Douche persone, j.

John Rattleman, Doucheman, a denyson; tenant to Mark Warner; and goeth to the Englishe churche. Douche person, j.

Hugons Delabello, borne in Lyle in Flaunders, a merchaunte; resident in the house of Frauncis Bennyson; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

Saynt Peters Paryshe.

John Nuttes, marchaunte, borne in Andwerpe; resident in the house of Philippe Jones, grocer; and goeth to the Italion church. Douche persone, j.

Nycholas Owltred, Frencheman, dwellinge with John Abowen, cobler; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Anthony Corys and Henry Delvalte, Germaynes, coppersmithes, dwellinge with Richerd Stevens, armorer; go to the Englishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Saynt Xp'ofers Paryshe.

Jasper Vanhosebargen, of Barrowe, gentilman; Betronell his wiffe, and Sara his daughter; Mary Vanhosenbargen his mother, Katheryne Clarke, widowe, and Agnes his maide; all Flemynges, abidinge in the house of Randall Starkye, of good will, without paynge eny rent; and go to the Italyon churche. Douche persones, vj.

Arnolde Dennaude, of Lovayne, notary; Katheryne his wife, and Sara his daughter, abydinge in the house of Peter Vandevall, of good will, without paynge any rent; and they go to the Italyon churche. Douche persones, iij.

The nomber of Straungers in Cornehille Warde is ... ... xxviij.

	vnde		
Douchemen	xxv.	To the Englishe Church	v.
Frenchemen	iij.	To the Frenche Churche	iij.
Whearof denizens	ij.	To the Douche Churche	vij.
		To the Italian Churche	xiij.

The Warde of Dowgate.

The Paryshe of Greate Alhallowes.

Melker Vanalderneck, taverne keper, borne in Colleyne; tennant to the Quenes Maiestie; Ambrose Harte, Mevs Browloe, Peter Nettesune, and John Harteshorne, his servantes; they resorte to their paryshe churche. Douche persones, v.

Gawen Vanalden kepeth a taverne at the Spredd Egle, and selleth Renysh

wyne; tennant to the Quenes Maiestie, and borne in Colleyne; Frederick Williamson, John Coope, and Harman Tomson, his servantes; and they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Edwarde Vanhodido kepeth a taverne at the Maydenhead, and sellethe Renyshe wyne; borne in Colleyne; Cristian his wife, Christian, Rikemothe, and Margaret, his children; Henry Kellar, John Hassell, and Garrett Marvell, his servauntes; they go to their parishe churche. And the said Edwarde is tennant to Socham, at Billingesgate. Douche persones, viij.

John James, denyson, a wynder of silke; borne in Cleve land; tennant to Richerd Nycholson, at Ludgate; Tanykyn his wife, Bartholmewe, Gilbert, and Abraham, his sonnes; Katheryn, Tanikyn, Jone, and Ellen, his daughters; and they go to the French church. Douche persones, ix.

John Mowntmaker, borne in Cleveland, belonginge to the Lotterie; and Parkyn his wife; abidinge in the house of the said John James; and they go to the French church. Douche persones, ij.

Reynold Boufe, tailor, borne in Cleveland, a denison, and tennant to Mr Socham, at Billingesgate; Alyce his wife, Albert Oswell, Michaell Skeroppe, Rowland Ketler, Henry Browne, and Agnes Carle, his servauntes; they come to their paryshe churche. Douche persones, vij.

Roger Shorneback, Peter Hill, and Garrett Henrickson, Cleveners, servauntes to Henry Campion; and they resorte to their parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

Godfrey Derickson, bruer, borne in Colleyne; a denyson, and tennant to Henry Campion; Battes his wife, and Mary Harryson his maide; they go to their paryshe churche. Douche persones, iij.

William Culles, cobler, a denison; borne in the lande of Luke; tennant to the Quenes Maiestie; and resorteth to his parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

John Cremer, tailor, a denyson, borne in Gelderlande; tennant to John Hall; and Albert his servaunte; they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

John Mownttadewe, borne in Andwerpe, a silkweaver; tennant to Henry Campion; Elizabeth his wife, Jeromme, Samuvell, Susan, Barbara, and Judith, his children; Frauncis Downkill and Cornelis, his servantes; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ix.

Vrsula Swanne, widowe, borne in Colleyn, washe wife to the Stilliarde, and tennant to Mr Waer; kepeth in her house John Godfrey, and Belle his wife, borne in Colleyne; and they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

Peter Johnson, cobler, borne in Colleyne; and resorteth to his parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Garrett Coope, borne in Colleyne, and lodgeth within one Agnes Benson; and goeth to his parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

All theise be in one house pestered togither. 18.

Marcus Vandencloite, merchaunte, borne in Andwerpe; tennant to John Woode, berebruer; Mary his wife, James his sonne, and Mary Tasseni his servaunte; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Gyles Heleblowke, marchante, borne in Gaunte; tennant to the said Woode; Katheryne his wife, Lewes, Peter, Katheryne, and Jone, their children, and Tereblowkes his maide; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, vij.

Philippe Henrickes, marchaunte, borne in Andwerpe; tenant to the said Woode; Mary his wife, and Katheryne and Mary, their children; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Adrian Amote, worker of tapestrie, Doucheman; tennant to the said Woode; Jone his wife, and Barbara his daughter; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persons, iij.

This man is not knowen to resorte to eny churche.

Albert Rutt, a Doucheman, a brewer, dwellinge with the said John Woode; and is of no churche. Douche persone, j.

Mathewe Censis, cobler, a denison; tennant to Mr Alderman Allyn; goethe to his paryshe churche. Douche persone, j.

Hubart Frankland, feltmaker, a Doucheman; tenant to William Frankland; goeth to his parishe churche; a denison. Douche persone, j.

Peter Kichen, cooper, borne in Cleveland; tennant to the Company of the Joyners; and goeth to his parishe churche; he is a denyson. Douche persone, j.

The Paryshe of Lyttell Alhallowes.

Lawrance Downdell, post master, an Italion; tenant to Loo, of the Bridge; Ellen his wife, Ellen, Pollen, and Mary, her children; they go to their paryshe churche. Italions, v.

William Walskotte, merchante, of Andwerpe; tennant to Master Motte; Cornelis his wife, William and Mary, his children, and Cornelis Aubele and Androws Bodan, his servantes; they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, vj.

Denyson.

Barry Arnolde, cobler, borne in the lande of Herde; tennant to Loo, of the Bridge; Arnolde Nest his servante; and they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Bartilmewe Dingley, tailor, borne at Frankforde, tennant to Mr Cawsen; and goeth to his parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Peter Filiat, silkweauer, a Frencheman, and a denyson; tennant to Mysteris Thickens; and John Benit his servant; he is of the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Rutt Embeles and Peter Bettes, servantes to Misteris Mylles, berebruer; borne in Andwerpe. Douche persones, ij.

Saynt Lawrence Pountney.

This house is pestered.

Anthony Antonies, merchante, of Andwerpe, tennant to Mr Loe, of the Bridge; Agnes his wife, and Himon White his servaunte; he hathe theise tenantes in his house, viz. Marsellars Wrage and Barbara his wife, Garret Juste, borne in Amsterdam, Anthonj Bartonus, tailor, Cornelis Drage, borne in Andwerpe; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persons, viij.

This house is also pestered.

Dennys Fulkyne, goldsmythe, borne in Fraunce, a denyson; tennant to Mr Throgmorton; Barbara his wife; James Mever, goldsmythe, and Mawdlyn his wife, likewise tenant to the said Mr Throgmorton, in the same house; Robert Norman, Peter Nobilet, Esias Gesser, and Ellen, their servauntes; James, Danyell, Barbara, Mary, and Hester, their children; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, xiiij.

Cornelis Bowsynge, comfetmaker, borne in Andwerpe; a denyson; and Katheryne his wife, Cornelis, Abraham, Bastian, and Peternell, their children; a man servant and a maide servante; and Levin Dewaiter, merchant, and Anthony Yolten, gent., borders with the saide Bowsinge. Douche persones, ix.

Peter More, marchante, borne in Flaunders; tennant to George Cumbe; Tanykyn his wife; Osias, Mary, Susan, Sara, and Bodwine, their children; Cristian Foxe their maide; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, viij.

This house is greatly pestered.

Julius Segus, marchant, and Katheryne his wife; John, Nicholar, Susan, and Sara, their children; and hathe theise in his house: James Wheitman, cutler, Peter Porchwinche and Susan his wife, Bastian and Abram, their children; and theise go to their parishe churche; Master John Thomas, doctor of lawe, Doucheman, and his wife; Steven Deswager, Doucheman, and his wife and two children; Cornelis Wrinche, sackclothe-

This house is greatly pestered.

weaver, his wife, and one childe; Cornelis, an old Doucheman, a tailor; Classe Sanford, sackclothe wever, a Doucheman; and Yonger Henrick, Doucheman; theis came many of them for religion, and resorte to the Douche churche. Douche persones, xxiiij.

William Gwilliams, a twister of silke, an Englisheman, hathe one James Govet, a Frencheman, to his servaunte. Frenche persone, j.

Matheus Tyse, borne in the lande of Luke, servante to William Beswick, brewer. Douche persone, j.

Powle Mosse, Cornelis Browghe, and Browen his wife, taylors, tennantes to Robert Crosse; go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

The nomber of Straungers in Dowgate Warde is ... ... Clxvj.

vnde

Douchemen	Cxliiij^{or}.	To the Englishe Church	lxxj.
Frenchemen...	xvij.	To the Frenche Church	xliiij^{or}.
Italions	v.	To the Douch	l.
Whearof denyzens	xj.	To no churche...	j.

Farryngdon Warde Without.

The Paryshe of Saynt Bryde.

William Forrest, a maker of mowldes for buttons, borne in Fraunce; a denyson; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Edwarde Earnest, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denison; Kateryn his wife; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Anthony Peterson, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denison; Alice his wife, and Jacobe Henrick his servante; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iij.

Peter Ormond, a button maker, Doucheman, a denyson; and Johan his wife; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

John Palmer, botcher, a Doucheman, and denyson; goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

Lambert Peterson, cutler, a Doucheman, and a denyson; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Jasper Hollybrand, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Jerome Holten, Doucheman, servante to Hubert Dovilley; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

John, a Doucheman, servante to Jasper Hollybrand, botcher; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Harry Peterson and Froen' Bysse, Douchemen; servauntes to Lambert Peterson, cutler; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Derick Musterd and Davy Brunten, Douchemen, servantes to Richerd Mathewe, cutler; go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Paule Richerd, cutler, a Doucheman, servaunte to Mysteris Crathorne; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Wolfe Wolforth and Derick Venclefe, Douchemen, seruauntes to Rowland Wynter, jerkyn-maker; go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Garrett Hemmynge, cutler, Doucheman, servant to John Watson; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Hubart Dovylley, a caster of pryntinge lettres, a Frencheman, and a denyson; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Jarvys Sawyer, cutler, a Frencheman, and a denyson, and Adryan his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

John Donne, cutler, a Frencheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Peter Lamer, clocke maker, a Frencheman, and a denyson, and Jane his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Symon Shevallyer, coppersmythe, a Frencheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Mathewe Ringham, heare seller, a Frencheman, and a denyson; and Agnes his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Gillam Bargett, coppersmythe, a Frencheman, and a denison; goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

John Huvy, Frencheman, and denyson, a bandmaker; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

John Magoshier, hatmaker, a Frencheman, denison, and Margarett his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

James de la Forest, setter of lettres, a Frencheman, and a denison, and Philippe his wife; they go to the French churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Runynge, a Frencheman, denyson, a hatmaker, and Francisca his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Jacobe Vase, brushemaker, and Elizabeth his wife; Valentyne and Sara, their children; Anthony Marcado and Jacklina his wife, and Gile Mato, his servante; all theise are Frenche persones dwellinge in one house, and paye rent to Gilbert Walker, gentilman; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, vij.

Lawrence Foulstone, Frencheman, servant to Peter Lamer, clockmaker; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Martyn Gilbert, Frencheman, a mynister; lodgeth in the house of Symon Shevallyer; and goethe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Lewys Bargett, Frencheman, servant to Gillam Bargett, coppersmythe; goethe to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Richerd Tailor, Robert Hardye, John Wygan and Nicholas Torche, Frenchemen, servantes to John Huvy, bandmaker; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, iiij.

John Jude, Frencheman, servant to Austyn Stadard, cutler; goethe to the Douche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Parnell Lucas, widowe, a Frenchewoman; goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Charles, a Frenche boye, servaunte to John Donne, cutler; goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

John Wytherspone, goldsmythe, a Scottisheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe churche. Scott, j.

John Gaye, Burgonyan, a joyner, a denyson; and Katheryne his wife; and they go to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Thomas de Shampeis, Burgonyane, cutler, a denyson; and Jane his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

John Gobye, Burgonyan, a shomaker, and denyson; and Johan his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Dennys Oke, Burgonyan, a booke bynder, and a denyson; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

Frauncys Cannell, Burgonyan, servante to Thomas de Shampeis; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

Johan Whitebread, widowe, buttonmaker, a Burgonyan; goeth to the Frenche churche.

Maryon Warde, widowe, buttonmaker; Maryan and Hester, her daughters, and Agnes Ormonde, her servante; all Burgonyans; and are in house with James de la Forrest, who paiethe rent to Peter Allen; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Jacklyng Gruell, Burgonyan, silkeweauer; goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

Pack Samme, her servant, a Burgonian; goeth to the French churche. Douche persone, j.

Johan Malley, sempster, a Burgonian; goeth to the Frenche church. Douche persone, j.

The Paryshe of Saynt Dunstone.

William Shauspred, glover, a Frencheman, and a denyson; and Maryan his wife; they go to the French churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Nicholas Mesuras, Frencheman, servant to William Shauspred, glover; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

John Thompson, Saunder Hovem, laborer, George Tompson, waterman, and Thomas Akened, gardyner; all Scottes, and go to the parishe churche. Scottes, iiij.

Saynt Sepulchres Paryshe.

James Medar, silkweauer, a Frencheman borne; servant to John Wattes, Inglisheman; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Bettrys Walley, a Douchewoman borne, and servante to a spynner of wolle; and goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Gillam Lamydaye, denyson, a Frencheman borne; and Gilman his wife; they go to the parishe churche. Frenche persones, ij.

William Frayman, laborer, a Frencheman borne, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

James Syluester, blacksmythe, a denison, and a Frencheman borne; and he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Frauncis Bartie, marchante, a Doucheman borne, and a denison; goeth to the Italian churche. Douche persone, j.

Katheryne Mynkyns, Douchewoman, servant to the said Frauncis Bartie; goeth to the Italion churche. Douche persone, j.

Steven Parrott, Doucheman, and Elizabeth his wife, with seven children, alyens borne; he aperteyneth to the Lottery. Douche persones, ix.

Joyce Emperour, Doucheman, and Marian, a maide, servauntes to the said Steven Parott; and go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Cornelis Dovie, coppersmythe, a Doucheman; in house with the said Parrott; and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Leonard Johnson, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

John Lambard, Doucheman, servante to the said Leonarde Johnson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Garrett Johnson, cobler, a denison, and a Doucheman borne; and Margaret his wife; they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Joice Moremanse, Doucheman, servant to Richerd Kynge, shomaker; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Jacobe Mathewe, paynter, denyson, a Doucheman borne; and Katheryne Mynkyns, his maide; go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Gomer Mosterwike, musician, a Doucheman borne; his wife and one childe; lyenge in the house of the said Jacobe. Douche persones, iij.

Dericke Avarwaye, paynter, a Doucheman; and Sandriane his wife; they go to the Italion churche. Douche persones, ij.

Angell, wife to one of Rogers sonnes, a Douchewoman borne; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Haunce Beck, Doucheman, a cutter of stones, and servant to the said Rogers; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Richerd Rickyns, Doucheman, servante to Thomas Charles, hosiar; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Garrett Johnson, botcher, a Doucheman borne; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

William Tewlande, cobler, denison, and a Doucheman borne, with Gartrude his wife; go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Peter Olyver, scholemaster, a Frencheman borne, with his wife and one childe; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, iij.

Gillam Damwaye, a lockett maker, a Frencheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

John Penewe, bokebynder, a denyson, and a Frencheman borne; and he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.
Goodwiffe Peryn, widowe, a Douchewoman borne, and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.
John Wyar, servyngman, a Scottisheman; a fredenyson, and waighteth at the Court. Scott, j.
John Tyllye, pynner, a denyson, and a Frencheman borne; goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche person, j.
Nycholas Lyons, thicker of cappes, a denyson, and a Frencheman borne, with Jane his wife; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.
Henry Kennyck, glover, a denyson, and a Doucheman borne, with Margarett his wife; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.
John Johnson, prynter, a Doucheman borne, and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.
John Cockerell, laborer, a Scottisheman borne; goeth to the parishe churche. Scott, j.
Garret Barne, botcher, and Leonard Merickes, his servante, bothe Douche borne; and go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.
Andrewe Sturell, tailor, a Scottisheman borne, and goeth to the parishe churche. Scott, j.

Saynt Androwes Paryshe.

Frauncys Maryson, Doucheman, servant to Bonyface Ranton, shomaker; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.
James Lambert, cobler, denyson, a Doucheman borne; goeth to the parish churche. Douche persone, j.
Lewys Cammes, bokebynder, a denyson, a Doucheman borne; and Ellyn his wife; they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.
John Hewe and Water Waterson, Douchemen, servauntes to the said Lewis; and they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.
Henry Harman, cobler, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.
Leonard Burnett, brewer, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche person, j.
Symon Portues, a Doucheman borne, and servaunte to William Strete, tailor; and goeth to the parishe churche. Douche person, j.
Arnolde Harmon, botcher, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.
Arnolde Hensborowe and John Meslour, Douchemen, servantes to the said Harmon; go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.
James Backhouse and Harry Denhire, Douchemen, and servantes to Edmond Parton, shomaker; go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.
Daniell Swettes, shomaker, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.
Garrett Peterson, a Doucheman borne, and servant to the said Swettes; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.
John frome the Hedge, tailor, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; and Mary his wife; they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.
John Androwe, a Doucheman borne, and servante to the said John; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Greate Saynt Bartholmewes.

John Delawvas, shomaker, a Doucheman borne; Margaret his wife, two children, and a servante; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.
Hughe Handshawe, buttonmaker, a Burgonian borne; and goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.
Thomas Parchement, skynner, a Bryttayne borne, and his wife; he beinge a denyson; and they go bothe to their parishe churche and the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Lyttell Saynt Bartholmewes.

Roger Lopus, doctor in phisick, a Portingale borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Portingale, j.

Manuell Garsia, buttonmaker, a Portingale borne; and goeth to the parishe churche. Portingale, j.

Dennys Transilion, hatbandmaker, a Frencheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Glowder Balower and Peter Peter, Frenchemen borne, servantes to the said Dennys; go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Hygate Bartram, hatbandmaker, a Frencheman, and a denyson; Saynt his wife, and Adrian Lewis his servante; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, iij.

Peter Champion, coppersmythe, a Frenchemen borne, and servant to Myles Haywarde; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

John Gybben, shomaker, a Frencheman borne, and servant to John Skipper; goethe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Baltysar Buck, shomaker, a Doucheman borne and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche person, j.

Gossone Smythe, shomaker, a Doucheman, and servante to the said Baltisar Buck; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Maryan Delander, ballance maker, a Frencheman borne; Mary his wife; he is a denyson; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

Mathewe Johnson, joyner, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Robert Johnson his servante; go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

David Wood, joyner, a Doucheman, and servant to John Kettelborowe; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

The nomber of Straungers in the Warde of Farringdon Without is ... Clxxvj.

vnde

Douchemen	Ciij.	To the Englishe Churche	lix.
French	lxiij.	To the Frenche	lxxij.
Portingales	ij.	To the Douche	xl.
Skottes	viij.	To the Italion	v.
Whearof denizens	xlvij.		

FARRYNGDON WARDE WITHIN.

Saynt Peters Paryshe.

Hawce Vanfallen, a Douche boye soiourringe withe Robert Shorland, lynnendraper, to learne Englishe; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Saynt Fosters Paryshe.

Pawle Harbache, George de Velter, Frederick Seek, and Jacob Tiser, goldsmythes; Hans Hewbright, Paschies Lighter, and Lawrens Helghesom, joyners; Douchemen, servauntes with John Louyson; go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, vij.

Elizabeth, the wife of Henry Alward, paynterstayner, a Douche woman; John Vanhewhan, Mary Vanhewhan, and Syne Vanhewhan, her children by her first husbande; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Pawles Vanhewhan, weuer, James Vanhulley, gent', and Cloyse Bussye, Douchemen, whiche of late camme to soiourne with the said Henry Alwoode; and go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iij.

Derick Bowes and John Helghin, botchers, Douchemen, and servantes with Ingle Tomeban; and go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Gilbert Johnson, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Albert Kyndrell, goldsmythe, a Doucheman, and Elizabeth his wife; he is a denyson; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

John Payne, goldsmythe, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Margaret his wife; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Cristian Derick, buttonmaker, a Doucheman, and a denyson; Ellyn his wife; Margarett Alberch and Clerken Moyrson, their servauntes; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Noe Japarde and John Byssam, Frenchemen, goldsmythes, and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

William Awdrians, Doucheman, a goldsmythe; and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Mugwell Strete.

John Makennio, pikemaker, a Frencheman, and a denyson, and Margarett his wife; Mary Prest, widowe; John Covanghe and Frauncis Vynture, servantes with the said Makennio; and they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, v.

William Frauncis, hosteler, a Frencheman, resorteth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Gerrell Jones, broker, a Frencheman, a denyson, and Katheryne his wife; Mary Jones, and Antonett their servantes, Douchemen; and they go all to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij; and Douche, ij.

Saynt Augustynes Paryshe.

William Sympson, Doucheman, taylor, servante with Thomas Ryse, and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Peter Marrowe, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Alice his wife; and they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

John Marrowe, soiournor with the said Peter, his father; he is a Doucheman, and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Arnolde Marrowe and Henry Diston, Douchemen, servauntes to the said Peter; and they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Thomasyn Peterson, Douchewoman, the wife of John Peterson, goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Nicholas Derynge, goldsmythe, Doucheman, a denyson, and freman of London, and Felys his wife; they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Garrett Vanden and Katheryne Vanden, Douche folkes, came of late to soiorne with the said Nycholas, and go to the Douche churche. Douche persons, ij.

Saynt Faythes Paryshe.

Reynold Wofe, Doucheman, a stacioner, a freman of London, and a denyson; goeth to his parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Mauryce Mabill, Frencheman, a denyson, kepinge a victualling house; goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Frauncis Mathewe, Doucheman, a denyson, a botcher; and goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

John Vanoncklett, Doucheman, servant to the said Frauncis; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Bartilmewe Harris, Doucheman, servant with Frauncis Couldock, bokebynder; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

William Willyam, Doucheman, servant with William Norton, stacioner; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

John Vandessolt, Giles Williams, and James Vandenhighen, Douche, prynters, servantes with Thomas Purfote; and go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

Andrewe Frymorshem and Reynold Mercater, of Culleyne, factors for Arnold Brikman; go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

William Goupill, Frencheman, prynter, servant with Richerd Jugg; goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Richerd Vanlynedall, of Lovayne, stracioner [*sic*], servant with Garrett Dewce; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Peter Vallentyne, a Frenche boye, soiourneth with John Walley, stacioner; and goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Christiane Hegelyns, borne in Denmarke, a student, soiournour with Widowe Marshall; goeth to the parishe churche. Dane, j.

Marke Assher, Doucheman, servant to Mr Thomas Osborne; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Saynt Martynes Paryshe.

Sampson Morden, Frencheman, goldsmythe, a denison; and goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Roger Stuffett, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; Lewes van Kellon and Giles Gillyson, Douchemen, servantes to the said Stuffett; and they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

Christes Churche Paryshe.

Harmon Garretson, Doucheman, a botcher, and a denison; Henry Richardson and John Powle, Doucheman, servantes to the same Harmon; and they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

Anthony du Treham, buttonmaker, Doucheman, a denison; Jacobe Wolfe and John Padue, Douchemen, his servantes; and they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.

John Mathewe, cobler, Doucheman, a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

William Treasorer, virginall maker, Doucheman, and Jasper Blanke, his servante; they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

William Gillam, Frencheman, servante with Thomas Hasilwood, brewer; goeth to the parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.

Barnerd Harryson, Doucheman, servant with John Wigyngton, hosier; goethe to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

Henry Knorn, Doucheman, cobler, servante with Thomas Mason, cobler; goeth to the parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

The nomber of Straungers in Farringdon Warde Within is ... ... iiij^xx^j.

vnde

Douchemen	lxiij.	To the Englishe Churche	xlij.
Frenchemen	xvij.	To the Frenche	xij.
Daynes	j.	To the Douche	xxvij.
Whearof denizens	xvj.		

LANGBORNE WARDE.

The Paryshe of Saynt Mary Wolnoth.

Thomas Sympson, goldsmythe, hathe to his servauntes Morrys van Myndon and Henrick van Corbus, Douchemen; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Paule Harrett, Doucheman, servante to William Layton, goldsmith; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Derick van Aparlowe, Doucheman, servant to John Clarke, goldsmythe; goeth to the Douche churche Douche persone, j.

Melsam Inglebert, borne in Freseland, servant to Hughe Keale, goldsmythe; goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Anthony Fedrigo, merchante, of Venice, and Baptist de John, also marchant, of Venice, and Anthony Fockento, their servante; go to the Englishe churche. Venecians, iij.

Martyn velab Loplbe deplynger Redonnda Loplbe Delopacia, Spaniardes, and Thomas Ancha, Skott, maryners, repayringe to no churche, lye in the house of Richerd Woode, baker.
Spaniardes, iiij; Skott, one.

Gabriell Balynger, Melenoyse, merchante, and denyson, goeth to the English churche.
———.

Garrett Boydaunce, Douche, merchant; his wife, and Mighell Goddelles, his servante; go to the Douche churche.
Douche persones, iij.

Clement Morando, Italion, a denyson, and cutler; his wife; and Mighell, Garrett, and Augustyne, his servantes, borne in Burgundye; and they go to the Englishe churche.
Italions, ij; Douche persones, iij.

John Ferne, mylener, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and James Ferne, Doucheman, his servante; they go to the Englishe churche.
Douche persones, ij.

The Paryshe of Saynt Nicholas Acon.

Chrystofer de Mounte, a Mylonoyse marchant; Balthaser Maffyoo, a Venecian merchant; and John Peterinsan, a Myllinoise, and Katherine de Hove, a Douchewoman, seruantes of the same Xp'ofer; and they go to their parishe churche.
Myliners, ij; Venecian, j; Douche persone, j.

Gabriell Petroche, Venecian, and surgeon; Barbara his wife, and Elizabeth and Lucrece, their children, and Vincent Peasea, his servante; and they go to Saynt Thomas Acon.
Venecians, v.

Henry Hewberde, tailor, and Henry his wife, Douche, and Hance Beare and Gyllinge Vantemsyken, Douchemen, paynters, inmates to Thomas Adams; and go to the Douche churche.
Douche persones, iiij.

Peter Trewyn, a Douche merchante, and denyson, and Mary his wife; Grasolos Babycon and Jacomyn Rysporte, servantes to the said Peter; and go to the parishe churche.
Douche persones, iiij.

Peter Devandon, Doucheman, a paynter, inmate to Raulfe Adams; and goethe to the Douche churche.
Douche persone, j.

Jerome Venalia, marchante, and a Venecian; Lombarde Venalio [*sic*] and John Bonbaylio, his servantes, Venecians, and Parnell Symson, his woman servante, a Douchewoman; and they go to Saynt Thomas of Acon.
Venecians, iij; Douche persone, j.

Elizabeth Cooke, widowe, a Douchewoman, and John, Agnes, Hester, and Mary Cooke, her children; sempsters; and Jone Inglishe, her servante; inmates to John Davye, curate of Saynt Nicholas; and go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, vj.

Henry Collars, a Doucheman, a cowper, and Elizabeth his wife, inmates to John Holden; and go to the Douche church.
Douche persones, ij.

Mathewe de Quester, notary publicke, a Doucheman, and a denison, and Cornelis his wife; and Mathewe, John, and Cornelis his children; Paule Typoetes and Cornelis de Hare, his servantes; and they go to Saynt Thomas of Acon to service.
Douche persones, vij.

James Apoole, Doucheman, a denizon, and a tailor, and Alice his wife; and they go to their parishe churche.
Douche persones, ij.

Simon de Starkye, marchante, a Doucheman, and a denison; Margarett his wife; Anthony de Hawse, and Dennys de Hawse, and Joice van Steven, Douchemen, his servauntes; and they go to their parishe churche.
Douche persones, v.

Henry Laycock, merchaunt, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Jane his wife; John Plack, Mighell Marryson, and Anthony de Pren, his servauntes; Jane Corde, Mary Laicock, Anne Laicock, and Bone Laicock, inmates; and they go to the Frenche churche.
Douche persones, ix.

Jasper Vandelem, Doucheman, a surgeon, and a denison, and Bave his wife, and Balthaser, his servante; and they go to the parishe churche; Jaques Manet, Doucheman, a tailor, inmate; and he goeth to Saynt Thomas Acon.
Douche persones, iiij.

The Paryshe of Saynt Edmonde.

Anthony Rodolphus, professor of the Gospell, in the house of Mr Sherington; and theise did adioyne themselves with hym when he camme first to the same house, viz. Vincent Bassens, Frencheman, Mynister of the Gospell, and by that name put in exile by the commandement of the Frenche Kinge; Lawrence Bourguinonus, minister of the Gospell of the Housholde of Cardinall Castilion; James Marchevilleus, mynister of the Gospell, and put in exile; Anthonius Lixens, of the same profession; and John Awberies, of the Churche of Bolloigne, and exiled with other of the Gospell. Frenche persones, vj.

The Paryshe of Alhallowes in Lomberdstrete.

Harmon Baker, botcher, and denyson, borne in Cleve Lande, and Simon Mymes, his servante, borne in Brabante; and they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

Arnolde Faire, botcher, and denyson, borne in Cleveland; and goeth to the parishe churche; and Henry Taillor, his servante, borne there; goeth likewise to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

The Paryshe of Saynt Bennett Gracechurche.

John Pharasie, and Mawdlyn his wife; Susan, Agnes, and Dennys, their children; all borne in Bruxelles; he being a taillor; goeth to the Italion churche. Douche persones, v.

Also there is lodged within the saide Pharasie, Mawdbye Haywart, of Bruxelles, a sempster, and goeth to the Douch church. Douche persone, j.

Also there is lodged within the same Pharasie, one Davy Melier, Flemynge, a taillor, that goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Also there is lodged within the house of Robert Clerk, Peter Bowteawe, of Andwarpe, marchante, and Martyn Bolteaw, his servante; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Also there is lodged in the house of Mysteris Hasell, widowe, Robert le Clarke, broker, borne at Saint Omers; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

Also there is lodged in the house of the said Mysteris Hasell, one Mighell Catlen, joyner, a Burgonion, and John Dukane, Burgonyon, a hosier; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

The Paryshe of Saynt Clement.

John Kinge, of Gaunte, marchante, and Johan his wife, and John, his sonne, and Johan, his maide; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

The same John Kinge hathe lodged in his house Cornelis Fysher, paynter, borne in Hollande, and Garrarde his seruaunt; and they go to the Italion churche. Douche persones, ij.

And also one Martyn Payne, merchant, a denison, borne in Flaunders, and Victor his servant; and one John de Vetery, a student, of Flaunders; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iij.

The Widowe Levans, botcher, a denyzen, and Browne Harris, her servant, borne in Gelick; and go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.

Also one Fernando Almares, Spaniarde, a buttenmaker, lieth in the house of the said Levans, and goeth to the Italion church. Spaniarde, j.

Derick Alberd, botcher, a denison, and one Adrian Keme, of Andwerpe, lyinge in his house, who selleth nedelles; they go to Saynt Edmondes churche. Douche persones, ij.

Mighell Gardyner, cobler, a denison, goethe to his parishe churche. Douche persone, j.

The Paryshe of Saynt Dionyse Backchurche.

John Willickson, Doucheman, a cobler, servante to Thomas Paysey, Englisheman, and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

Paule Fortune, Florentyne, merchant; goeth to Paules churche. Florentyne, j.

Thomas Saffeyt, Florentyne, capitayne; goeth to the Italion church. Florentyne, j.

Thomas Cranner, tailor, borne in Gelderlande, and Mary his wife; go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Peter Samyn, Douche marchante; goeth to the Englishe churche; Raphaell van de Put, post, a Doucheman, and Jacamyn his wife, in house with the said Peter; and Piery Verscillt, maide there; they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Nicholas van Hurst, Doucheman, marchante, and Mary his wife, and Walter their sonne; go to Thenglishe and Douche church. Douche persones, iij.

Vytorye Dorrye, Italion, and Xp'ian, his wife, post; and they go to the Englishe churche. Italions, ij.

Peter Demetris, Wallon, and Jacamyn his wife, and Catlyn and Peter, their children, beinge both phisicions and surgions [*sic*]; and go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

William Mighon, Doucheman, and Moykyn his wife; they teache children; and go to the Italion churche. Douche persones, ij.

Jeronimo Telmon, Burgonyon, and Mary his wife; Joyce and John, their children; he is a tailor; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Nicholas Taffyn, Guy Bernarde, Piere de Metre, Frenchemen, students, and be of the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, iij.

Theise are of no churche. John Boxe and Godfrey his brother, merchauntes, and Godfrey Boxe, their servante, of no churche, Douchemen. Douche persones, iij.

Johon Morrell, Doucheman, a folder of lynnen clothes, and Sicken his wife, and John and Katheryne, their children; and they go to the Englishe churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Derick Henrickson, merchante, a denison, borne in Gelderlande, Maudelyn his wife, and Barbara, Susan, Janna, Fraunces, and Mary, their children; they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, vij.

Raphaell Gotten, Florentyne, broker, a denison; goeth to the Frenche churche. Florentyne, j.

Lewys Tirrey, Doucheman, a skynner, and a denison; Margarett his wife; Symon Inglegrave, Frencheman, his servante; and Symon Anthony, Douche, merchaunte; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones iij; Frenche persones, j.

John Yonge, skynner, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Agnes his wife; they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Damyan Doffj, Florentyne, merchante, and denison; goeth sometyme to Paules, and sometymes to other churches. Florentyne, j.

Nicholas Lennardes, tailor, a denison, and a Doucheman borne; Nicolas his wife; Harman Gaiges, Robert Johnson, and Barbara Delis, his servauntes. Douche persones, v.

Denison. Fraunces de Farias, Spaniarde, and Jocamina his wife, Elizabeth his daughter, and Nicholas Duprey his servant, silkweauers; and they go to the Italion churche. Spaniardes, iiij.

John van Hulst, tailor, a denison, of Rumont, in Douche Lande; Fraunces his wife; John his son; Jacob Copyns and Jacob Berys, their servauntes; and they go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.

Theise are of no churche. William Johnson, of Andwerpe, merchant, and his servante Paule Aurlit, of Andwerpe; of no churche. Douche persones, ij.

The Paryshe of Saynt Mary Fanchurche.

Anthonye Brusket, merchaunte, of Jeane, a denyson, dwellinge in a house of his owne; and he hathe three merchantes lyinge within him, viz. Baptist Fortune and Thomas Fortune, Florentynes, and they go to the Englishe churche, and one Mathew Come, merchaunt, of Naples, who goeth to no churche. Janowey, j; Florentynes, j; Neapolitan j.

Benedick Spinola, denison, merchante, of Jeane; and he goeth to the Inglishe churche; three clarkes, of Jeane, Jasper Voltabio, Ascanius Spinola, and Augustyne Grassigna; they go sometyme to Thenglishe churche and sometyme to the Italion; Peter Preave, his butler; Benedick Farnando, Fleminge; Charles Geffrey, Frencheman, his cooke; and they go to the Englyshe churche. Janoweys, v; Douche, j; Frenche, j.

In the house of Widowe Hottertot: Frauncis Dulbeck, buttonmaker, John Mordall, buttonmaker, Jaques Pranger, tailor, John Demary, tailor, and Garret Wickarde; all borne in Valentia, in Flaunders; and go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, v.

In John Bayworthes house, clothworker: Adryan Molleney, John Knodd, and Giles Defludd; all borne at Ownall, in Flaunders; makers of tapestrie; and go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iij.

In the house of Henry Smythe, cooke: Roger Crane and Symkyn his wife, and Synkin his daughter; borne in Courtright, in Flaunders, maker of striped canvas; and go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iij.

In the house of George Wilkynson, shomaker: one servaunte named John Ynke, shomaker, borne in Flaunders; and goeth to the Douche churche. Douche persone, j.

In the house of Widowe Wright: one Mr Anthonye, preacher, of the Citie of Jeane, and Frauncis Crusshe, of Florence; goinge to no churche. Janowey, j; Florentyne, j.

Henry Lambertson, botcher, Doucheman, a denison, his wife; Maximilion Adryan and John Marten, his servauntes; and they go to the Englyshe churche. Douche persones, iiij.

Thomas Atkynson haith one Anthony Resire, borne in Flaunders, a tailor, in his house, who goeth to the Frenche churche. Douche persone, j.

In the house of Myles Skynner: John Mathome and James Nicolles, buttonmakers, borne in Valencia; and go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, ij.

Bartholmewe Taillofere, Venecian, merchante, a denison, and goeth to the Englishe churche, and hathe in his house Philippe Machianellj, merchant, of Bullonia, and one Bursye, of Rome; and they go to the Italion churche. Venecian, j; Italion, j; Douche, j.

Crispyn de Hore, denison, borne in Andwerpe, and Anne his wife, and they go to the Englishe churche; and James Wynor and George, his servantes, Douche borne, go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iiij.

In the house of Widowe Stetton *: sixe straungers, that is to saye, John Fyskyn, fringe maker, James Leikin, tailor; John Philipp, James Deflucke, Anthony Legrye, Adryan Crutall, theise foure be of no sciens; and be all of Torney, and go to the Frenche churche. Douche persones, vj.

Henry Lottes, botcher, a denison, borne in Luke; Godfrey Reynoldes and John Lennarde, borne in Gulick, his servantes; and they go the Frenche churche. Douche persones, iij.

Frauncis Byshoppe, Hewgo Byshoppe and his wife, merchauntes, of Torney, goinge to the Frenche churche; Hester and Anne, their children, Johan, Katheryne, and Cornelis, their servauntes. Douche persones, viij.

Gesperyn Souell, phisicion, borne in Jeane, and goeth to the Englishe churche; Renere van Rackan and Katheryne his wife, and Guilpyn de Pit, go to the Douche churche; Janowey, j; Douche persones, iij.

The Paryshe of Alhallowes Stayninge.

Cornelis Devenen, Doucheman, a tailor, and a denison, and Mary his wife, and Haunce Faknebruth; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, iij.

Glode Paynter, Frencheman, a denison, a post; and goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persone, j.

Steven de Grasse, Frencheman, denison, an olde Frenche preacher, and his wife; go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij.

John Garryson, joyner, denison, and Nicholas Cornelyson, his servaunte, no denison; they go to the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.

* Or Stotton.

In the house of John Baptista,* Spanyarde, denison: a widowe called Vxor Wodar, a Spanishe woman, whiche kepeth his house; a captayne lyenge there of the Spanyardes Lopedalasers; and Frauncis Devize, Spaniarde; and Peter de Mallear, Spanyard; and all of no churche; James Hawes, servant of the same Baptist, a Frencheman, and no denyson.

Spaniardes, v; Frenche, j.

The nomber of Straungers in Langborne Warde is ... ... CClvj.

vnde

Douchemen	xx Ciiij x.		
Italions and Venecians	xviij.		
Spaniardes	xiiij.	To the Englishe Churche	xx iiij xij.
Skott	j.	To the Frenche	lxxiij.
Milleners	ij.	To the Douche	liiij^or^.
Frenchemen	xv.	To the Italion	xviij.
Florentynes	vij.	To no Churche	xix.
Jenowayes	viij.		
Neapolitan	j.		
Whearof denizens	xxvj.		

Summa Totalis from the beginnynge of Creplegate Warde hitherto is ... M^l^ xv.

Whearof:—

Doucheman	xx vijC iiij iiij.	Whearof:—	
Frenchemen	Clvj.	Denisons	Cxv.
Spaniardes	xx.	No denisons	xx vijC iiij xix.
Italions and Venecians	xxv.		
Portingales	ij.	There goethe of them to the Englishe Churche ...	xx CC iiij iij.
Skottes	ix.	To the Frenche Churche ...	CCCCxix.
Dayne	j.	To the Douche Churche ...	CCxxxv.
Mylleners	ij.	To the Italion Churche ...	xlij.
Florentynes	vij.	To no churche	xxxvj.
Janowayes	viij.		
Neapolitan	j.		

Busshoppesgate Warde.

The Parishe of Alhallowes.

Hercules Fremalte, of Courtick, Margarett his wif, and Marye his mayde, cam for religion, and Anne Calverett, Comensall of Andwarde, shepster; all which persons dwell in a tenement of M^res^ Cave, in Gracioustrete, and resorte to the Dowche churche.

Dowche persons, iiij.

The Parishe of St Peters.

Gyles Esterfilde, botcher, and James Nicolson, cobler, Dowchemen, denyzens, lyinge in the rentes belonginge to St Peters churche. Dowche persones, ij.

The Parishe of St Marten Owtwiche.

Garrett Cooke, botcher, and Laurence his sonne, and Marye Spottam, servant with Thomas Browne; tenant to Mr Byrde. Dowche persones, iij.

The Parishe of St Helens.

Doctor Cesar, phisicon.

Sigo Italian, merchant, Mounsor de Forge, gent', of Gascoyne, and Jane his wif; tenauntes to Mr Grey. French persons, iij.

Barnardin Bounsemor, and Elizabeth his wif, Dowche woman; tenantes to Mr Howe.

Dowche persons, ij.

* *John Babtist Sempetorie* in vol. i, p. 419; *Baptist Sempetorye* in vol. ii, p. 28.

James Sauell, Dowcheman, denyzen, a sergeon, and Agatt his wif; Anne and Mary, his children; and one Frauncis Papen, theire seruant; of the Dowche churche, and tenauntes to Mr Colshill. Dowche persons, v.

John Jefferye, of Valencia, and Anthony his wif; James Jefferye, his brother; and foure Dowche maides, called Julian Delacroes, Mary Seliar, Isobell Molkeman, and Katheryne Warne; all of the Dowche churche, and tenantes to Mr Holinshed. Dowche persons, vij.

Mr Baptiste Danyell, Italion, stiller of waters, tenaunte to Mr Huett, Doctor of the Arches. Italion person, j.

Abraham Reusart, Dowcheman, merchant; Margaret his wif; Peter Bouter, and Elizabeth his wif; Abraham and Sara, theire children, and Derick theire seruant; all of the Dowche churche, and tenantes to Mr Sturgeon. Dowche persons, vij.

Adrian Rysell, Dowcheman, shcolmaster, Fraunces his wif, and Charles his son; Anthony Dutayles and Adrian his wif, makers of frynge; all of the Frenche churche, and tenauntes to Mr Polsted. Dowche persons, v.

Robert Master, Frencheman, denyzen, tenaunte to Mr Colshill; in whose howse do dwell Mathewe Carden, borne in Valencia, Bonaventure, borne in Valencia, and Gabriell P[ar]ia,* a Frenchman. Frenche persons, ij; Dowche persons, ij.

Michell P[ar]maion,† a Frencheman; James, an Italion; Nicholas, a Frencheman; and Adrian, a Frencheman; all of the Frenche churche, and tenantes to Robert Masters. Frenche persons, iij; Italion person, j.

Thomas Chamberlaine, Veell his wif, and Wiliam Bothe, Frenche folkes; do occupie the makinge of sawseges; all of the Frenche churche, and tenauntes to the said Robert Maisters. Frenche persons, iij.

Jaram Maiell, and Elizabeth his wif; Joys vanden Hest, and Katheryne his wif, and Daniell Christian, James Dynell, thred makers; George Ornarde, pointemaker; and Frauncis vande Wincell, twister of silke; all of the Dowche churche; tenauntes to Mr Greye. Dowche persons, viij.

Demynge Parratt, of Catline, seruingeman; tenaunte to Mr Bonde. Dowche person, j.

Parnell Peters, Dowchewoman, sempster, and a maide seruant; tenant to the saide Bonde. Dowche persons, ij.

John Yonge, Dowcheman, and one Guillam, a Frencheman, servantes to Sir Thomas Gresham. Dowche person, j; Frenche person, j.

Charles Darnylions, Burgonion, scolemaster, and Agnes his wif, Dowchewoman, belonginge to the Frenche churche, tenantes to Mr Skegges. Dowche persons, ij.

John Lambart, tayllor, and Tobie, Helen, and Elizabeth, his children; of the Dowche churche, and tenauntes to the said Skegges. Dowche persons, iiij.

The Parishe of St Ethelburge.

Henry Ceman and Shuatt his wif, and viij children, viz. ij boies and vj wenches; all do live by makinge of sackclothe; he is of the Frenche churche; and tenauntes to Thomas Hall. Frenche persons, x.

Guillam Soheure and Peter de Vellers, silke winders, of the Frenche churche; tenantes to the said Hill. Frenche persons, ij.

John Morden, Jaques Sticken, and Guillam de Fountaine have nothing to live by but what yeir frindes do sende them; of ye Frenche churche, tenantes to Peter Stringer, inkeper. Dowche persons, ij.

Within Henry Mannynges howse there is a wydowe, and her mother, and v children, which live by makinge of parchement lace; of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vij.

Within John Carver; one Fraunces and Florey his wif, j maide, and sixt children; Leonarde de Forett, his wif, and three children; of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, xiiij.

* Or *P[er]ia.* † Or *P[er]maion.*

Pestered. Within Lybias Barnardes howse: Michell Owen, baker, his wif, and three children; also a Widowe which liveth by spyninge; one other widowe called Jakelyn Mannock, and Jane her daughter; Nicholas Ragamen, hatmaker, and his wif, and one childe. All which persons resort to the Frenche churche.

Frenche persons, xj.

The Parishe of St. Botholphe.

Pestered. Peter Wall, silkweaver; John Mase, weauer, and Margery his wif, and theire ij children, Izaak and Bridgett; Nicholas Mortlack, weauer, and Jackmay his wif, Sarka theire childe; Peter Wassell, weauer; and Nicholas Okey, weauer; of the Dowche churche; John Sknowe, bruer; Simon Latas, silkeweauer; John Grayware, spynner of silke; one Philippe, Nicholas Gylwyn, Lyon men, bottonmaker; one Peter, silkweaver; Bastian Sare, tayllor; Anthony Rotrewe, weaver; Tirrell Cane, silke spynner; Waspetucun, a graver of stones; Gyles le Plowe, weaver; Anthony Bowlter, weaver; James Debenanger, buttonmaker. All Dowchemen, tenantes at the White Harte to Michiaell Towerson. Dowche persons, xxiiij.

John Robertes, silkeweaver, and Vrseley his wif, of the Englishe churche; John Bewell, capper, John Markeley, John Mase, John Piper, and Margarett Johnson, of the Dowche churche; tenantes to John Robertes. Dowche persons, vij.

John Nofflar and James Nofflar, merchauntes; Peter Lasewere and Jacaman his wif, of the Dowche churche; tenantes to one ——— Athes, in Bedlem.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Adam Heytt and Mary his wif; Pake Porye and Margarett his wif; James Dewre, denyson; John Latt, denyson; Tonnett Kellerye, wydowe, and Jan' Deleuce, her doughter, denyzens; Peter Gylbart, joyner, and his wif, Helen and Barberye, theire doughters; Peter Panor and Margarett his wif, and Peter theire childe; Thomas Dalwas; Gregorye ———; James Darres and Jane his wif, and theire childe, silkeweauers; Simond Ormewe; Arnolde de la Rue; Hurbayne Foyte, silkweauer, and Hottegoyne his wif; James Tackye and Mary his wif; John Mairye, merchant, and Catheryne his wif; Peter Romounde, silkeweaver, and Packett his wif, and theire iij children; Pacake Gabe, showemaker, and Sicelye his wife; of the Dowche churche; dwellinge in Mr Woodes Alley. Dowche persons, xxxv.

Perchry Bene, botcher, and Katheryne his wife, and theire two children; Rouland Hetrue, silkeweaver, Katheryne his wif, and theire three children; Peter Motome and Katheryne his wif, and theire three children; and Sgyllym Styfre, silkeweaver; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, xvj.

Wictor Collyn, silkeweaver; Lucas Halley, merchaunt, and his wif, theire ij children, and Margarett theire servant; John Potarye, merchante, and Margarett his wife; John Mathewe and Catryne his wif; Frances Woysen, merchant; Nicholas Woyson; Fraunces Veyson; Katheryne Uoyson; Peter Jeffrey, and Barbarye and Marye, theire servantes; of the Dowche churche, dwellinge in Sopehowse Alley. Dowche persons, xvij.

Robert Ewlande, a spynner of feltes; Samvell Jone; Domynick Bewtar, denyzen; Peter Haies; Robert Buester and Robins his wif; of the Dowche churche.

Frenche persons, vij.

John Waterlowe, Peron his wif, and theire three children, and Sewsan Pre theire servant; Nicholas Harman; and Peter Broke, silke weauer; all of the Dowche churche, dwellinge in Lion Alleye; tenantes to Roger Busshoppe. Dowche persons, viij.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers within this Warde ... ... CCxxxiij.

viz.:

Dowche	Clxviij.	Wherof are of the Douche Churche	Cxxxvj.
Frenche	lxiij.	Of the Frenche Churche	xlviij.
Italians	ij.	Of Thenglishe Churche	ij.
		And of no churche	xlvij.

And of them all are denisons ... ... ix.

Broadstrete Warde.

The Parishe of St Bartholomues.

Clement Vandendristan, of Ouldner, in Flanders, merchant, John his sonne, and his seruant Oliuer Vandristan; John Scuddermarker and Barbara his wif, John his sonne, and his doughter Jane; all of the Dowche churche; tenantes to Richarde Bowder. Dowche persons, vij.

Adrian Spilman, of Fraundres [*sic*], threedmaker, and Tomakyn his wif; of the Dowche churche; tenantes to John Walker. Dowche persons, ij.

Pestered. Guisert Vanwert, of Andwarpe, carpenter, Lysken his wif, Mathewe, Jasper, Melsar, Baltezar, Lynkyn, and Janken, his children, and Moyken his maide; Michell Bones, of Andwerpe, carpenter, and Tanakyn his wif; Henrick de Campion, of Bruselles, painter, Janakin his wif, and Janakin and Greekyn, theire children; Jacob Butcher, of Antwerpe, carpenter, Pastenkin his wif, and Peter Frances his seruant; and Peter Goysen, of Andwarpe, dyamond cutter, Lynkyn his wif, and Sara and Glasken, theire children: of the Dowche churche; dwellinge in Richard Springhams howse. Dowche persons, xxij.

The Parishe of S^t Xp'ofers.

Peter Vegleman, of Bridges, merchant, Martyn his wif, Anne and Lucres, theire children, and Cornelis, George, and Anthonye, theire seruantes; they go to theire parishe churche; dwellinge in the howse of Mr Gardner. Dowche persons, vij.

Peiro Brick, of Armentire, student, Maudlen his wif, and Allarde Cokey his boye; of the Frenche churche; tenante to Mr Alderman Becher. Frenche persons, iij.

Jake Fure, of Turne, scolem^r, Dennis his wif, and Lea a childe; of the Frenche churche; tenant to the parson of S^t Xp'ofer. Frenche persons, iij.

Barnarde Vananbroke, of Andwerpe; and Cristian Crabbe, of Briges, Barthazar Lompe, of Andwerpe, goldsmythes, his servantes; of the Dowche churche; dwellinge in the howse of John Mathewe. Dowche persons, iij.

The Parishe of St Bennett Finxe.

Peter Cottit, of Ansterdam, servingman; he goeth to his parishe churche; dwellinge in the howse of Gregorye Campion. Dowche person, j.

Peter de la Croys, of Risell, broker, Cristian his wif, Peter and John, his sonnes, and Cristen his maide; of the Frenche churche; tenant to John Ingram, baker. Frenche persons, v.

The Parishe of St Marten.

John de Planche and John Piccard, of Rouen, stacioners; Anthony Marrey and George Marraie stacioners; Dennis de Bonange, of Andwerpe, silkeweauer, Marye his wif, Jeremy and Rebecca, theire children, and John and Foyken, theire seruantes. All of the Frenche churche, dwellinge in the howse of William Sullym. Dowche persons, x.

The Parishe of Allhallowes in the Wall.

Dominicus de Linea, of Valencia, taillor, and Elizabeth his wif, and Elizabeth his doughter of the Frenche churche; tenante to Edwarde Stokes. Dowche persons, iij.

Jakes Carpenter, of Armynters, silkeweaver, Jacamen his wif, and John, Jacamen, Baudwyn, Jillieta, and Susanna, theire children; all of the Frenche churche; tenant to Mr Thorpe. Mathewe Campion, surgeon, and Jane his wif; Frances Mariscall, of Aras, merchant, and Jane his wif; John Gyskyn, of Valencia, carpenter, and Martha his wif, and John Harbas, theire servant; all of the Frenche churche; tenauntes to the saide Thorpe. Dowche persons, xiiij.

Baltazar Kerman, of Mackelyn, paynter, denison, Barbara his wif, Abraham, Baltizar, and Tobias, theire children, Marye theire made, and Moyken, a wydowe, of Brdges [*sic*]; Nicolas

Rysewe, of Valenc', silkeweauer, denizen, Katelyn his wif, Jane his mother, Pawle and Ruby, theire children, and Packett and Adrian, theire servantes; all of the Frenche churche; tenantes to Mr Reaves. Dowche persons, xiiij.

Peter de Moker, of Turne, silkeweauer, denizen, and Frances his wif; John and Alexandre, theire servantes, and Easter theire maide; of the Frenche churche; tenant to Mr Coxe. Dowche persons, v.

St Bartholomues Parishe.

John Larcher, of Quettaunce, in Normandie, coke, denyson; goethe to seruice to St Bartholomues parishe; tenant to Mr Dodd, gentleman. Dowche persone, j.

Anne, Abraham Symthes wif, mercer, borne in Andwarpe. Dowche persone, j.

John Dunkell, of Venlo, in Gelderlande, botcher, denizen; of the Englishe churche; tenant to Mr Beacher, aldreman. Dowche person, j.

Dennis Viall, of Wager, denizen, Marye his wif, Susan his doughter, and David and Packett; of the Frenche churche; tenant to Mr Aldreman Beacher. Dowche persons, v.

St Cristofers Parishe.

Adrian Breakepott, of Andwerpe, goldsmythe, denyson, Barbara his wif, and Emanuell and Pawle, there servantes; of the Dowche churche; tenant to Harrye Fallowfilde. Dowche persons, iiij.

Adrian Harrison, of Middleborrowe, botcher, denizen; of the Englishe churche; tenant to Thomas Seres. Dowche person, j.

Frances Demetre, of Turne, silkedier, denizen, Jane his wif, Rachell his childe, and Jaques, Lyon, and Julian, theire seruantes; Jakelyne Farynard, of Torney, widowe, denizen, and Ester her doughter; all of the Frenche churche; tenauntes to William Sulym. Dowche persons, viij.

Summa totalis of the Straungers within this Warde ... ... Cxlv.

viz.:—

Dowche persons	Cxxxiiij.	Wherof are of the Duche Churche	xxxviij.
Frenche	xj.	Of the Frenshe Churche	lxx.
		Off Thenglishe Churche	xj.
		Of no churche	xxvj.

And of them all denisons ... ... x.

ALDRICHEGATE WARDE.

The Parishe of St Leonardes in Fosterlane.

Denys Restingame, bottonmaker, borne in Spayne, denizen, and Katheryne his wif, and Jeram his servant; of the Englishe churche; tenant to Mres Dewe. Spanardes persons, iij.

Wensell Bremon, goldsmyth, denyson, borne in Clevelande; of the Englishe churche; lyinge in the rentes of St Fosters parishe. Dowche person, j.

James Cadwell, a Scott, mynstrell, and William Kenloughe dwellinge with hym; tenant to the parishe of St Foster. Scottes persons, ij.

Fraunces Stickinge, goldesmyth, Spaniard, servant with Garrett Heathe, goldesmyth; of the Frenche churche. Spaniard person, j.

James Cooke, Scotes man, servant with Thomas Robertes, goldsmyth; of the Englishe churche. Scott person, j.

Peter Valuntyne, borne vnder the domynion of the Frenche Kinge, servant with John Wall, bookebynder; of the Englishe churche. Frenche person, j.

The Parishe of St John Zacharies.

Peter Phoye, Spaniard, silkeweaver, denyson; his wyf; John and Stephen, his seruantes, and Jane his maide; all of the Frenche churche; tenante to Mres Bowdwen, widowe. Spaniardes persons, v.

Thomas Anan, of Scotlande, servant with Roger Flynte, goldesmyth. Scott person, j.

David Mill, of Scotlande, servant to Edmonde Craste, goldsmythe; of the Englishe churche. Scott person, j

Anthonye Florey, botcher, denyson, borne vnder the domynion of Kinge Philippe, and hi man; tenant to Mrs Bawden. Spaniardes persons, ij

John Adrian, stonecutter, denyson; of the Dowche churche; tenant to Roger Yonge, larymer Dowche person, j

Arnold Tant, botcher, denyzen, borne vnder the domynyon of Kinge Philippe, and Henr Pollyms, his servante; of the Dowche churche; tenant to Roger Yonge. Spaniardes persons, ij

Michaell Water, Dowcheman, blacksmythe, servant to James Marshall; and Edward Gilbert, Dowcheman, and Collett Grans, Frencheman, also seruantes to the sam Marshall; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij; Frenche person, j

The Parishe of St Anne and Agnes.

Fraunces Guyott, a Frencheman, Gabriell, John, Cristofer, and Anne, his children; and Jame and John his servantes, Dowchemen; they are all printemakers, of the Dowche church dwellinge in the howse of John Daye, printer. Frenche persons, v; Dowche persons, i

Peter Johnson and John Johnson, Dowchemen, seruanant [*sic*] to Agnes Johnson, wydowe. Dowche person,

George Tubbock, servant to Marmaduke Franklyn, showmaker. Scottes person, j

James Cowmar, servant to Albert Whitlock, goldesmythe. Scottes person, j

The Parishe of Our Ladie Stayninges.

James White, bottonmaker, denyson; Thomas Thompson and John Anderson, Scottes, an Peter Tilliard, Frencheman, his seruantes; tenant to Aldreman Dane. Scottes persons, iij; Frenche person,

Troilus the Cretes, borne in Flaners [*sic*], Sara his wif, Susan, Oliuer, John, Sara, and Magdaly his children. Dowche persons, vi

Jaques Jillion, his wif, his ij children, Jaques and Boniface; j servante, and his wif an childe; dwellinge in Sir Thomas Knevettes howse. Dowche persons, v

Summa totalis of all Strangers within this Warde ... ... lj.

viz. :—

Dowche	xx.	Wherof are of the Dowche Chnrche...	xiij.
Frenche	viij.	Of the Frenche Churche	j.
Scottes	x.	Of the Spanishe Churche	iij.
Spanyardes	xiij.	Of the Englishe Churche	vj.
		And of no churche	xxvii

And of all them are denisons ... ... vij.

BYLLINGESGATE WARDE.

The Parishe of St Marye Hill.

John Myller, borne in Cleavelande, basketmaker, denyson; of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j

Pero Palliat, borne in Flaunders, denyzen, servant to the Erle of Hartford, Katheryne hi wif, Barbara her mother; Tanykyn and Philippe, his wifes sisters; Walgraue and Jan his seruantes; borne all in Dowche lande; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, vi

Garrett Bedbare, taylor, denyson, Anne his wif; Dryce and Classe, there servantes; a Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iii

John Drake, of Flusshinge, denison, Adrian his wif, Cornelis, Cicelye, and Mary, his chil dren; they go to seruice to St Peters, in Cornehill. Dowche persons, v

Adrian de Porter, merchant, and Florence his wif, and Garrett his seruant; of the Dowch churche, and William Embes, gentleman, of Flanders; of theFrenche churche. Dowche persons, iii

Guillam Bogart, merchant, of Gaunte, and Jonas his sonne; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij.

John Coen, of Ruslare, in Flandres, weaver, Margarett his wif, and Cateryne Lawson his maide; all of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

John van Sesson, joyner, Katheryne his wif, John and Peter, his children, Henrick James and Henrick Johnson, his servantes; Tobias Debye, merchant, and Joryn his wif, Arnolde his sonne, and Mary his maide; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, xj.

Anthony Wygons, coke; Elizabeth his wif, Elen and Agnes, his children; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche churche; tenante to William Arrowesmythe, hosier. Dowche persons, iiij.

John van Hassett, servant to John Parker, hosier; of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.

John Lewes, servant to Mr Holstock, borne in the lande of Luck; of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

The Parishe of St Botolphes.

Jacob Cole, merchant, denyzen, Elizabeth his wif, of the Englishe churche; Garrett Johnson and Ellyn Bennardes, his seruantes, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Peter Bryett, denison, Mary his wif; John Levimon, his son in lawe, Angell his wif; Johan Karsie his maide, and Mary Fredom his norse; of the Frenche and Dowche churche. Dowche persons, vj.

Gyles Latore, denyson, merchant, of Wallen; Elen his wif; Katheryne and Agnes, his children; Powell and John, his brothers children, borne at Wallen, in Flaundres; all of the Italion churche. Dowche persons, vj.

Marten Struse, denyson, borne at Brabant; Katheryne his wif; John Cornelis his seruant, borne at Andwarpe; and Michell Johnson his maide, borne in Cleavelande; all of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Marten Vaversin, denison, taillor, borne in Hunygo, and Mawdleyn his wif, borne in Brabant; they go to theire parishe churche to service. Dowche persons, ij.

John Phenixe, merchant, denizen, borne in Brabant; Gartrude his wif, and John Barwines his man; they go to seruice to their parishe churche. Dowche persons, iij.

Noela de Luck, merchant, denizen; lieth at Peter Serys howse; of the Frenche churche. Dowche person, j.

John van Hove, tayllor, denizen, borne in Hollande, and Elizabeth his wif; they go to theire owne parishe churche to seruice. Dowche persons, ij.

Lewis Sohere, borne at Hennois, Anne his wif, and Redors Hannar his seruant; they go to theire owne parishe churche to seruice. Dowche persons, iij.

Jyles Bountenaken, merchant, borne in Brabant, and Agnes his wif, borne in Andwarpe; they go to theire owne parishe churche; and Remys Backerell, his servant, borne in Flaundres; and Mawdleyn his maide, borne in Brabant; do also go to the same parishe. Dowche persons, iiij.

Haunce van Howke, factor for Henry van Ounce, borne in Flaundres; Henry van Ounce, his masters sonne; Michell Maynard and Marye Midledonke, the said van Howkes servantes; they go all to theire parishe churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Jasper Depenbeck, borne in Andwerpe, and Joyce his wif, of the Dowche churche; Agnes his servant, Stephen Parrat his man, Arthure Kempe, clothworker, and Segar de Howse; also of the Duche churche. Dowche persons, vj.

Roger van Hull, merchant, borne in Gaunte, and John Bellymaker, merchant, of Gaunte; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij.

John Smyth, merchant, borne in Brabant; he goethe to the Dowche churche; Silvester Gaunte, merchant, of Antwerpe, to the Frenche churche; and John Savage, gent', of Brabant, and Serlos Voskin, gent', and Cornelis his wif, also of the Dowche churche; all lodgers in the White Bere. Dowche persons, v.

Michell Swies, showmaker, and Jane his wif, of the Dowche churche; Peter Seris, merchant, borne in Brabant, and James his servant, of the Frenche churche; Mathewe Lulle, merchant, borne in B[r]abant, Jane his wif, Tobias van Hove, Marye and Katheryne, his maides, of the Frenche churche; all lodgers upon Sommers Key. Dowche persons, ix.

Harman Pottaie, merchant, and Katheryne his wif, bothe borne in Brabant, of the Frenche churche; Anthony Kettell, borne in Flaunders, and Haunce Rose, merchant, and Charles Borfraye, his servant, of the Dowche churche; John Tonkie, merchant, of Gaunte, Mynkin his wif, Domyngo his seruant, and Katheryne his maide; John van Derven, a hosier, borne in Gaunte, Barbara his wif; and Joyce de Pitt and Peringe his wif, and James and Abraham, his children, and Fraunces Daruell his maide; all of the Dowche churche; lodgers vpon Bottolphe Wharfe. Dowche persons, xvij.

Jacus Wittefrongen, borne in Gaunte, Marye his wif, James and Abraham, his children, and Jane Carrett his maide; dwellinge vpon Botophe Wharfe, and of the Italion churche. Dowche persons, v.

William Whitebreade, merchant, borne in Flaunders, and An his wif; John van de Note, and Tris his seruant; Anthony Goddard, borne at Artoys, Fraunces his wif, and Margarett his mayde; all of the Frenche churche; and John Jorson, seruant to Xp'ofer Wilson; he goethe to his owne parishe churche. All these do dwell vpon Botholphe Wharfe. Dowche persons, viij.

The Parishe of S George and S Margettes, in Puddinglane.

Garrett de Cate, denyzen, borne in Clevelande, and Marye his wif; of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.

Jaques Clowtier, denizen, merchant, of Gaunte, and Peter Embes his seruant, of the Italion churche; abidinge in Guillam Formedens howse. Dowche persons, ij.

Anthony Godfrey, denizen, broker, borne in Brabant; of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

James Adrian, denyzen, basketmaker, borne in Holland; of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, j.

Henrye Crowe, botcher, denison; James Luten and John Crowe, his seruantes; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

Henry Nabor, taylor, denison, borne in Cleavelande, Margarett his wif, and Baltazar and Marye, his seruantes; of ye Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Cornelius Nollett, denizen, merchant, borne in Cleavelande, Katheryne his wif, and John Romanson and Cornelis Nollett, his cosyns; of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

John Harmans, merchant, denyson, borne in Cleavelande, John and Peter, his sonnes, and Charles and Mawdlyn, his seruantes; all of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, v.

Pelson Pelse, merchant, denyzen, Jacamyn his wif, and Awdrean Lowris his seruante; all Dowche folkes, and of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, iij.

Cornelis Raynes, denizen, merchant, borne at Andwerpe, and Gartredd his wif; of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, i.

Romayne Johnson, borne in Flaunders, weaver of sackclothe, Elizabethe his wif, Marye and Joyce, his dowghters, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

Guillam la Pere and Henrick de Witte, merchantes, borne in Flaunders; of the Dowche churche; dwellinge in John Bestons howse. Dowche persons, i.

Anthony Donato, merchant, of Venys; Frances, his clarke; Philippe Gualtrottie, merchant, of Florence, and Jacob Minstrell his seruant; Lewis Donato, gentleman, of Venis, Barthew Sankett his seruant; and Anna de Martin, Anthonye Donatos servant; all Venecians, and of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, vi.

Adrian Lusse, worker of tapestrie; and Haunce Coppyn, John Swyn, and Cornelis Clippens all Dowche folkes, of the Frenche and Dowche churche; dwellinge in Garratt de Catte howse. Dowche persons, iii.

Guillam Farmaiden, merchant, of Andwerpe, of the Italion churche, and Petronell his wif, of the Frenche churche; Michell van Lare, seruant to Jaques Bosman, and George de More his seruant also, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Haunce Peters, borne in Flaundres, and Nicholas Brustum, and Nicholas his sonne; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

Peter Bowlen, merchant, of Luke, Adrian his wif, and Haunce his son, and Alexandre Fox, his seruant; Haunce Hostede, his partener, and Agnes his wif; Powell, his kinsman, and Siten Boge, his maide; all borne in Flaundres, and of the Frenche churche. Dowche persons, viij.

John de Lanoye, merchant, borne in Flaundres, of the Frenche churche, lodging in Richard Withe howse. Dowche person, j.

Michell ———, taylor, borne in Cleavelande, and Angell ———, his fellowe; of the Dowche churche, dwellinge with James Adrian, denison. Dowche persons, ij.

Fraunces Netherhow, seruant to John Hill, tornor, borne at Andwarpe; of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.

Margett Spurres, borne in Flaunders, seruant with Widowe Bismore; of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

John Mantewe, of Andwarpe, silkeweaver, Elizabeth his wif, Jerom, Barbara, and Samuel, his children, and Fraunces Vincell, his servante; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, vj.

Betris Clarke, widowe, borne at Andwarpe; of the Dowche churche; she hathe a chambre within William Sherston house,* fishmonger. Dowche person, j.

John Haley, merchant, borne at Dornix, in Fraunce, Susan his wif, of the Frenche churche, Lucas and Samuel, his children, borne in Andwerpe, and Agnes Stroggins his maide; and Lambart Rumbutt, merchant, of Andwerpe; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, vj.

The Parishe of St Androwes in Estchepe.

John Lyon, denyson, baskettmaker, borne in Honygo, and Katheryne his wif; of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.

Arnolde Giles, denysen, baskettmaker, borne in Brabant, Jacamy his wif, and William Waggyner and Cornelis Wart, his servantes; all of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Angell Mathewe, denyzen, basketmaker, borne at Leavin, and Catheryne his wif; of the Englishe churche; and Cornelis Peterson and Derick Lynse, his servantes; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij

Mathew Faylande, denyzen, basketmaker, born at Cullen, and Margarett his wif, and Gyles Beche and Mathewe Castell, his seruantes; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Lambard Garratt, denizen, basketmaker, borne in Luke; of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

Peter Johnson, denizen, botcher, borne at Andwarpe; of the Englishe churche; and Franke Catone and John Peterson, his seruantes, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

John Myter, denyzen, botcher, Dowcheman, of the Dowche churche, and Elizabeth his wif. Dowche persons, ij.

Guillam de Sanctine, denizen, borne at Valencine, and Jane his wif; of the Frenche churche. Dowch persons, ij.

William Greumshose, denyson, taillor, borne at Dartmonde, Katheryne his wif, and William van Reade, his servant, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

James Baylye, merchant, borne at Torney, and Jane his wif, and theire iij children. Dowche persons, v.

Peter Foxe, baskettmaker, borne in Freselond, and Marten Slepyn, servantes to Androwe Banberye, Inglishman; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij.

John Beche, basketmaker, borne in Luke, and John Thomas, servantes to Adrian Adreanson; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij.

* *House* is inserted.

Cornelis Frolick, merchant, of Gaunte; of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.

James Rownecom, coke, borne in Italie, and Elizander Skrivane, borne in Venice; bothe of the Italion churche. Italions, ij.

John Spicer, [basketmaker].* borne in Gaunte; Tymothe Lees, borne in Hollande; of the Dowche churche; and Mathewe Spratt, borne in Valencine; all three basketmakers, seruantes to † Richard Robinson, Englishman; the same Mathewe Spratt goethe to the Frenche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

John Adilson, borne at Granau, John Cornelis, borne in Hollande, and Garrett Backhowse, borne in Facumborowe; basketmakers, seruantes to John Johnson; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iij.

Hubberd James, borne in Luke, a cobler, servant to John Lewes, Englishman; of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

Henry Ellias, tornor, borne in Andwerpe, servant [to] Thomas Randell; of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.

Joyce Blymberdes, cowper, borne in Brabant, and Sara his wif, dwellinge in Robert Kendalles howse; of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.

William Fogge, borne in Englonde, Maudelin his wif, borne in Andwerpe, and his three children William, Siselie, and Marye; David Langley and Nise Pancock, borne at Hinnigo, his seruantes; and Mawdlen and James, also the same Fogges children, borne at Membrance, and Otten his maide, borne in Emden; all of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ix.

Nicholas Mulere, merchant, borne at Lanwaie, and James Battaile his seruant; of the Frenche churche. Dowche persons, ij.

Joyce vanden Planke, merchant, borne in Gaunte; of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

Garrett Wifile, borne at Curtik, in Fl[anders], weaver, Josua his wif; of the Dowche churche; and John Wovnkle, merchant, borne at Lanwaye, of the Frenche churche; all dwellinge in Fogges Alley. Dowche persons, iij.

Nicholas Lybard, merchant, borne in Torney, goethe to seruice to the Spanishe Imbasador; Joyce van Harte, merchant, of Andwarpe, Hance Viollett, merchant, of Andwerpe, and John Rosier, of Artois, merchant, and they go to the Frenche churche; Levan Laundersey, of Gaunte, merchant, of the Englishe churche; and Joyce Beekes, merchant, of Gaunte, of the Frenche churche; lodgers in Ellis Merchantes howse, where also lodgeth one Goddard Brabantue, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, vij.

The Parishe of St Margett Patens.

John Mennock, goldesmythe, borne at Andwerpe, and Johan his wif; of the Dowche churche; lyinge in Widowe Todhunters howse. Dowche persons, ij.

Peter Boycarte, tailor, borne in Gaunte; of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.

Segar Boycardes, tailor, borne in Flaunders, Arnoll his wif, and Abraham and Katheryne, theire children; John Voyce, gonne maker, borne in Langefillage, and Mary his wif; of the Dowche churche, dwellinge within the howse of Widowe Northe, in the Bridghowse Rentes. Dowche persons, vj.

Sum of all the Strangers within this Warde ... ... CCxlvij.

videlicet:

		Wherof:	
Douche	CCxlv.	There are of the Dowche Churche ...	Cxxxij.
Italians	ij.	Of the Italian Churche	xvj.
		Of the Frenche Churche	xlj.
		Of the Englishe Churche	lviij.

And of the same Strangers are denisons ... ... xxxiij.

* Struck out.

† "John Johnson" struck out; see next entry.

Algate Warde.

The Parishe of Allhallowes Stayninges.

Jaques Labore, taylor, denizen, borne in Fraunce, and Margarett his wif, borne in Amsterdame, and theire childe Nicholas; of the Englishe churche; tenant to the Iremongers.
Frenche persons, j; Dowche persons, ij.

Richard Cossyn, tayllor, denyzen, borne in Normondie, Elye his child, Lambert de Gravewe, borne in Fraunce, scholemaster, and William Cluebowes, borne in Valencia, tayllor; all of the Frenche churche; tenauntes to the Clothworkers. Frenche persons, iiij.

Peter Edger, taylor, denyzon, borne in Rone, and Elizabethe his wif, and Agnes his maide, and Nicholas Dowse, Burgonian, a taillor; and they be of the Frenche churche; and Peter vander Hoyden, imbroderer, borne in Flaunders, of no churche; and Robert Nicolson, of Scotlande; tenantes to the Clothworkers.
Frenche persons, iiij; Dowche person, j; Scott person, j.

Nicholas Liger, taylor, denizen, borne in Luke; of the Frenche churche; dwellinge in the howse of John Fynche, hosier. Frenche person, j.

The Parishe of St Katheryns Colman.

Izaak de Burges, borne in Fraunce, booke bynder, denyzen, Jane his wif, his ij children; one Frauncis Papilion, of Parris, his sonne Abraham; and John Lewes, a Spaniarde, comfettes maker, Jane his wif, and Daniell theire childe; all of the Frenche churche; tenantes to John Fotheringall.
Frenche persons, iij; Spaniardes persons, iij.

George Nonnez, merchant, of Portingall; of no churche; tenant to Robert Chapman.
Portingall person, j.

Domynick Bouchear, merchant, borne in Italie; Frauncis Falconere, Italion; and James Mytham and his wif, Nicholas theire sonne, and Nicholas and John, theire servantes; of the Italion churche; tenauntes to Mr Stonley. Italions persons, vij.

Pascall Flourkinge, merchant, of Luke, his wif, his maide, and twoo children, and one Peter James, all of the Italion churche; tenant to Mr Haynes.
Dowche persons, vj.

Bartholomue Housman, denizen, Dowcheman, his wif, and John Burbishe, his servante; of the Englishe churche; tenant to Robert Chapman. Dowche persons, iij.

Giles Barrowe, Dowcheman, merchant, his wif, and iij children, and Katheryn his mayde; tenant to William Buttermore. Dowche persons, vj.

Pestered. Marke de Palma, Dowcheman, merchant, and Suliard de Palma and his wif, vj children, and Chareles Mountfoulcon, Robert de Ballewell, Chales de Longator, and sixe servantes; tenant to Thomas Spencer. Dowche persons, xvij.

Joies de Chipper, Dowcheman, merchant, his wif, and his ij children; of the Italion churche; tenaunte to John Tull. Dowche persons, iiij.

John Wastell, buttonmaker, Dowcheman, and his wif; tenant to Widowe Waytes; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij.

——— Joys, Dowcheman, painter, and his wif; of the Dowche churche; tenant to Robert Saddar. Dowche persons, ij.

Mr Cavecant, Italian, one of the Quenes seruantes, and his servant Harye, a Dowcheman. Italion person, j; Dowche person, j.

Mr Gasparin, Spaniard, one of the Quenes seruantes, and his wif; tenant to Robert Chapman. Spaniardes persons, ij.

Izaak de Burges, Frenchman, a bokebinder; of the Dowche churche; tenant to John Fotheringill. Frenche persone, j.

John Leonard, Dowcheman, botcher, of the Englishe churche, tenaunt to Mr Goldesmythe. Dowche person, j.

Barnes Johnson, berebruer, of the English churche; tenaunte to John Wood; and his also [*sic*]. Dowche persons, ij.

Anthony Kesar, Dowcheman, merchant, his wif; his ij children; Adearment and Grace, his servantes; and Veven Bountmex, merchant, his ij children; and John de Buries, tenant to John Barbor; all of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, x.

The Parishe of St Katheryne Cristchurche.

Augustine de Nale, merchant, denizen, borne in Anarguse, and Christemas Denale, his cosin; tenant to the Fishmongers. Dowche persons, ij.

Peter Cornelius, botcher, denyzen, borne in Luke, and Isabell his wif; of the Englishe churche; tenante to John Jaxson. Dowche persons. ij.

Peter Cornelius, denizen, basketmaker, borne in Hollande, and his ij children; of the Englishe churche; and Garrett Deroy, denyson, basketmaker, of the Dowche churche; tenante to Richard Rowe. Dowche persons, iiij.

John Cedder, a Burgonion, maker of hatt bandes, Agnes his wif, theire two sonnes Samuell and Philippe, his ij doughters Ester and Susan, of the Frenche churche; and John Lybiard, borne in Berche, tailor, of no churche; and Godfrey Deviso, of Briselles, taillor; tenante to John Leyston. French persons, viij.

Adrian de Ferme, silkeweaver, borne in Flaunders, Magdalen his wif, and Moyses theire childe; Nicasius de Hubbye, of Torne, silkeweauer, and Clowde Hulen his boye, and Jacamyn and Marye, his maides; they are of the Frenche churche; tenante to Thomas Cornelis, gentleman. Dowche persons, vij.

Cornelis Johnson, of Andwerpe, cobler, his ij doughters Ales and Eliz[abeth], of the Englishe churche; tenant to Thomas Pynder. Dowche persons, iiij.

Within Sir Nicholas Throgmortons howse there be sixe persons strangers: one Burgonion, one Dowcheman, and foure Frenchemen, whose names cannot be lerned. Dowche persone, j; Frenche persons, v.

Godfrey Nicholas, cobler, denizen, borne vnder the dominion of the Duke of Gulick, his wif, and ij children, and Lewes Candy his servant; of the Duche churche; dwellinge in the rentes of the Duke of Norfolk. Dowche persons, v.

Gyles Lybard, of Flaunders, tailor; Nicholas Yonge, borne in Emrick; they dwell within the howse of Widowe Thomas, and of no churche. Dowche persons, ij.

The Parishe of St Androwes Vndershaft.

Lewes de Pase, Spaniard, denizon, and his ij seruantes. Spaniard person, j.

The Parishe of St Oliffes at Crowchedfriers.

Peter Leonard, Dowcheman, denizen, taillor, of the Englishe churche; tenant to Mr Evans, in Candlewickstrete. Dowche person, j.

Peter Marles, Burgonion, fredenison, silkweaver, his wif, and foure children; of the Dowche churche; tenant to Mr Artur. Span[iardes] persons, vj.

John de Lowe, Pickard, fredenizon, servant to the Quenes Majestie; his wif, and Peter Marche, a childe; of the Frenche churche. French persons, iij.

Robert Twyley, Frencheman, denizen; Monsure Gamaske, gentleman, of Fraunce, and his sixe servantes; John Garrand and Luke Fronchman, merchantes, and Stephen Blanchard; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, xj.

Peter Briett, Frencheman, broker, denizon; his wif, and ij children; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

Nicholas Alleycourt, Frencheman, denizen, merchant; Mounsor Delasoja (?), gentleman, his wif, and one servant; of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

Nicholas Pigott, Frenchman, fredenizon, his wif, and one maide; Peter Cockerell, merchant, of Fraunce, and Adrian Stilman; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

Peter Albran, Dowcheman, fredenizon, taillor, and his wif; theire ij servantes, Claus Habuck and William Williamson; of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, iiij.

Guillam Dellamarea, Frenchman, denizon, taillor, and his ij men, Nicholas and Marey; of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

Wollsegange de Falaise, Burgonion, his wif, and iij children, lyvinge by silkeweavinge, dwellinge in a tenemente of Mr Evans; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

Androwe de la Mote, Frencheman, and his wif; one Marey, a taillor; Bartholmue Darey, Burgonion, joyner; John Brock, showmaker, of Friselande; William Pastegen, tayllor, of Gelderlande; Cornelius Quint, taillor, of Friselande; all of the Dowche and Frenche churche; lyinge in Harrye Rokadems howse. Frenche persons, iiij: Dowche persons, iij.

Nicholas Rosett, of Normandie; Charles Dewite, of Rone; hatt bandmakers; of the Frenche churche; dwellinge in Richard Tomkyns howse. Frenche persons, ij.

Nicholas Delanoye, merchant, and his wif; and Nicholas Nasarell, and his man; of the Frenche churche; dwellinge in Mres Morles howse. Frenche persons, iiij.

Pago Gasewe, Burgonion, silkeweauer, his wif, and three children; all of the Frenche churche; dwellinge in John Withers howse. Frenche persons, v.

John Laneyre, Frenche man, and his ij children; William Fygerye, Frencheman, and his sonne, and his wif, and ij children; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, viij.

Inocent Locatellj, Italion, and his wif, and ij children. Italion persons, iiij.

Mr Augustine, Italion, and his wif. Italions persons, ij.

Peter Cant, Dowchman, glasmaker, and his wif, his sister, and iij children; of the Frenche churche; dwellinge [in] a howse of Mr Pointer, of Essex. Dowche persons, vj.

Obyn Vernere, Frencheman, Haunse Scull, Dowcheman, and Cristian Boya, Dowcheman, do dwell with Harvy Dellone, Inglishman. Frenche person, j; Dowche persons, ij.

Teyes Boddeskines, Dowcheman, dwelleth with Thomas Woodwarde, taillor. Dowche person, j.

Gilbart Segars hath to his servante, one Leanarde Hearinge, Dowcheman. Dowche person, j.

Captaine Frangato, and his ij men, lie in John Erleys * howse, goldsmythe. Italions persons, iij.

John Gallarde Tasa, Frenchman, servant to the Quenes Majestie; his wif, and a childe. Frenche persons, iij.

Pestered. Jaques Fisshet and his wif, Charlott Saucell his mother, Clement his doughter, Luke Fisshett his brother, Jane Locheum his maide; Jane Shambreyera; Nicholas Nicres, of Normandie; Robert Briart, of Rone; Esterne de Fernesa, of Rone; Arnolde Mynewe, merchant, of Tollosia; Robert Howell, merchant, of Rone; Porye Sarcell, merchant, of Montbeliarde; Mounsor Durmalt and his sonne; Mounsor Bonallea, [of] Gascone; Mounsor le Coque, mynister, of Normandie; John Delabarke and his man, of Burdeux; ij yonge men, merchantes, of Rochelle; Paule Renolde, merchant, of Rone; George Vesure, merchant, of Burdeux; George Gustier, merchant, of Dope; Anthony Grymoust, merchante, of Cales; and Anthony Cesley, merchant, of Rone; all of the Frenche churche; lyinge in Jaques Fisshettes howse. Frenche persons, xxvj.

John Boies, Dowcheman, denison, of the Englishe churche. Dowch person, j.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers within Algate Warde ... ... CClix.

videlicet:

Dowche persons	Ciij.	Wherof are of the Douche Churche	xxxiiij.
Frenche persons	Cxxv.	Of the Frenche Churche	Cxxxviij.
Italians	xvij.	Of the Italian Churche	xvij.
Spaniardes	xiij.	Of the Englishe Churche	xix.
Scot	j.	Of no churche	lj.

And of all these are denisons ... ... xxj.

* Or *Evleys*.

THE WARDE OF BRIDGE WITHOUT.

[*St Olave's Parish.*]

Frauncis Dyricke, skynner, denisen, and his wif; borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisshe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Richarde Steuens, carver, and his wiff; borne in Brabant; they haue one childe, and one maide seruaunt, and they go to the Dutche churche; Haunce Orleons and Henrycke Orleons, painters, and go to the Dutche churche; Lyskin Gillyam, widowe, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parisshe churche; all which dwell in one house, and are tenauntes to one Mr Turke. Dutche persons, vij.

Thomas Vandebuse, joyner, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe churche; Hance Henrick, joyner, borne in Holland, and goethe to the Dutche churche; bothe seruauntes with one Mr Glassoppe. Dutche persons, ij.

John Boyon, joyner, Symon Wiltyns, joyner; bothe borne in Brabant, and go to the Dutche churche, and are seruauntes with Robert Pynckney, joyner. Dutche persons, ij.

Peter Lull, brusshemaker, denisen, borne in Lembrok, and goethe to the parisshe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Jobe Williamson, joyner, denison, borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisshe churche. Dutche person, j.

Audryan Godsalixzon and his wif, shomaker, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and dwell in one Dedmans house. Dutche persons, ij.

Haunce Frederick, denizen, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parisshe churche. Dutche persons, j.

John Celis, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and Peter Ambrose, Geldermanne; bothe servantes with the seid Frederick, and go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Balthazar Hatram, denizen, joyner, borne in Holland, and goethe to the parisshe churche; Davy Valkenbroke and Peter van Oken, his seruauntes, and they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Jasper Clarke, joyner, borne in Brabant, and is a denizen, and goethe to the parishe churche; John Johnson and Androwe ———, his seruauntes, borne in Holland; the seid Johnson goethe to the parishe churche, and the seid Androwe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Vincent Neille, joyner, denison, and his wif; borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisshe churche; Arnolde ———, his seruaunte, borne in Hollande, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Arnolde Peterson, widowe, a denison, and borne in Hollande, and James Leuenson, tailor, a denison, borne in Brabande, and go both to their parishe churche; Arnold Elson, his seruaunte, of Gelderland, and goethe to the parishe churche; John George, saier, and his wif, Esterlinges, and go bothe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij; Esterlinges, ij.

Lambarte Newhouse, joyner, denison, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Tilman Xp'ofer, borne in Gilderlande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Duch persons, j.

Garret Giles, joyner, borne in Hollande, a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Harman Florison, denison, tailor, borne in Brabant, John Florison his brother, borne likewise in Brabant, and go bothe to the parishe churche; Haunce Clarbocke, his seruaunte, borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Peter van Valkyn, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and liethe within the house of one Henry Browne, joyner. Dutche persons, j.

John Connygraue and his wif, joyner, a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche; James Gruell, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, iij.

John Delis, joyner, borne in Gelderlande, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and liethe in the house of Raphe Lokley. Dutche persons, j.

Harman Connygraue, denison, joyner, and his wif; Haunce Culeck, his seruaunte, and Olyver Cleve, his seruaunte; all go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

Androwe Sybron, joyner, borne in Hollande, goethe to the Dutche churche, and dwellithe with Domynick Richardson, joyner. Dutche persons, j.

Nicholas Sagge and his wiff, a denison, and borne in Henigo; he is a hosier, and goethe to the parishe churche; Rendolphe Godsalick, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

John Williams, joyner, in the house of Mathewe Williamson, joyner, and goethe to the Duche churche. Dutche persons, j.

Harman Rotter, denizen, joyner, and his wif; borne in Gelderland, and goethe to the Dutche churche; Mathewe Clicket, his seruaunt, goethe to the Frenche churche; William Grenechese, his seruaunt also, and borne in Cleuelande, and goeth to the Duche churche. Duche, iiij.

Marynvs Lambright, denizen, and a cowper, and his wiff; borne in Selande, and goethe to the Duche churche. Dutch persons, ij.

John Chrimson, chirurgion, a denison, a Brabantine, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j.

John Baker, shomaker, a denison, borne in Cleueland; Cornelis Harrison, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Leonarde Phillip, his seruaunt also, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch persones, j.

Alarde Johnson, joyner, borne in Hollande; Jacob Morton, joyner, a Luckner; go bothe to the Dutche churche, and are dwelling with William Land, joyner. Dutche persones, ij.

Arnold Tynce, bruer, a denizen, borne in Cleueland; Garret Tynce, his seruaunte; bothe go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Diamond Harmanson, shomaker, a denison, and John Benton his seruaunte; bothe borne in Cleueland, and go bothe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Arnold Fox, joyner, borne in Braband, and Arnold Henrickson, ———; go bothe to the Dutche churche, and dwell with Thomas Worlington. Dutche persones, ij.

Mence Twerte, joyner, borne in Frizeland, and Martynne Martynes, joyner, borne in Hollande; goe both to the Dutche church, and dwell with Thomas Cranwidge. Dutch personnes, ij.

John Hubbert and his wif, shomaker, a denizen, borne in Cleueland; Adrian Gonyngsla, widowe; goe bothe to the parishe churche; Garret Cramyner, imbroderer, and goeth to the Dutche churche; Helbron Peterson, maryner, Joyce Peterson, maryner, Peter Brewer, maryner; these iij were of the hulkes which were staied at Yarmouthe. Dutche persones, vij.

Paules Graue, tailor, denison, borne in Cleueland, and Mathewe Lull his seruaunt; bothe go to the parishe churche. Baptist Trier and his wif, and William Acoton his seruaunte; they go also to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, v.

Arnold Hubbart and his wif, tailor, borne in Hollande; they haue one childe, and go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persones, j.

Marke Garwynce, joyner, borne in Brabant; Frederick Peterson, joyner, borne in Hollande; and go bothe to the Dutche churche, and dwell with one Xp'ofer Ryder. Dutche persones, ij.

John de Lowe, caruer, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and dwellithe with Richard Rowland, caruer. Dutche persones, j.

Jone Roke, borne in Frezelande, and goethe to the parishe churche; Joyce Orleans, weuer, borne in Brusseles; Joyce van de Buck, weuer, borne in Flaunders; Leuen van Hull, weuer, borne in Gaunt; these thre go to the Dutche churche, and dwell with one William Rokes. Duch persons, iiij.

Roland James, shomaker, borne in Cleueland, denison; Garret Walterman, borne in Emden; and go bothe to the parishe churche. Duch persons, ij.

Peter Hensborrowe, smythe, a denison, and his wif, and Michaell Coninges his seruaunte; and they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, iij.

Bastyan Hogens, hatmaker, and his wif; he is a denison, and borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch persones, ij.

Leonerd Frenche, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe churche, and dwellith with one John Olyuer. Dutche persons, j.

Pagot Mullet, borne in Rone, and goethe to the Frenche churche, and dwellithe with the wif of John Mvllet. Frenche persones, j.

John Hollander and his wif, letherseller; he is a denisen, borne in Cleueland; Garret Hollander, his seruaunt; James Hollander and his wif, shomaker; they all go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, v.

James Johnson, tailor, a denizen, borne in Gelderland, and goeth to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Godfrey Martynne, denisen, and his wif, borne in Cleueland; Christyan Godfrey, carpenter, borne in Cleueland; they all go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Godfrey Johnson, cowper, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch persons, j.

Widowe Melcher, denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j.

Melcher Williamson, borne in Gelderland, and goethe to the Duche churche; Michell Gell, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche; they dwell with one Robert Tailor, smythe. Dutche persons, ij.

John Peper, his wif, and childe, silkeweyuer; borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the Frenche churche, and do lie within one John Axborrowes house. Frenche persones, iij.

Frederick Colman, hatmaker, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Gyles Flory, Frenche man, a hatmaker; he is a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

Harman van Collen, brewer, denizen, his wif, and his maid; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, iij.

Harman Symons, denizen, hatmaker, and his brother; borne in Gelderland; and go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Hubbart Elynge, denisen, silkeweuer, his wif, and v children; they go to the parishe churche; Nicholas Syrens, borne in Fraunce, and Perce Canon, borne in Burgundy, and they are his seruauntes, and go to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ix.

Diricke Gerthe, denisen, brewer, his wif, and one maid seruaunte; borne in Cleueland Henry Struse, his seruaunte, borne in Brabant; John Cornelys, his seruaunte, borne in Colleyne; Peter Crise, borne in Cleueland; Anthonny Grownaunte, Mvse Miser and Peter Androwes, borne also in Cleueland; John de Cere, borne in Colleyn these all goo to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, x.

James Abarbe, denizen, a cowper, borne in Colleyn; Peter Crowe his seruaunte; they bothe go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Tyce Tennys, cowper, denizen, borne in Brabant; John Pynge his seruaunte, borne in Cleueland, and Peter Arryans his seruaunte, borne in Holland; they bothe go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

James Josephe, denison, a cowper, borne in Cleueland; Anthony Baymaunt his seruaunte; they bothe go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Widowe Garret, denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j.

Fraunces Peter, denisen, a sailer, his wif, and iij children, and one wenche; John de Cropp, borne in Hollande, and his wif, and goethe to the Dutche churche; Anthonny Androwes and his wif, they go to the Dutche churche; Henry Fiter, denizen, and his wif, drayman, and his wifes sister, they go to the parishe churche; all these persons lodge within the Cheker, and one John Miller, his wif, and iiij children, which go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, xix.

Pestered.

John Billen and his wif, borne in Cleueland, a drayman, and goethe to the parishe churche, and dwell in one Widowe Swamons house. Dutche persons, ij.

Arnold Cleuerman, borne in Holland; Cornelys Claison and Jacob Lyncen, borne in Cleueland; they all go to the parishe churche, and dwell with one John Bird. Dutche persons, iij.

Peter van Durant, bruer, Haunce Wisell, borne in Cleueland, Mvce Miswell, borne in Cleueland, Andrewe Ashwiller, Bastyan Mynster, Helger Asken, borne in Cleueland; these go all to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, vj.

William Skyppe, borne in Cleueland, Mvse Boteman; these bothe go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

John Wilson, sayler, a denisen, borne in Skotland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Scottes, j.

John Cornelys, weyuer, borne in Brabant, his wif, and one childe; Fraunces Jacobes, weyuer, and his wif, and ij children; these all go to the Dutche churche, and lye in Candishe brothers house. Dutche persones, vij.

Arnolde Fraunce, mynister, his wif, and ij children, borne in Flaunders, and goethe to the Dutche churche; and dwell in Dirick Gorthes gardein.* Dutche persones, iiij.

John Poules, denisen, cowper, and he was borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Peter Wheler and his wif, a denisen, borne in ———, and go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Widowe Williamson, denison, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

William Housman, weuer, and his wif, borne in Holland; and go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

John Lache, weuer, a denisen, borne in Luck, and goethe to the parishe churche; Joyce Martyns his seruaunte, borne in Henigo, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Frederick Peterson, drayman, borne in Colleyn, and goethe to the parishe churche. Duch persons, j.

Lambart Barnes and his wif, borne in Cleueland; he is a tailor, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Henry Dirickson, cowper, a denison, borne in Cleueland; Jacob Cornelys, borne in Holland; they bothe go to the parishe churche; Peter Merse, borne in Hollande, goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Fryze Bolle and his wif, coper, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Peter Oryll, Frencheman, a hatmaker, denisen; and goethe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

Garret Johnson, smythe, a denison, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Gesper Barneson and his wif, smythe; he is a denison, and borne in Colleyne, and goethe to the Dutche churche; Alard Peterson, borne in Hollande, and Joyce Kirkman, borne in Brabant, his seruauntes; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

* "Houses" struck out.

Widowe Eston, denison, borne in Cleueland, [denisen],* and goethe to the parishe churche; Giles Syerkins, borne in Brabant; Paules Mortagine, borne in Dort, barbor; John de Mvrrif, borne in Hollande; Oryn van Mazt, chirurchion; these iiij last go to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, v

Godfrey Dongerell and his wif, tailor, a denison; Henry Kites, borne in Brabant, and seruante to the said Godfrey; they all go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iij

William van Barne, shomaker, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche; he dwellithe with one John Hawarde. Dutche persons, j

Henry Borgen, shomaker, a denison, and his wif, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j

Wessell Weblyn, brewer, a denison, borne in Cleueland; John Bucke, his seruaunte; Henry Johnson, bothe borne in Cleueland; Harman Twys, borne in Colleyne; Browne Rowlinge and Jacob Rowe, bothe borne in Cleuelande; they go all to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, vj

Barnard Royse and his wif, a denison, borne in Colleyn, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch persons, ij

John Surret and his towe daughters, silkeweyuer, goethe to the Frenche churche; Mary Dombe, seruaunte, and goethe to the parishe churche; Phillip Laurence and Henry Lawrence, borne bothe in Fraunce, and go to the Frenche churche; these all dwell in the house of Emme Portman. Frenche persons, vj

Peter Coke, coper, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and his wif; they bothe go to the parishe churche; Henry Borre, his seruaunte, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutche churche; Nicholas Peterson, his seruaunt, also goeth to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iiij

Garret Edwardes, coper, denison, and his wif, borne in Cleueland; John Lynce, borne in Brabant; Garret Henrickes, his seruaunt; and they all go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iiij

Martyn Cornelys, cowper, a denisen, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persones, j

John Denny, cowper, and his wif; he is a denisen, borne in Brabant; Garret Dirickson his seruaunte, borne in Cleuelande; and go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij

Peter Loy, a deneson, borne in Cleueland; he is a drayman, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j

Lyuen van Vyuen and his wif, silke dresser, borne in Flaunders; Michell de la Royre, Peter de Wallen, Peter Seglers, Abraham Cox, Lewes Capell, all his seruauntes; Ellyn Enken, widowe, Martyn de la Royre, his wif, and one childe; Tryne Cletus, maid seruaunte; all which personnes go to the Dutche churche; they dwell all in Cossens Rentes. Dutche personnes, xij

Lambart Harman, brewer, denizen, and one lodger in his house, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persones, ij

Androwe Bealbrok, his wif, and a nother woman; Cornelys Paules, his wif, and one childe; goethe all to the Dutche churche, and are dwelling in Purveis Rentes. Dutche persones, vj

Henry Hynes, drayman, denisen; goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j

Anthonny Tuttell, his wif, denison, and one maid; and goethe to the Frenche churche. French persons, iij

Richard Coke, denison, drayman; and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j

John Androwes, denizen, his wif, and one childe; and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, iij

* Struck out.

Leonerd Hogens, denizen, his wif, and one boy, a cowper, and goethe to the parishe churche; Henry Johnson, his seruaunte, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche personnes, iiij.

John Clarke, Skott, denizen; Adryan Johnson, widowe, denizen; and go bothe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Peter Bullsell, cowper; he goethe to the parishe churche, and is seruaunte with Richard Bomer. Dutche persones, j.

Olyuer Buckellman, denisen, and his wif; and goeth to the parrishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Frauncis Rowe, cobler, a denizen, borne in Holland, and goethe to the parrishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Martyn Gamlyn goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Anthonny de Noif, Frencheman; he is a denison, and goethe to the parrishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

Anthonny de Latro, denizen, and borne in Burgonny; John Borden, his seruaunte, a Frencheman; Peter de Payn, his seruaunte, borne in Burgundie; they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, iij.

Diricke Swarte and his wif, a denison; he is a hatmaker, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

John Tronyon, a Skott, a hatmaker, and goethe to the parishe churche, and is seruaunte with Richard Waull. Skottes, j.

John Martyn, denisen, a hatmaker, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Phillip Denoise, tyncker, denison; borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

James Garret, denisen, smythe, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Henry Xp'ofer, denison, brewer; he goethe to the parishe churche; Joyce Pople, tailor, goethe to the Dutch churche. Dutche persones, ij.

William Dirickson, drayman, borne in Cleueland, goethe to the parishe churche, and is seruaunte with William Beston. Dutche persons, j.

Arnolde Peterson and his wif; they go to the Dutche churche; Gouert Ryce, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche; Henrick Doude, his wif, and iiij children; Adrian Rouskins, his wif, and one child; these go to the Dutche churche, and dwell all in Quitingtons house. Dutche persons, xij.

Godfrey Waull, borne in Luckner land, goethe to the Dutche churche; John Bryder, borne in Brabant, Robert Barneman, they bothe go to the parishe churche; seruauntes with William Monday, hatmaker. Dutche persons, iij.

Mathewe Ryce, denisen, borne in Cleueland, and his wif, go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

James Nicholson, drayman, goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Walter Talman, joyner, denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Lambart Harrison, denison, cobler; Mathewe van Collen, denisen, joyner; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

William James, denison, and his wif, chirurgion, borne in Luk, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

John Thombe, denisen, hatmaker, borne in Cleueland; Angell Johnson, denizen, bocher, borne in Cleueland; they bothe go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Henry de Drossart, denison, joyner, his wif, and ij children; John de Drossart, his brother; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, v.

Henry Clarke, hatmaker, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche, seruaunte with John Dewsbery. Dutche persons, j.

John Dirickson, brewer, denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j.

Henry Westlick, Peter Artoys, Arnold Walter, Robert Vinlocke, Mathewe Backes, Peter Gestons, Jeronimus Huswell, Frauncis Johnson, Sykin Wybran, Markes Johnson; all these are passengers, their shippes were taken at Dartmouthe by Hawkins, and they lodge with one John Dirickson. Dutche, x.

John Markeley, shomaker, denison, borne in Cleueland; William Dirickson, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderland; and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

John de Graue, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche; John ——— and Cornelis, his seruauntes; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Henry Peter, denisen, joyner, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, j.

John Launce, denisen, Frenchman, and goethe to the Frenche churche; John Johnson, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche churche; Stephens de Booke, his seruante, Frenchman, and goethe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persones, ij; Dutche persones, j.

Thomas Richardson, denison, a Skott, and his wif; they go to the parrishe churche. Skottes, ij.

John Bulles, denisen, drayman, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j.

Mathewe Camber, borne in Burgundie, and goethe to the Frenche Churche; Peter Gaunte goethe to the Dutche churche; seruantes with John Bridges. French persones, j; Dutch persones, j.

Leuen Baker, shipper, his wif, and one childe; Jesper Woode, tailor, his wif, and ij children; they all go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, vij.

Lyuen de Buse, goldsmythe, his wif, borne in Gaunt, and goethe to the Duche churche, and dwell in Shines rentes. Dutche persones, ij.

Adrian Geslinge, weuer, a denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe churche; Xp'ofer Brickman, his seruaunte, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Christian Vtfeuer, widowe, denison, goethe to the parishe churche; Cornelys Bushe and his wif, and one childe, they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

William van Busdonke, cobler, denison, and his wif; they go to the Duche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

John Gardyhoges, denizen, coper, borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the parishe churche. Frentche persones, j.

Christian Seruos, weuer, denizen, borne in Brabant, and his wif; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Adrian Hillen, weyuer, and his wif; Cornelys Harmans and his wif; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persones, iiij.

Warnard Tyceson and his wif; he is a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche personnes, ij.

Paules de Bere and his wif, and one childe; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, iij.

Henry Morton and his wif, and ij children; go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

Laurence White, miller, his wif, and iij children; goe all to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, v.

Angell Widowe; she goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, j.

John Deflue, arrys maker, his wif, and one child, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutch persones, iij.

William Salibyn, his wif, and ij children; he is a denizen; James Grauamay, his seruaunte; they go to the Duch church. Dutche persons, v.

Jobe Williamson and his wif, shomaker, and goeth to the Dutche churche.
Dutch persons, ij.

Widowe Clarke; she goethe to the parishe churche; ij straungers, lodgers in her house.
Dutch personnes, iij.

Cornelis Edwardes, borne in Holland; Haunce van Oken, borne in Cleueland; and go bothe to the Dutche churche, and are seruauntes with James Hilles, joyner.
Dutche persones, ij.

Symon Bond, denison, a cobler, borne in Holland, and goeth to the parishe churche.
Dutche persones, j.

John Englisshe, drayman, borne in Holland, and goethe to the Dutche churche.
Dutch persones, j.

John van Lyuen, joyner; Paules Swarter; both borne in Brabant, and go to the Dutch churche, and dwell within Thomas Martyn. Dutch persons, ij.

Gesborne Tisborne and his wif, and one childe, borne in Brabant, and go to the Dutch churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Dirick Cornelys, tailor, and his wif, borne in Brabant; they haue one child, and they go to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, iij.

William Johnson and his wif, silkeweuer, and go to the Dutche church.
Dutch persons, ij.

Michaell Mathewe and his wif, cutler; he is a denisen, and borne in Cleueland, goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Alberte van Haies, smythe, a denisen, and goethe to the parishe churche.
Dutch persons, j.

Mathewe Harmanson, joyner, a denison, borne in Holland; Jacob Hurbart, his seruaunte; and they bothe go to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, ij.

John Agelder, smythe, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church; John Joheas, his seruaunt, borne in Flaunders, and goeth to the Dutche churche.
Dutch persons, ij.

Ryck Cossen, smythe, borne in Holland; Peter Clark, borne in Cleueland; and Dirick Skott; these go to the parish church; Xp'ofer Tenns, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutch churche; and are seruauntes with Peter Medcalf, smythe.
Dutche persons, iiij.

Mathewe Clark, smythe, denisen, borne in Gelderland; Lodowick Denaile, Harman Froundhill, borne in Guleck, and Garrat Barkensell, his seruauntes; they all go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, iiij.

Henry Michaell, joyner, denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe churche; Mathewe, his seruaunte, he goethe to the Dutche churche.
Dutche persons, ij.

Henrick Gruell, borne in Brabant; Harman Creton, borne in Colleyn; Laurence Emden; these all go to the parishe churche, and are seruauntes with Frauncis Hilles, joyner.
Dutch persons, iij.

Henry Hoton, borne in Holland; Jacob Noble, joyner; go bothe to the Dutche churche; Tymon Towalter, borne in Brabant, and goeth to the parishe church; are all seruauntes with Godfrey Haies, joyner. Dutch persons, iij.

Widowe Waies, shomaker, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and Giles Johnson, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Frauncis Regell and his wif, caruer, borne in Holland, and go to the Dutche churche, and dwell within Martyn Johnson, joyner. Dutch persons, ij.

Nicholas Johnson, tailor, borne in Cleueland; Henry Johnson and Jacob Leonerd, borne in Cleueland, bothe his seruauntes; and go all to the parishe churche.
Dutche persones, iij.

Hubart van Keill, brushmaker, borne in Holland, and goethe to the parishe churche.
Dutch persons, j.

Pestered { Peter Mounes, joyner, denisen, borne in Brabant; John Mere, tailor, borne in Holland; Crispyn van de Best, arrismaker, and one child; Frederick Cesse, tailor, his wif, and one child; these go to the Dutche churche. Adrian Dasumwill, Joyce Beuvens, Henry de More, borne all in Flaunders. Peter de Harses, his wif, and one childe. Lodowik de Maude and Phillip Robyn, bothe borne in Brabant. Lysen Giles, borne in Flaunders. Elizabeth Carme, and ij seruauntes, borne in Cleueland. These lodge within one Peter Mones, joyner. Dutch persons, xix.

John Frende, denison, and his wif, borne in Holland; he is a chirurgion; and his brother; they go all to the parishe churche. Dutch persons, iij.

Garret Dirickson and his wif; he is a tailor, and borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe churche; Dirick Stamp, his seruaunt, and goeth to the parishe churche; Barnard Eckenboner, borne in Gelderland, and is his seruaunte, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

Widowe Giles, shomaker, a denisen, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch persons, j.

Widowe Michaell, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parish churche. Dutch persons, j.

Old John, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch persones, j.

James Clarke, Skott, a skynner, and is seruaunt with Mr Wilson. Skottes, j.

Saynt Thomas Parish, in Southwark.

Joseph Elstrete, glasier, a denisen, borne in Luck, and his wif, borne in Cleuelande, and go to the parishe churche; Martyn Toy, borne in Gaunte, and Phillip Mure, his seruauntes, they go to the Dutche churche. Dutch, iiij.

Richard Dortman, cobler, a denisen, borne in Dorte; John Baker, his seruaunte, borne in Cleueland; and they go to the parishe churche. Dutch, ij.

John Godfrey, cobler, a denisen, borne in Jarmany; Michaell Godfrey, his sonne, borne in Andwarpe; and go to the parishe churche. Dutch, ij.

John Lambart, denison, borne in Vereter land; he is a smythe, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch, j.

Garret Cleue, jerkin maker, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the parishe churche. Dutch, j.

Giles Wheles, dier, borne by Andwarpe, and is lodgid with Richard Hollyway. Dutch, j.

Symond Bellard, glouer, and his wif, borne in Luck; he is a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch, ij.

John Forestrete, weiuer, and his wif, borne in Flaunders, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and are tenantes to John Hawle. Dutch, ij.

Roland Michaell, denison; he is a post, and borne in Normandy, and goeth to the parishe churche. Dutche, j.

William Johnson, borne in Corvester, John Smythe, borne in Luck, bothe glasiers, and go to the Dutche churche, and are seruauntes with Henry Harrison. Dutch, ij.

Renold Syce, denisen, and his sister, a weuer, borne in Cleueland, and go to the Dutche churche. Dutche, j.

William Cuer, mason, denison, borne in Hollande and [*sic*] goethe to the Dutche churche; Harman Williams, smythe, a denisen, borne in Gelderland, and his wif, and they go to the parishe churche; John de Fresshe, borne in Emdon, and Arnold, borne in Cleuelande, his seruauntes, and go to the Dutche churche. Dutche, v.

Henry Flettes, tailor, denisen, borne in Gulleck, and goeth to the parishe churche; Garret Crane, his seruant, borne in Gulleck, goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche, ij.

Arnold de Bullonia, denison, and his wif, button maker, and Margaret Ovam, hys maid; they go to the Frenche churche. Frenche, iij.

Peter de Crosse, dyer, his wif, and one childe; he is a Frenche man, and goeth to the Frentche churche. Frentche, iij.

Thomas Geringe and his wif, come maker, a Frenchman; Peter Loquinto and Charles

Hobery, his seruauntes, bothe borne in Fraunce; and go all to the French church. Frenche, iiij.

James Galisco, his wif, and ij sisters, borne in Valentia; he is a chaundler, and goethe to the French church. Frenche, iiij.

John Bountaies and his wif, joyner; he is a denisen, borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the Frenche churche. Frenthe, ij.

William Mobart, denisen, a corrier, borne in Normandy, and goethe to the Frenche churche. French, j.

Tery de la Hay, silkeweiuer, a denisen, and his wif, and Nicholas Blawe, his seruante; they are Frenche men, and go all to the Frentche churche. French, iij.

John Petiote, denisen, and his wif, a boton maker, borne in Normandy, and Giles Busher and Massey, his boyes, borne in Fraunce, and go all to the Frenche churche. French, iiij.

Peter Ervans, joyner, denison, and goeth to the parish church. Dutch persons, j.

John Talbot, hatmaker, denisen, and his wif, borne in Fraunce, and go to the parishe churche. Dutch persons, ij.

Clayce Dinglond, joyner, goeth to the parish churche, and is seruaunt with one Olyver Cordwell. Dutche persons, j.

John Bachus, denisen, his wif, and one childe, and they go all to their parishe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Lyuen de Wolf, silk weyuer, his wif, and one child, and they go to the Duche churche. Dutch persons, iij.

John Ferkoboz and his wif, go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Ector van Vourne, his wif, and one child, go to the Dutch churche, and dwell in Peter Monnos garden. Dutche persons, iij.

Bastyan Peters, skolemaster, Clement Walter and his wif, smythe, go to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

John Angell, denisen, hatmaker, go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, j.

John van Buren, caruer, his wif, and iij children, and one maid, and go to the Dutche churche; Dirick de Frose, glasier. Dutch personnes, vij.

Garret Artye, weyuer, and his wif; he is a denisen and goethe to the parishe churche; Leuen van Hurst, his seruaunte, and goethe to the Duche church. Dutch persones, iij.

Frauncis de Brill, his wife, and ij children, and goeth to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, iiij.

Garret Johnson and his wif, skinner, goeth to the Duche churche. Dutch persons, ij.

Laurence Tying goeth to his parish church, and is seruaunte with William Vinson. Dutche persons, j.

Arnold Henrickson and his wif, they go to the Dutch churche. Dutch persons, ij.

Martyn Peterson, William Peterson, John Johnson, Giles ———, Lyven ———, sailers; their ship was taken in the West Country; they lodge with one John Hilles. Dutche [persons], iiij [*sic*].

Barnes Tylman, denison, and his wif, lether dresser,* and Bartilmewe, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, iij.

John Homes, denison, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutche persones, j.

Melcher Barnet, denison, joyner; John Johnson, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Edward Harrison, coper, a denison, and goethe to the parish church. Dutche persones, j.

John Aguleck and his wif, joyner, a denizen; Bartilmewe Johnson and Henry van Rye, his seruauntes, and the seid John and Bartilmew go to the parishe churche; Henryck, he goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persones, iiij.

* *Seller* struck out.

Lodowick Howen, joyner, Laurence Henrick, joyner, and they go to the Dutche churche, seruaunte with Thomas Pinder. Dutche persons, ij.

Mary Peterson, denison, joyner, Paules Arson and Thomas Dirickson, his seruauntes; they all go to the parish churche. Dutche persones, iij.

Widowe Gaisor, brushmaker, denizen; Leonerd de Gord, hir seruaunte; they go to the parishe church. Dutch persones, ij.

John Cobrowe and his wif, denisen, a torner, and goeth to the parishe church; Leonard Paulesson and Wolf Clouse, his seruauntes, they go to the Dutch church. Dutche persons, iiij.

Arnold Johnson, denison, joyner, and goeth to the parish church. Dutch persones, j.

Henry Vesaunton, joyner, denison; Garre Arkland, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, ij.

John de Prutto, tyncker; Peter de Prut [*sic*], silkeweyuer, and his wif, and vj children; they go to the parishe churche. Dutch persones, ix.

Lambart Neve, smythe, denison, Frencheman, and his wif; they go to the parishe churche. Frenche * persones, ij.

Widowe Fatte, denison, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the parishe churche; xij Esterlinges whose ship was taken with Mr Hawkins, at Plimoth. Esterlinges, xij; Dutch persones, j.

John Brinck, joyner, denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe churche; Dirick Loy, his seruaunt, goeth to the Dutch churche. Dutche persones, iij.

Cornelys Peterson, joyner, borne in Holland, and goethe to the Dutche churche; Leonard Rouff, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the Frenche church; William Conroutes, joyner, borne in Cleuelande, and goeth to the Dutche churche. These are seruantes with Joyce Bevis, joyner. Dutche persones, ij; Frentch persones, j.

Martynne Abbis, denizen, joyner, and his wif; they [go] to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Foulkes Dirick, hatmaker, and goeth to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, j.

Jacob Bullen, his wif, one child, and goeth to the French church. French persones, iij.

Lancelot Carman and his wif, and foure children; and go to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, vj.

Widowe Garerite goeth to the Dutche church. Dutch persones, j.

Widowe Warnex and his [*sic*] doughter, and his [*sic*] daughters husband; and go to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, iij.

Hubart Maunce and his wif, silkeweyuer, and ij children; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, iiij.

Christian Robynson, Skot, and goeth to the parishe church. Skottes, j.

Lynken, widowe; she goethe to the parishe church. Dutch personnes, j.

Arnold Giles, smythe, denisen, and his wif, they go to the parishe churche; Jacob Blenson, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche churche; Peter van Stoken, he goethe to the parishe church; Martyn Bere, his seruaunte, a Frencheman, and goethe to the Frenche churche; Garret Clause, his seruaunte also, and goethe to the Duche church. Dutche persons, v; French persons, j.

Mathewe Randerod and his wif, they go to the parishe churche; Robert Suter, his seruaunt, of the Dutch churche; Hubbart Varbeck, his seruaunte, of the parish churche; Oter Jacobson, his wif, and one childe, of the Dutche churche. Dutch persones, vij.

Dirickson Cure, denison, and his wif; caruer; and goeth to the parishe churche. Dutche persones, ij.

Androwe Mullebeck, denison, smythe, and his wif, and Henrick ———, his seruaunte, go to the parishe churche; John Arnold, Dirick Somers, Peter Harmanson, his seruauntes, go to the Duche churche. Dutche persones, vj.

* *Dutch* struck out.

Symon Percey, brasier, Frenchman, goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.
Henry Hewes, joyner, denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.
Symon Valore, joyner, goethe to the Dutche church, seruaunte with Maunce Stanback. Dutche persons, j.
Olyver Waters, joyner, denisen, and goeth to the parish churche. Dutch persons, j.
Martynne Portman, joyner, goeth to the Frenche churche, seruante with John Carowe. Dutch persons, j.
Adrian Garetson and Jacob Haunce, go to the Dutch churche; William Domynicus goeth to the parishe churche; seruauntes with Edward Robynson. Dutch persons, iij.
Olyuer Devander, goethe to the parish church; Henry van Cleue, Peter Emden, joyner; go bothe to the Dutch churche; and the seid Olyuer and Henry are seruauntes with one Willyams, joyner, and the seid Peter seruaunte with one Thomas Morgen. Dutche persones, iij.
Peter Peterson, denisen, and his wif, joyner, go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.
John Bilman and his wif, torner, and go to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.
Xp'ofer Higenson, denisen, and his wif; he is a smythe, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch persones, ij.
Lucas William, hatmaker, denizen, goeth to the parish church. Dutch persons, j.
Gabriell Battes and his wif, a denison; he is a joyner, and goethe to the parrishe churche. Dutch persons, ij.
Anthonny Lambartson and his wif, denison, and goeth to the parish church; Dirick, a glasyer, and goeth to the Dutche churche. Dutch persons, iij.
John James and his wif, a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche persons, ij.
Mathewe Beane, silkeweuer, denison, his wif, and one boy, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persones, iij.
Olyuer Rutter, joyner, a denison, and goethe to the parish churche; Harman, his seruaunte, goeth also to the parish church; Hance, his seruaunte, goeth to the Dutch church. Dutche persones, iij.
John Atkinson, denison, and his wif, go to the parishe church. Dutch persones, ij.
Androwe Coninges, denison, joyner, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
Dirick van Holste, joyner, and his wif, go to the Duche churche. Dutch persones, ij.
John Clarke and his wif, denisen, a come maker; Clement Buttersly, his seruaunt; borne all in Fraunce, and go to the Frentche churche. Frenche, iij.
Domynick Troyfrieux, marchaunt, borne in Gascoyne, and goethe to the Frenche churche. French, j.
Walter Depinrage, denisen, his wif, and her ij sisters, borne in Luck; he is a skynner, and goethe to the Duche churche. Dutch, iiij.
John Pennell and his wif; he is a denisen, and borne in Normandy; and go to the parishe church. French, ij.
Xp'ofer Riall, tyncker, denison, borne in Normayndy, and he goethe to the parishe church. French, j.
Leonard de Carter and his wif, smyth; he is a denizen, borne in Normandy; John Stump, his seruaunte, a Frenchman; and they go to the Frentche churche. French, iij.
Renny de Clarke and his wif, joyner, denizen, borne under King Phillip, and goeth to the French church. Spaniardes, ij.

Saynt Georges Parrishe.

John Speker, borne in Brusselles, tyncker, and goethe to the parrishe churche. Duch persons, j.

George van Hack, weuer, borne in Brabant, his wif, and one child, and they go to the Dutch churche. Dutch, iij.

Henry Bickman, denizen, a chaundler, and his wif, and vj children, and a maid; they go to the Italian churche. Italions, ix.

William Deper, chaundler, and his wif, borne in Flaunders, and goethe to the Frentche churche. Dutch, ij.

Garret Strip, letherdresser, denizen, borne in Brabant, his wif, a child, a maid, and iij men seruauntes, and they all go to the Duche churche. Duch, vij.

Peter Deturk, weyuer, borne in Brabant, his wif, and ij seruauntes, and do go to the Dutche churche. Dutch, iiij.

Gabriell van Busbanck, an arrismaker, his wif, and one childe, and is of the Dutche churche. Dutche, iij.

Jackes de Murley, tailor, borne in Flaunders, his wif, and ij children, and goeth to the Frenche churche. Dutch, iiij.

Peter Pluce, a silke wynder, borne in Flaunders; his wif; goeth to the French churche. Dutche, ij.

Frauncis de Roter, weyuer, borne in Flaunders, his wif, one child, and one seruaunte; they go to the Frenche churche. Duche, iij [*sic*].

George Moyson, cutler, denison, borne in Brusselles, his wif, iiij children, ij seruauntes, and one maide, and go to the parishe churche. Frentche, ix.

Richard Hoppes, cutler, denison, borne in Gelderlande, his wif, and ij seruauntes, and do go to the parishe churche. Dutche, iiij.

Warner Williames, gonne maker, denison, borne in Brusselles, ij seruauntes, and goethe to the parishe church. Frentch, iij.

Martynne Declyne, joyner, borne in Artoys, a denison, and his ij seruauntes; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutch, iij.

Arnold Howk, borne in Cleueland; Nicholas Harman, borne in Lukeland. Dutch, ij.

Nicholas Record, of Rome, a denison; he is a goldsmythe, and hathe one seruaunte, and goeth to the parishe church. Romayne, j.

Frauncis de Jabora, habberdasher, denizen, and borne in Parris, and goeth to the parishe churche. Frentch, j.

Cornelys Jennigam, cowper, a denizen, borne in Brusselles, and goethe to the parishe churche. French, j.

John Holland, pewterer, a denisen, borne in Holland, and his wif, and they go to the parishe churche. Dutch, ij.

John Smythe, shomaker, denisen, borne in Hanserdame, his wif, and one childe, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch, iij.

Mark Benyman, tyncar, a denisen, borne in Brabant, his wif, a maide, and ij men seruauntes, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutch, iiij.

Sainte Saviours Parrishe.

Reynolde Harrison, shomaker; James van Bere, his seruaunte; theire landlord is one Edmund Crofte. Duch, ij.

Peter Hack, shomaker, denison, his one sonne, and one Leuen Holte, Duchman, and his wif; Mr Bote, their landlord. Duch, iiij.

Henry Mangnam, shomaker; he is a denison; his wif, and iiij children. Duch, vj.

James Gonson, shomaker, denison, his wif, and one childe, and one seruaunte; one Mamforde, their landlord. Dutch, iiij.

Jacob Cowtman, smythe, a denisen, his wif, his father, and iij seruauntes; John Clarke, chaundler, denizen, his wif, one man seruaunt and ij maid seruauntes, ij children, his father and mother, one maide seruaunte, and one Cornelys Eston, a skoller; there landlorde is one John Bannaster. Dutche, xvij.

Mathewe Cronaback, shomaker, a denison, his wif, one childe, and one seruaunte, Rowmbold Sawse, taylor, a denison, his wif, and ij children; there landlord is Henry Saier. Duche, viij.

'estered William, a Duche man, seruaunte with John Johnson; Dauy Gonsonne, seruaunt with Garret Homes; Cornelys Peterson, his wif, and one boy; Anthonny van Hoven, his wif, and one child; Martynne Toy with his wif, and ij children; Aryan Cornelys, his wif, and one child; Rokus Martyn, his wif, and iij children. [These lodge with Mr Cardys.]* Dutch, xix.

William Jennynges, Adrian, and one childe; Daniell his wif, and one child; Scelebrane and his wif, and one child; theire landlord is one Trent Bocher. Dutch, vij.

James Smythe, shomaker, denisen, his wif, and one seruaunte. Dutch, iij.

Fraunces Genars, shomaker, denison, and one prentice. Dutch, j.

Adam Gye, drayman, borne in Cleuelande. Duch, j.

Adriane Furbanck, skynner, borne in Flaunders. Dutch, j.

Henrick Moreman, borne in Brabant, and his daughter, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and dwell within Rendall Longley. Dutch, ij.

William Martyn, faukener, his wif, and ij children. Dutch, iiij.

Joyce van Siper and Clement Strentche, seruauntes with Richard Haunce. Dutch, ij.

Henry Wemas, faukner, Jacob Victus, faukner, Joacham van Werde, faukner, William Henrick, faukner, Peter van Duran, faukner, Peter Lucas, faukner; these lodge with Mr. Cardies. Dutche, vj.

Derick Pulliand, shomaker, denison, borne in Gelderland; his landlorde is one John Butler. Dutch, j.

Rowlande Biggall and his wif, borne in Depe, seruauntes with Olyuer Russell, crosbowmaker; they go to the Frenche churche. French, ij.

Edward Harmanson, shomaker, a denison, borne in Cleuelande, his wif, and one seruaunte, borne in Holland. Dutche, iij.

Godfrey Johnson, a drayman, borne in Cleueland, and he is a denisen. Dutche, j.

Firmy Brigheman, weuer, denisen, borne in Flaunders, his wif, and one child; they go to the Frenche church. Stephen Cotrow, borne in Turney, his wif, and ij children, and one seruaunte; and they go to the French churche. Duch, iij; French, v.

Androwe Johnson, armyrer, a Duche man, and his wif; Anthonny Didisco, a Duche man, and goeth to the Frentche churche. Duche, iij.

Lewes van Voestyn, gent', Phillip Debenger, borne in Burgundy, and go bothe to the French church. French, ij.

The whole nomber of Straungers in Southwark is ... ... ixCxvj persons.

Whereof:

Duche	vijCiiij^{xx} xiij.	Of the Frenche churche	iiij xviij.
French	iiij^{xx} xvij.	Of the Dutche church	CCClxxvj.
Skottes	iiij.	Of the parishe churche	CCCxliiij.
Spanniardes	ij.	Of no churche	lxxxxviij.
Italions	ix.		
Esterlinges	ij.		

Of which nomber of Straungers are denisons ... ... CCvij.

* Struck out.

Vintry Warde.

Sainte Martyns Parishe.

Thomas Fountayne, a denizen, and a silkedyer, and Barbara his wif, bothe borne in Flaunders, and they haue iiij children, and one John Fountayn, his seruaunte; he paiethe rent to one John Cristian, a joyner, and the[y] resort to the Frentch churche. Dutche, vij.

John Canon and Barbara his wif; is a denizen, and a hatmaker, and hathe iij sonnes; he paiethe his rent to Mr Slanell, and resortethe to the parishe church. Duch persons, iiij.

Androwe Rose, borne in Skotlande, a waterman, and he resortethe to the parishe churche. Skottes, j.

Ellys Foster, Ducheman, a basket maker; paiethe rent to William Cowerley, dyer. Dutch, j.

Jane Esquier, widowe, and Katherin her doughter, Mary and Anne, her cossins, all borne in Valentia, shepsters; they pay their rent to one Vrsalay Wager, widowe, and resorte to the Frenche churche. French, iiij.

Bartilmewe Brand, a Duchman, denizen; he is a bocher, and hathe a wif, and iiij children, and one Godfrey Jorman and John Vtterbe, his seruauntes; he paiethe his rent to Mr Frauncis Trappes, goldsmythe, and they go to the Dutche churche. Dutch, viij.

Anthonny Barnard, seruaunt with Edmunde Bire, coper. Duch, j.

Dweux Hart, a Frenche boy, and dwellith with Mr Searle. Frenche, j.

Sainte James Parishe.

John Bruar, a Duchman, denizen; he is a coke, and hathe a one [*sic*] yonge childe; he paiethe his rent to one Barnard, a coke, and he goethe to the parish churche. Dutch, ij.

Anthonny Devolo, a Duchman, a basketmaker; he is a denizen, and hathe a wif, and ij children; he paieth his rent to Robert Waryn, mynstrill, for the behofe of John Jones, merchauntailor, and goeth to the parishe churche. Duch, iiij.

Anthonny Carrowne and Katherine his wife, a moldmaker for buttons, and Symon Rounter, his seruaunt, a Frenche boy; and paieth rent to John Jones, merchauntailor. French, j; Duch, ij.

Jaspar de Gatan, Italion borne, a denizen, and he is a silkedier, and Glodie his wif; Michaell Baynard, a Frenche man, his seruaunte; and paiethe rent to John Jones, merchauntailor; he goethe to the Italian church. French, j; Italions, ij.

Lysken Millent, a widowe; she is a shepster, and hathe ij children, and paiethe his rent to one John Jones, and goethe to the Dutche church. Duch, iij.

Frauncis Farnando, Spaniard, a hatmaker; he hathe a boy and a maide, and goethe to the parishe church. Spannyard, iij.

Giles Johnson and John James, bothe borne in Cleuelande, William Tilman, Derick van Dovrst, Colne Holmes, John Giley, and Derick Johnson; these are borne in the land of Collen; are all seruantes with Richard Platt, bruer. Dutch, viij.

Saint Michelles, Pater Noster Rowe.

John Pennyman, a hosyer, and Jerenson his wif, Peter his sonne, and Jereankin his doughter, and Katherin her sister, all Dutch. Dutche, v.

He paiethe rent to John Wiat, and goeth to the Dutch churche. Barbara Gron, widowe, lieth within Anthonny Whiet, and Frauncis Lyon her sonne, and paith rent to the same Whiet, and goeth to the Dutche churche. Dutch, ij.

A Frenche boy dwelling within one Michaell Tymberman. French, j.

Peter Lucas and Peter Bune, seruauntes with James Short, cuttler. Frentch, ij.

Anthonny Bekewe, denizen, a Ducheman, Anne his wif, and Anthonny his sonne; he is a glasse maker. He paiethe rent to Mr Garrat, in St Martyns; he goethe to the Frenche churche. Duche, iij.

Saint Thomas Appostelles Parishe.

Margret Housman, wedowe, and Martha her doughter, borne in Flaunders, shepster; Margaret, widowe, dwellithe within her; she paithe rent to Hughe Gibbons, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutch, iij.

The nomber of Straungers of the Vyntery Warde is ... ... lxix.

videlicet:

Duche persons	liij.	Of the Frenche Church...	xiiij.
Frenche persons	x.	Of the Duch Church	xxj.
Scottes	j.	Of the Italion Church	iij.
Spanierdes	iij.	Of the Englishe Church	xiiij.
Italions	ij.	Of no church	xvij.
Whereof denisens	vij.		

THE WARDE OF PORTSOKIN.

Arman Wolforde, shomaker, borne in Brisselles, Margaret his wif, borne in Andwarpe, Barbell his doughter, borne in Brisselles; they go to the Duche churche; and paithe rent to Brand, the goldsmythe. Frentch, ij; Dutch, j.

John Benson, painter, a denizen, and Tannykin his wif, borne in Flaunders; they haue ij children, borne in Flaunders, callyd Barnard and Josyn; they go to the Italion churche, and paie rent to one Edmund Martynne. Dutch, iiij.

Peter Shatling and Mawdlin his wif, silkeweuer, a denizen, borne in Flaunders, Daniell, Isaack, and Sarae, their children, John Want and Martyn Fever, their seruauntes; they go to the Frenche churche, and paie their rent to Mr Golding. Dutch, vij.

Skray Raphettes, borne in Andwarpe; she goeth to the Dutche churche, and paith rent to Brand, the goldsmithe. Dutch, j.

Rouland Vansomfourthe, scole maister, and Margaret his wif, borne in Andwarp, one child namyd Mary; [he is a denison],* and goethe to the Dutche churche, and paith rent to Brand, the goldsmithe. Dutch, iij.

Staffeld van Felmont, [denizen],* a baskatmaker, and Mary his wif, borne in Andwarp, goethe to the Dutche churche, and paithe rent to Brand, the goldsmithe. Dutch, ij.

Raphaell van Rous, post master, Marye his wif, borne in Andwarpe, goethe to the parishe churche, and Symon his sonne, and Annas Hobrick; borne all in Flaunders, and go to St Buttolphes churche, and pay rent to John Waterskot. Dutch, iiij.

Peter Loup, musicion, borne in Italie, and Katherin his wif, and Elizabethe his doughter, and Annas his seruaunt, borne in Flaunders; they go to the Italion churche, and pay rent to one John Kylbey. Italions, j; Duch, iij.

Peter Haies, borne in Rone, goethe to the Frenche churche, and dwellith within his sonne, the minister of Saint Buttolphes. French, j.

John Duke, silkeweuer, and Margaret his wif, borne in Hennow; they go to the Frenche churche, and payth rent to John Shard. French, ij.

Peter Annans, a coppersmithe, borne in Almayne, and Barbell his wif, borne in Andwarpe; denison; towe children, Catlin and Suzan; Margaret, their seruaunt, borne in Andwarpe; they go to the Italian churche, and paiethe rent to John Tailor. Duch, v.

Adrian Topay and Martyn his wif, borne in Hennow; John, Nicholas, Abraham, and Rachell, his children; Mary, his seruaunt, borne in Hennowe; they go to the Frenche churche, and paithe rent to William Smale. French, vij.

Nicholas Snouckes, glasier, and Martynne his wif, borne in Andwarpe; they go to the Duche churche, and pay rent to William Smalle. Dutch, ij.

Nicholas Senior, button maker, borne in Gaunt; Josin his wif, Adrian and Elizabethe, their children, borne in Flaunders; Giles Vandegilt and Arnolde Hussey, his seruauntes, borne in Flaunders; they go to the Dutche churche, and pay rent to William Smalle. Dutch, vj.

* Struck out.

Nicholas Snewater, sometyme a merchaunt, and Anne his wif, and Katherin his doughter, all borne in Andwarpe; they go to the Dutche churche, and pay rent to Brande, the goldsmythe. Duch, iij.

John de Hussey, gonnestocke maker, borne in Barrowe, Jaclia his wif, borne in Fraunce, Charles his sonne, borne in Barrowe; they go to the Frentche churche, and paithe rent to John Warrant. Frenche, iij.

Peter Pasch, joyner, borne in Burgundie, and goethe to his parishe churche, and paithe rent to John Warrant. French, j.

John Peterson, bal maker, and Liskin his wif, and Cornelis his sonne, borne in Brabant; goethe to the Dutch churche, and paithe rent to Mr Barver. Dutch, ij.

Cornelys, a taylor, borne in Dutche land, and John, a tailor, seruauntes, borne in Duche lande, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and liethe at Richard Vdens. Dutche, ij.

John Ruttu, a joyner, borne in Flaunders, and seruaunt to John More; John Goodmeat, silkeweuer, borne in Burgundy, seruaunt to John Hackley. Dutch, j; Frentch, j.

Xp'ofer James, cowper, and his wif, borne in Brabant; they go to the Duche churche, and pay rent to John Swaland. Dutch, ij.

Andrewe Morrell, merchaunt, borne in Rone, goethe to the Frenche churche, and paieth rent to James Addington. French, j.

John Degraue, caruer, and Heriskin his wif, borne in Grave; they go to the Dutche churche, and pay there rent to Mr Hobsonne. Dutch, ij.

Adam Beares, joyner, borne in the land of Wakesborowe, seruaunte to John Degraue. Dutch, j.

John Vandepole, joyner, Jone his wif, and one child, borne in Flaunders; and Annas, his seruaunt, borne in Brabant; goethe to the Duche churche, and paiethe rent to John de Grave. Dutch, iij.

Charles Peninge, shomaker, and Mawdelyn his wif, and Katheryne his daughter, borne all in Flandres, and go to the Frenche churche, and paith rente to Brand, the goldsmythe. Dutche, iij.

The nomber of Straungers of Portsoken Warde ar ... ... lxxvj.

videlicet:

Duch persons	lvij.	Of the Duch Church	xxxj.
French persons	xviij.	Of the French Church	xxiiij.
Italians	j.	Of the Italian Church	xiij.
Wherof are denizens	v.	Of the Englishe Church	v.
		Of no church	iij.

Bridge Warde Withe in.

Sainte Bennet Grace Church Parishe.

Ambrose Hewbricke, phisition, borne in Lowin, Katherin his wif, borne in Andwerpe; Henrie Hewbricke his sonne, Isabell Hewbricke and Anne Hewbricke, his doughters, borne in Andwarpe; Annys Golias, his maide, borne in Lowyn; all these vj dwell within part of the house of Thomas Starkey, fletcher, the which house is the more pestered by reson of these vj straungers; they paie to Thomas Starkey for part of the house iiij li. a yere; they go to the Dutche churche. Dutche, vj.

Theise go to the Spanishe Ambassadours house to here masse

Robert Randolfus, merchaunt, borne in Florance; Robert Meron, marchaunt, borne in Florance; Polito Swant, merchaunt, borne in Brisse; Cosmo Gras, seruaunte, Benedik Foyon, seruaunt, Frauncis Gras, seruaunte, borne all in Floraunce; John Symond, borne in Grecia; Domynick Tordeno, seruaunt, borne in Floraunce. Robert Randolfus dothe pay rent for his house to Baptist Cawocant, xxxv li. the yere; he goethe to no churche, but resorteth, he and his houshold, to the Spannishe Imbassadors, and there they say they here masse. Spaniardes, ix.

Cornelys Corne, tailor, Mary his wif, Cornelys his sonne, Johan, Suzan, and Isack, his doughters, all borne in Tilte, in Flaunders; Jacob Cabillo and Anthonny Vandering, both borne in Flaunders, and are gentilmen; John Braunche, theire seruaunt, borne in Gelderland. All these ix personnes be lodgid in a littill howse somwhat to small for them all; their landlorde is William Francklin; they pay xl s. rent a yere. Cornelys, his wif, and children, dothe go to the Duche churche; and the ij gentilmen and there seruant goethe to the Italion churche, and live by their owne expences vpon monny that they brought ouer the sea with them. Dutch, ix.

Sainte Martyn Organ Parrishe.

Thomas Somme, merchaunt, and Mary his wif, borne bothe in Bridges, in Flaunders; Lucas Daniell and Alls Walles, seruauntes, borne in Lucke, in Flaunders; John Pelles, merchaunt, borne in Andwarpe; all these dwell in a house that they hire of John Frosten, plomer, and paie v li. rent a yere; they all go to the Dutch church. Dutche, v.

Henry Wellam, a dressar of Spannishe skynns; Margaret his wif, Abraham and David, his sonnes; borne all in Lwke; there landlorde is Renold Robartes; they pay lij s. a yere by xij d. a weke; they go to the Dutch church. Dutch, iiij.

Peter Denymaye, lynnen weyuer, borne in Cambray, in Fraunce; Robert Lecambia, a student, borne at Aras, in Fraunce; these bothe pay for ij chambers to one Mighell Christian, clotheworker, viij d. a pece euery weke; the same Peter goethe to the Frenche churche, and the same Robert goethe to the Dutche church. Phillipe Kinge, wif of Stephen King, silkeweuer, borne in Valencia, in Fraunce; she paithe for a chamber and a garret to the seid Mighell Christian l s.; she goethe to Saint Magnus churche. Guilielmus Abraham, a skole maister, borne in Depe, in Normandy; David Gally, borne at Depe, and Frauncis Ledwke, borne in Owindre Depe, his skollers; they pay for chamber rome to the seid Michell Christian, ij s. a weke; they resorte to the French churche. There are besides diuers others, Inglishmen, dwelling within the same house, whereby the house is pesterid, and daungerous for anny infeccion. Frenche, vj.

Ester Lankclere, borne in Andwarpe; Stephen Symondes, borne in Rotardame; Mathewe Disler, borne in Vallence, Andre Anevanlet, borne in Brabant; these are seruantes with one Robert Odde, Inglishman, a basketmaker; and they all go to the Dutche churche. Dutch, iiij.

John Strike, borne in Brisse, and Hewbright Mighell, borne in Vandalle, in Gelderlande; bothe seruauntes with one George Angell, tailor; and he paiethe them x d. a weke, and meat, dring and lodging, and they go to Saint Magnus churche. Dutche, ij.

John Lewcason, borne at Harland, in Holland, and liethe in the house of Humfrey Kell; he resorteth to the parishe churche. Dutch, j.

Sainte Magnus Parrishe.

This house verry gretly pestered

Peter Vandevall, merchaunt, Margaret his wif, Peter Vandevall, Mighell, Isaack, and Jacob, his sonnes, Mary and Senken, his doughters, all borne in Oldenor in Flaunders; they pay rent to Mighell Griffen iiij li. a yere, and they go to the Dutche churche. John Blomote, sherman, Clorekin his wif, and Adrion his sonne, all borne in Oldenor, in Flaunders, and go to the Dutche churche; they pay also iij li. a yere rent to the seid Mighell. John Vercord, a tapestry maker, Elizabeth his wif, Jacob his sonne, and Anne his doughter; all these were borne in Oldenor, in Flaunders, and pay xl s. a yere rent to the seid Mighell, and goethe to the Dutch churche. Frauncis Tybbold, dyer, borne in Ipar, in Flaunders, and goeth to the Dutch churche; he paith no rent. Lucas Payne, lynnen weuer, father in lawe to the seid Mighell, Annys his doughter, Roger and Lucas, his sonnes, borne all in Rostar, in Flaunders; they pay the seid Mighell no rent, because he is his wifes father; they go to the Dutch churche. Mighell Griffen, denison, a merchaunt, Joycyn his wif, and Charles his seruaunte, and Mighell his sonne, all borne in Rostar, in Flaunders; they go to the Dutch churche. All the personnes aboue named are within his house, and so his house is very moch pestered. Dutch, xxiiij.

James More, bocher, a denisen, borne in Setter, in Cleueland, Alys his wif, and Nicholas Varrys, his seruaunte, borne in Setter, in Cleuelande; they go to the parishe churche, and pay x s. a yere to the Quenes Majestie for rent. Dutch, iij.

Hollande Debeste, merchaunt, free denizen, Anne his wif, and Awdrian his sonne, George Mono, his seruaunte, and Giles Merit, a straunger, lodged in his house as a gest; borne all in Bridges, in Flaunders; they go to the Dutche churche, and one Misteris Wilkox, widow, is there landlady, and they pay vij li. a yere rent. Dutch, v.

The whole nomber of Straungers in Bridge Warde Within ar ... ... lxxix.

videlicet:

Duche persons	lxiiij.	Of the French Church	v.
Frenche	vj.	Of the Duche Church	xlix.
Spaniardes	ix.	Of the Italion Church	ix.
Wherof denizens	iij.	Of the Englishe Churche	vij.
		To the Spanysh Embassadors to here masse	ix.

WALBROKE WARDE.

Sainte Swethens Parishe.

Giles Vanhill, denison, borne in Flaunders, Agatha his wif, borne in Cleueland, Elizabethe, Sara, and Judith, there children; he sellith cloth made in Sandwiche called baies; he goeth to the Dutche churche, and paieth rent to George Braithewaite. Dutch, v.

John Grey, denisen, borne in the Lowe Country of Henewe; he is a broker, and goethe to the parishe churche; he paiethe rent to Mr Robert Alford, esquier. Dutch, j.

Engilbart Kempen, denisen, borne in the bishoprick of Collens diocys; John Brewer, his seruaunte, borne in Swalle, in Kinge Phillips domynion; they are botchers and mend apparrell; they go to the Dutche churche; and paithe rent to Harmon Garitson, straunger. Dutche, ij.

James Dennys, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wif; he is a musician, and, as he seithe, seruaunte to the Lorde Marques of Northampton; Katherin and Alba, his doughters; they all go to the Dutche church; and paithe rent to Richard Langton for a chamber rome within him. Dutch, iiij.

Peter Apple, denison, and James his brother, borne in Flaunders, Marya his wif, borne in Arras, in King Phillipes domynion, and selleth cloth made in Norwich and Sandwich called baies; he goeth to the French church; he paith rent to Alexander Hickis. Dutch, iij.

John Quarry, borne in Arras, in Flaunders, Jane his wif, Annes and Gilkin, his towe doughters; he hathe a licence to make glasse in Sussex; he goethe to the Frenche churche, and dothe lodge and bord with the seid Peter Apple. Dutch, iiij.

Adrian Vanderpost, borne in Aldernard, in Flaunders, Jowesyne his wif, Haunce his sonne, and Thomasin his doughter; he is a worker of here for grete hosen, and goethe to the Dutche churche, as he saith; he paiethe rent to Thomas Tisdalle. Dutche, iiij.

Giles Steegelbont, borne in Aldernarde, in Flaunders, Katherin his wif, and Haunce and Joas, his sonnes, and Synkin his doughter; he is a worker of tapestry, and goeth to the Dutche church, as he seith, and paith rent to Thomas Tisdall for a rowme that he hathe in his tenement. Dutch, v.

Gabriell Vandervivero, borne in Aldernard, in Flaunders, Joachin his wif, and Sinkin his doughter; he is a tailor, and goethe to the Dutche churche; he paith rent for a rowme within the seid Tisdall. Dutche, iij.

John Balgay, borne in Bilbow, in the parties of Spayne, apprentice with Richard Langton, joyner. Spanniardes, j.

Wolchurch Parish.

Balthasar Sanchis, denisen, borne in Spayne; he hathe an Inglishe woman to his wif; John Lewis, his seruaunte, borne in Valensian de Aragan, and is a comfet maker; they bothe go to the Frentche churche, as they say; hathe towe tenementes, thone he bought of John Keele, gent', and for the other he paith rent to Mr Domar. Spanniardes, j; Frentch, j.

Martyn Strong, denisen, borne in Flaunders, Katherin his wif, borne in Luck; Symon Powis, borne in the Bishop of Luck diocesse; these be botchers, and go to the parishe churche; and paith rent to John Rut for his shoppe and a rome to lye in. Duch, iij.

Edward Strete, denisen, borne in Gelderland, Mighell Derbe * his seruaunte, borne in Burgoyn, and are menders of old apparrell; they say they go to the parish church, and paie rent to Xp'ofer Vahanne for his shop and a rome to lie in. Dutch, ij.

Annes, the wif of George Kightley, borne in Selland; Margaret Coveringe, her seruaunte; they say they do go to the Dutch churche; they pay rent to one John Smythe. Dutch, ij.

Xp'ofer Harrisonne, borne in Brabant, Anne his wif, borne in Cleueland, and is a maker of tennys balles; he goethe to the Dutche churche, as he saithe; he paith rent to one Anthonny Vanhoven, a straunger. Dutch, ij.

Garret Sebe, borne in Flaunders, and is a mender of old apparrell; he goeth to the Dutche churche, as he saithe, and is seruaunt with Anthonny van Hoven, and kepeth his house. Dutch, j.

Sainte Johns Parishe.

Margaret Browne, widowe, borne in Aldernard, James hir sonne; she is a maker of lowps for buttons; she goethe to the Frenche churche, as she saithe, and paithe rent to Wm Belfeld for a chamber rome within him. Dutch, ij.

Sainte Stephins Parishe.

Christian Kyngston, borne in Holland, joyner; he goethe to the Dutche churche, and is seruaunte with Mr Thomas Gore. Dutch, j.

Cornelys Jacob, borne in Holland, and Arian his wif; he is a joyner; he goethe to the Dutch churche; he is seruaunte with Mr Thomas Gore, where he lodgethe, but his wif lieth in Southwark. Dutch, ij.

John Williamson, borne in Holland, joyner, seruaunte with Mr Thomas Gore; he goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutch, j.

Bartilmewe Cornelys, borne in Holland, joyner, seruaunte with the seid Gore, and goethe to the Dutch church. Dutch, j.

Diricke Cornelys, borne in Anserdame; he is a carvar for joyners work; he is seruaunte with Mr Gore, and goethe to the Dutche churche. Dutch, j.

John Defranck, borne in Bridges, Mary his wif, Martyn his sonne, Mary and Elizabethe, his doughters; he hathe had a sonne here namyd Tobyas; he is a painter, and goethe to the Dutche churche, and paith rent to one Thomas Bullock. Duch, vj.

William Destres, borne in Bridges; he maketh inkhornes and shethes for knives; he goethe to the Dutche church, and paith rent to Thomas Bullock for a chamber with him. Dutch, j.

Frauncis Decorron, borne in Burgon; he is a tailor, and saith he goeth to the French churche, and is seruaunt with Clement Frier, where he hath meat, drinck, and lodginge. French, j.

Saint Mary Abchurche Parishe.

John Godskalke, denisen, borne in Flaunders, Margaret his wif, James his sonne; he hathe had here iij daughters, Suzan, Hester, and Bighahelle; he hathe a maide seruaunte called Tannykin, borne in Flaunders; he sellith cloth made in Norwiche and Sandwich callid baies, and goethe to the Dutche churche and to the Frenche churche, as he saiethe, and he paith rent to Henry Richardes. Dutch, vij.

Thole nomber of Straungers in Walbrok Warde ar ... ... lxvij.

videlicet:

Duch persons	lxiij.	Of the Duche Churche	xlviij.
Frenche persons...	ij.	Of the French Churche	xij.
Spaniardes	ij.	Of the parishe Churche	vj.
Wherof ar denizens	viij.	Of no church	j.

* Or Dorbe.

Quenehithe Warde.

Quenehithe Parishe.

Lawrell Martyn, hatbandmaker, being a denizen, and Stance Burrassey, his seruaunt, the said Lawrell beinge a Frenchman, and his seruaunt borne in Rome; they both go to the Frenche churche, and his landlorde ys Mr Smyth, in Colmanstrete. French, j; Italion, j.

Tyse Leonarde, borne in Flaunders, beinge a free denizen, and by occupacion a butcher; Mathewe Johnson and Hubbarde Harryson, his seruauntes, borne in Flaunders, and do go to there parishe churche; and his landlorde is on Mr Flere, of Staffordeshere. Duchmen, iij.

Leonarde Issingeham, a phisisian, and his wif, Jacob Cromeling, his seruaunte, and Cristian Curtanbargan, a soiornor lyinge with the said Leonarde, all beinge Duchmen, and go to their parishe churche; his landlorde is Thomas Collynce, cooke. Duche, iiij.

Leonarde Leonardson, brewar, Henricke Johnson, brewer, Peter Johnson, myllar, Adam Branke, brewer, William Rooke, brewer, Henrye Luthes, brewer, Henricke Tape, brewer; all theis be seruantes, and dwell with Anthony Webb, brewer, and go to there parishe churche. Duche, vij.

Saynt Mary Somersettes Parishe.

Morrish Vandanhever, arrys worker, and Elizabeth his wiff, and Halkyn Frauncis, his seruant, beinge all Duche, and go to the Duche churche; there landlorde ys one Wreste, a carpenter. Duche, iij.

Henrye Michelles, taylor, and Sevekynne his wif, both Duche, and one childe caulyd Hester; they go to the Duche churche, and there landlorde ys caulyd John Wright, a carpenter. Duch, iij.

Henry Welles, denizen, beinge a Duchman borne, and an arras worker; he goith to his parishe churche, and his lande lorde ys Nicholas Broke, tailor. Duche, j.

Lamberte Myllar, Duchman, and Watt Plugars, Duchman, bothe dwellinge with Cornelyus, a showmaker, and go to there [parish] churche. Duch, ij.

Henry Lyson, Duchman, dwellinge with Mr Brooke, tailor, and goith to his parishe churche. Duch, j.

George Garretson, brewer, Godfrey Nicolson, a cowper, bothe borne in Duchlande, and ar seruauntes with John Mackworth, brewer, and go to there parishe churche. Duch, ij.

Barragan Myllar, cobler, beinge a freedenizen, and Garthered his wif, borne in Cleuelande, and three children, John, David, and Sara; they go to their parishe churche, and there landlorde ys John Mackworth. Duche, v.

Mary Magdalyns Parrish.

Damyngo Rondes, denizen, a feltmaker, beinge a Portingall borne, and hathe towe children, Hector and Isack, who goo to their parishe churche; their landlorde is one Mris Nasshe. Portingall, iij.

Anthony Vause, denizen, beinge a Portingall and a feltmaker, and hath iiij children, William, Thomas, Anthony, and Elizabeth; they go all to their parishe churche; their landlorde is one Thomas Hewitt. Portingall, v.

Olyver Garrat, George Stokes, and William Clynker, all Duchmen, and seruauntes with Michaell Thomb, botcher; they go all to there parishe churche. Duche, iij.

James Ernall, button maker, Jane his wif, and John Hartmans, his seruaunte, all beinge Duch; their landlorde ys one James More. Duch, iij.

John Fluddes wif, borne in Flaunders, and goith to hir parishe churche. Duch, j.

St Petars Parishe.

John Gillambisky, an Itallion borne, beinge a perfewmar, and for the most parte at the Courte. Italion, j.

The hole nomber of Straungers in Quenehithe Warde ar ... ... xlix.
videlicet:

Duche persons	xxxviij.	Of the Duch Church...	vj.
Frenche	j.	Of the French Church	ij.
Italians	ij.	Of the Parishe Church	xxxvij.
Portingalls	viij.	Of no church	iiij.
Wherof denizens	iij.		

TOWER WARDE.

St. Dunstons Parrish in the East.

Pestered { Anthony Pouncell, denizsen, merchaunt, and Agnes his wif; Jane and Nicholas Pouncell, there children; Lawrence Debolyn, Paule Lodwick, men seruauntes; Barbara, Marye, and Kateryne, mayd seruauntes; all Duche, and goo to the Duche churche; their landlorde ys the Compeny of the Grocers. There is lyinge in the same hous John Vouche, John Maria, John Bowthand, and Robert Phillip, all mynisters, beinge Frenchemen, and they vse the Frenche church. And also there is in the same hous Lewes Sayes and Cristian his wif, and Jaques, Sperance, and Wolrande, their children, beinge all Duche, and lyve only by there money; Habeo there man seruaunt, and Jacklyn there mayde seruaunt, not knowen to what churche they go; John Lodwick and Katerine his wif, Anthony their childe, all Duche. Stephen Marvey, minnister, and Juliet his wif, Peter and Agnes, their children, and John Devellia, ther brother; all beinge Frenche, and pesteryd all in one hous. Duche, xix; Frenche, ix.

John Gellyboddy, denizen, a hosier, and Kateryne his wif, John, Lyskyn, Grace, Tannykyn, their children, Fraunes their boy, and Margaret Haryson, their mayde, beinge all Duche; there landlorde ys Mr Sothwicke; and there dwellithe in the same hous Raynor Fullogood, joyner, and Agnes his wif, and Abraham their childe; and also Lawrence Johnson, joyner, and Cornelys his boye, and Cornelys Campier, all Duche; and they sey they go to the Duche churche. Duche, xiij.

Androwe de Loo, denizen, a marchaunte, Hans Vanderell his seruaunte, and Goddard and Barbara, his mayde seruauntes, all Duche, and go to there owne parishe churche; in the same house John Rothermaker, and Stephen Racket, his seruaunt; they go to the Duche churche. Duch, vj.

Emanuell Demetrius, a Duch merchaunt, and Hester his wif, Agnes and Sara, their children; Abraham Vandeldyne and Nicholas Mynymans, their seruauntes; their landlorde ys Mr Alderman Draper. Duch, vj.

George Struce, a taylor, Margaret his wif, Isabell, Katerine, Hester, and George, their children; and in the same hous, a Duchwoman namyd Marye, and John, Isack, and Tannekyn, her children, all Duche folk, dwellinge upon Yonges Kay; there landlorde Thom[a]s Balland, and they vse some tyme one churche and some tyme another. Duche, x.

James Vantright, Duch merchaunt, Kateryne his wif; Charles, Hubbard, Joyce, Tanykyn, Mary, and Joyce, their children; their landlorde ys Edwarde Warner, and they go to their parishe churche. Duche, viij.

Pestered { Arnolde Barnard and Mawde his wif; John, Fraunces, Helyn, Marye, Kateryne, Agnes, and Zuzanne, there children; and their dwellith in the same hous Peter Barnarde, John Matyne, Margaret, and Agnes, their seruauntes; more, John Apalvince, merchaunt, and Jane his wif, Jacklet, Juliat, and Barbara, their children; Richarde Pensick, Blase Crabden, and John Orte, their seruauntes, all beinge Duche, and dwell in one hous; there landlorde ys Mr Braunche, and vse all the Duche churche. Duche, xix.

Peter Dyamond, pottycary, and Fraunces his wif, Martyn, Mary, and Fraunces, there children, and Hester, there mayde seruaunte; they be all Duche; there landlorde ys Mr Vyolet, and they go to the Italion churche. Duche, vj.

Henricke Clayse, denizen, and a silkeweuer, and Helyn his wif, bothe Duche; Mr Braunche ys there landlorde, and they goo to the Duche churche. Duche, ij.

Frauncis Tase, a post, dwellinge in the house of Peter Borne. Duche, j.

Peter Brand, denizen, a botcher, and Jasper Williams, his man, bothe Duch; their landlorde Mr Boddy, and they go to their parishe churche. Duche, ij.

Albert Band, denizen, beinge a cobler, and Elene his wif, Jamez their childe, and Nicholas Malte, there seruaunt, all Dutche; they go to their parishe churche. Duche, iiij.

Bastian Spydell, merchaunt, and Zuzanne his wif; Xp'ofer Shore and Valentyne Gasker, all Duche merchauntes, and go to their parishe churche. Duche, iiij.

Jacob Hayne and Katerine his wif, James and Cornelia, their children, and Margarete, their maide seruaunte. And their ys in the same house Henry Peterson, Dirick Vitulo, Jacob Paskene, Valyne Bowneson, all Duch merchauntes; their landlorde Roger Grene, and they go to the Duche churche. Duche, ix.

Mathewe Varhoven, skole master, and Katerine his wif, and Raynold Isebrande, there boye; and there is in the same hous Goswell Venlowe and Bartilmewe Venlowe, merchauntes; all Duche; there landlorde Widdow Wallys, and they go to the Duche churche. Duche, v.

Michaell Shodrone, merchant, and Elizabeth his wif, Abraham and Migheas, his children; and there dwellith with hym John Longey, his father, and Margaret his wif, John, Daniell, and Abraham, there children; all Duche folk; there landlorde, Mr Edwardes, and they go to the Frenche churche. Duche, ix.

Peter de Baskye, merchaunt, and Jone his wif, Samwell there sonne, John Hop' there man seruaunt, and Agnes and Mysell, there maide seruauntes; their landlorde Mr Edwardes, and they go to the French churche. Duche, vj.

Peter Starkey, bokbynder, and Helyn his wif, dwellinge upon Greneburys Key, hauinge three children, and Anne Mellowes, their maide seruaunte; their landlorde John Grynbury, beinge all Duche, and go to the Duche churche. Duche, vj.

Gaconio Salter, captayn of an Argosey, and Apostolo de Thomaso, lyinge within thouse of Thomas Bilton, being Duch. Duche, ij.

John Page, Florentyne, a showmaker, and Margaret his wif, tow children, and Jone and Elizabeth, his maide seruauntes, beinge Duch; and they goo to there parishe churche. Florentyns, iiij; Duche, ij.

Bastian Lewes and Lasie, his wif, Elias his sonne, Paskynne his maide; and also Peter Sarrys and Anne his wif, John there childe; all Duche, and lye within thouse of Thomas Heaton, and it ys not knowne how they lyve; and also there ys in the same house John Deolyver, a Venisian; and knowne to what church they goo. Duche, vij; Florentyn, j.

Nicholas Forter, merchant, and Margaret his wif; William, Samwell, and Margaret, their children, Gascolyne and Margarete, their maide seruauntes; all Duche; their landlorde, Peter Vegilman; and they goo to the Frenche churche. Duche, vij.

William Decryster and Marye his wif and Olyver Delayle, beinge all Duch, and lye within thouse of William Pitcher, and go to the Frenche churche. Duche, iij.

Lodwicke Blomerte, merchaunt, Thomas Hawkyns and Hans Cosarte, his men seruantes, and Katerine Ryver, his maide seruaunte, all Duche, dwellinge at Dise Key, and go to their parishe churche. Duche, iiij.

Arnolde Decordis and Barbet his wif; John, Hester, and Mawdelyn, his children, and Armet Goill, their maide seruaunt, dwellinge at Dise Key, and go [to] there parishe churche. Duche, vj.

John de Passerowe, Venisian, merchaunt, Sacary Moundy, Jasper Laiet, Reynolde Demer, his seruauntes, and Joisephe Lowtney, al Venisians; their landlorde, Doctor Dale, and go to St Thomas of Acres churche. Venisians, v.

Frauncis Rose, Italion, a tailor, and a denison, Jerom his sonne, Godfrey Tarte, his man seruaunt, and Jone, his maide seruaunt, all Italians; Doctor Dale their landlorde; and they goo to the Duche churche. Italians, iiij.

Melchior Layt, merchant, and Katerine his wif, Katerine and Clare, their children; Johan Harwicke, widdowe, and Stephen hir sonne, beinge all Duche; their landlorde Mr Dymmocke; and they goo to the Duche churche. Duche, vj.
Peter Martynne, Spanyarde, who belongith to the Spanishe Embassador. Spanierd, j.
Innocent Conney, Italion, one of the Quenes musicions. Italion, j.

Saynt Margarettes Patentes Parishe.

Anthony Agashe, a scryvener, and Jackelyn his wif, Duche, and dwell within thouse of Robert Prentice. Duche, ij.
Lawrence Feron, Frenche man, beinge a denizen, and a marchaunt, and John Tuton his seruaunt, French, ij.

All Sayntes Barkinge Parishe.

James Howgabert, hatband maker, denizen, and Jone his wif; Peter, Abraham, and Hester, their children; Giles Howgabarte, his brother; Fraunces and Jackalyn, their seruauntes; all Duche. Their londe lorde John Cornellis; and they go to the Frenche churche. Duche, viij.
Balthasar Pierse, merchant, and Agnes his wif; Fornando, Simon, Gregory, Jasper, Balthazer, Belly, Jone, Braunce, and Isabell, their children; and Isabell Peierse, their suster; all Portingalles; their landlorde Frauncis White; and they go to no churche. Portingalles, xij.
Martynne Broke, hatmaker, and Clokatre his seruaunte, Frenchmen; his landlord is Frauncis White; and their dwellith in the same hous Peter Frier and Rowynne his sonne, button maker; all Frenche, and go to the Frenche churche. Frenche, iiij.
Wassell Jonsonne, denison, a botcher; John Howlet, landlord; John Delyon and John Diricksonne, and thre children; they go to the parishe churche. Duch, vj.
Augustyne Lovelone, Venesian, denison, shippwright; vij childrenne borne here all, and goethe to the parishe churche. Dutche, viij.
Peter Pomforme and Mary his wif; Peter and Jane, their children, and Jane his mother; all Duch folk, and use the Frentche churche; there landlord is one Mr Jones. Dutch, vj.
Audrian Mesar, widowe, nedelwoman; Sara and Rebecca, her children; Awdare and Anna, her susters, and Katherin, her cossin; all borne in Wallan vnder Kinge Phillipe, and vsethe the Frentche churche; there landlorde is Mr Jones. Spanniardes, vj.
Widowe Bessarowe, a Douche woman, lying in the house of Richard Gomersell; she is a nedle woman, and goethe to the Duche churche. Dutche, j.
Grene Jonson, denison, Elizabethe his wif, bere brewer; iij children, borne in Englande; there landlady is one Mrs Crompton. Dutch, v.
Thomas Tasmer, denison, and Marry his wif. Dutch, ij.
Peiar Desantvast and Anne, his wif; ij children, Judithe and Rachell; he livethe by his monny, and goethe to the Frentche churche; Mr Pope his landlord. French, iiij.
John Regalles, Douchman, and Jone his wif; William and Frauncis, his children; and Nicholas, a cobler. Dutch, v.
Garret Jonson and Denigen his wif; Elizabethe their doughter, and Christian their seruant; all Duch folke. Duch, iiij.
Henricke Connygose and Katherin his wif; Tannykin, Fraunces, and Sara, his children; they liue with their monny, and lie in the house of Mr Pope. Duch, v.
James Lenson and Mary his wif, beare clarke, and Stene his maid, all Duch folk; theire landlord is one Mr Gray. Duch, iij.
Peter Beck, denisen, hatbandmaker, and Martynne Bellowe, his maide seruaunte; they go to their parishe churche; their landlord is Mr Pope. Dutch, ij.
Peter Miller, denisen, Elizabethe his wif, and Mary their doughter; Jacob Maiscut and John Baker; theire landlord is Mr Pope. Dutch, v.
Garret Creame, denisen, borne in Collyn, brewer, Katherin his wif, and Agnes their childe; they go to the parishe churche; their landlady is Mrs Crompton. Dutch, iij.

Clause Tyson and Mary his wif, merchaunt, Peterkin his doughter, and Mary his seruaunte, all Dutch folk, and lie in the house of George Thornton. Dutch, iiij.

Jewse Vanclose and Alice his wif, Duch folk. Dutch, ij.

Cornelis Jonson and Gartred his wif, borne in Holland, denisen; George and Helyn, their children; James Jonson and Peterkin his wif, and Judithe their child; all in one house, and are Duch folk; their landlord is Ric[hard] Prat. Dutch, vij.

Harry Colbier, bereclark, and Elizabethe his wif; Margaret Angell and Peter Bonier, their seruauntes; all in one hous; their landlorde is Mr Stoddard. Dutch, v.

Roger James and John Cornelis, berebrewers, denisens; Dries Corirtes, Peter Haes, John Moulde, Jankyne Pero, Wallon, Christian Hastine, and Bastiane Cornelis, seruauntes, all Doche folkes. Dutch, ix.

Black Claies, Helleger Johanton, Garret Peterson, Diricke Bekers, John Ownstruell and Allet Henes, all Duche folkes, seruantes to William Long, berebruer. Dutch, vj.

Edward Paulettes and Margaret his wif, marryner; their landlord is Mr Polsted. Duch, ij.

Allarde Blundy, denison, surgeon, and Elizabethe his wif; they go to their parishe churche. Dutch, ij.

Harmonde Williamson, John Breymonde, William Claise, John Starckgelde, Harry Claise, and Frauncis, all Douchmen; are seruauntes with William Hopkins, gonner. Duch, vj.

Reynolde Crose, denison, cowper. Dutch, j.

Vincent Gooderdyne, denisen; James, Lewes, Camell, Elizabethe, and Mary, his children; Christian Dicharle, his seruauntes [*sic*]; all Florentynes; Mr Dorrell their landlord. Florentynes, vij.

Anthonny Basani and Helyn his wif, and v children, borne all here; he is a musician to the Quenes Majestie; he is an Italion. Italions, vij.

John Spynkhouse, fredenizen, and Katherin his wif; Sara Mosse and James Jellie, Duchemen; there landlord is Mr Barne. Duch, v.

John Smerepoynt and Katherin his wif; Sara and Laurence; he is a merchaunt. Duch, iiij.

John Mynter, denison, and Agnes his wif, John his child, Cornelys, his seruaunte; he is a botcher. Dutch, iiij.

Saynte Oliffes and Allhallowes Stayning.

Doctor Ector and Leoner his wif, and Frier her sister; he is a phesician; Mr Gray, landlord. Italion, iij.

Nicholas Degotes, merchaunt, an Italion. Italion, j.

Stephen John, broker, Gabriell Destowton, and John Androwe, merchauntes; there [*sic*] are Italions. Italions, 3.

Bastian Rise, merchaunt, Lion Sampson, Xp'ofer Fust, Evangelito de Juny, seruauntes, all Italians. Italions, iiij.

Aserbo Velutelo, merchaunt, Alexander Mentuly, merchaunt, Epolito Beamount, Shepion Vilutell, Arasio Vilutell, Askanio Byamount, seruauntes, all Italions; Mr Patrick their landlord. Italions, vj.

Androwe Benbowe, merchaunt, Jeogin Franciscin, Jerome Volpie, John Gochmego, seruauntes, all Italions; Mr Newton, landlord. Italions, iiij.

Gellem de Vache, Frenchman, a musician. Frenche, j.

Nicholas Lanyell, Frentcheman, musician, Vincent Jemynell, gentilman, and John Valie, his seruaunte; there landlorde is Mr Stanton. Frentch, iij.

James Deroche, precher, and Mary his wif; John Bower, seruaunte, Frenchmen; there landlord is Mr Backler. Frentche, iij.

Martyn Fountayne, denizen, a Frenchman; he is an imbroderer. French, j.

Thomas Hacket, boke bynder, denison; John his sonne. Duch, ij.

John Varie, broke [*sic*], a Douchman, William Massan, Nicholas Bollenger, John Delalander, William Deshen, John Duran, Mighell Fever, minister, and William; these lie in the house of the seid John Varie as gestes; they are all Frencehmen; there landlord is Mr Johnson, of Norwiche. French, viij.

Mr Doctor Roman, and John Lowen, his seruant; and are in the house of Edward Tenche; Stephen Olyuer, moldmaker. Frentch, ij [sic].

James Cornell, a cutter of pearles; he is a Frenchman. French, j.

Mr Delaliarde, Mr Colinglas, Mr Trisbyboyes, Mr Deny Seron, gentilmen, and theire iiij seruauntes, all Frenche men, lying in the house of Widowe Woder. Frenche, viij.

Adrian Redlegge, minister, and Sisly his wif, a denison; he is a Douchman. Duch, ij.

Nicholas Celie and Margaret his wif; Agnes Sertayne, Jone Sartayne, John Celie; Daniell, Phillipe, Paule, Estar, his children, all Duchmen; Mr Waker their landlord. Duche, ix.

Mathewe Frauncis, broker, denisen, Tannykin his wif, and Allen Franklin, his seruaunte, Duchmen. Duch, iij.

John Ravart and Stafflyn his wif, father to the seid Frauncis; Dekenson their landlord. Duch, ij.

Godfray Maskall, broker, denison, Henry Delahay, his seruaunte; the Companny of Drapers their landlord. Duch, ij.

John Ogens, surgeon; Jesper Ogens and Lewyn his wif; Miles, his childe; Mawkin, Katherin, and John, their children; John Henricke, lying in the same house; all Douchmen; there landlorde is Mr Patricke. Dutch, viij.

Bartilmewe, a jeweller; Carill Depownt, his seruaunt; John Cole, Pompion John, and Mary, his seruaunte[s]; all Duchmen, lyinge within one Mr Hancotes. Dutch, v.

Thole nomber of Straungers in Tower Warde ar ... ... CCCCxxxix.

videlicet:		Whereof:	
Duche persons	iijC xxxvj.		
Frenche	xliiij.	Of the Duche Churche...	lxix.
Italians	xxiij.	Of the Frenche	lv.
Venesians	v.	Of the English	lxiiij.
Portingalles	xij.	Of the Italian Church	vj.
Florentines	xij.	Of no church	CClv.
Spaniardes...	vij.		

Of which nomber of Straungers there ar denizens .. .. xl.

Castelbaynarde Warde.

Saint Gregories Paryshe.

Adryan Alarde, hosyer, a Flemmyng, and Paskin his wyfe, and Elias his sonne; and go to the Duche churche to servis. Duche persons, iij.

Amon de Bisam, weuer, a Wallon borne, and Joan his wyfe, and Rebecca his daughter; and be of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

John de Cord, goldsmythe, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwarpe, and Anne hys wyfe, being of Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.

Adryan Wanty, taylor, and Flemmyng, borne in Ecclo, and Lewes his wyfe, and Bengebin his sonne; and are of the Duche churche. Duche persons, iij.

Joyce Barde, painter, a Flemmyng borne, and Mawdelen his wyfe, and are of the Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.

Antoine Derycke, sylkeweuer, a Flemmyng, borne in Ecclo, and Annes his wyfe, and ij childerne, Katheryne and Annys; and be of the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

Baltezer Clarke, taylor, and borne in Henalt, and Marye hys wife; and be of the Frenche churche. Duche persons, ij

Adrian Apart, arrys worker, a Flemmyng, borne in Aldner, and Marye his wiffe, and iij childerne, called Neske and Margarett and Abraham; and are of the Duche churche. Duche persons, v.

Nicholas Whosons, goldsmythe, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwarpe, and Katherine his wyfe, and John his sonne; and be of the Italyon churche. Duche persons, iij.

John de Hawne, surgyon, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwerpe, and Katherine his wyfe, and Annys his syster; thre childerne called Alart, Peter, and Gedyon; and are of the Italyon churche. Duche persons, vj.

Nycholas van Dalhuse, weauer, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwarpe, and Adryan his wyfe; and are of the Frenche churche. Duche persons, ij.

Gyles Jacobe, a botton maker, a Flemmyng, borne in Mackelin, and Annys his wyfe, and Anne his dawghter; and be of ye Duche churche. Duche persons, iij.

Peter Mustyan, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Janikin his wyfe; and are of the Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denyzen. Myghell Senishall, sylkeweauer, a Flemmyng, borne in Dice, and Adryan his wyfe, and ij childerne, Myghell and Marie, borne in England; and Mr Beare, of Dartford his landlord; and is free denyzen, and ys of the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

Saint Andrewes Paryshe.

Myghell Backley, button maker, a Flemmyng, borne in Riceslo, and Katherine his wyfe, and foure childerne, Mathew, Myghell, Frauncis, and Jakalena; Mr Spagman his landlord; and ys of vj yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, vj.

A denyzen. James Bawderyck, hattmaker, a Frencheman, borne in Roan, and Margaret his wyfe, Englishewoman; Mr Seberie his landlord; of xxxviij yeres contynuaunce, free denyzen, and goithe to his paryshe churche of St Andrewe. Frenche persons, ij.

A denyzen. John Siliard, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Alhallowes his wyfe, thre childerne borne here in London, called Abigale, John, and Hester; Mr Moore, his landlord; and ys free denyzen, of x yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to the paryshe churche of St Andrew. Duche persons, v.

John van Campanhalt, orrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Margarett his wyfe, ij childerne called Antoine and Margette; George Hollyce his landlord; and ys but [of] iiij yeres contynuaunc, and goethe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denyzen. Henricke Morrelles, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Susan his wyfe; Mr Smythe his landlord; and is free denyzen, of viij yeres contynuaunce, and ys of ye Dutche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Jacobe van Awcon, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Leven his wyfe, thre childerne borne beyond sea, and ij here in London, called Jacobe, Abraham, Sara, Adam, David; Mr White his landlord; and of v yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Duche churche. Dutche persons, vij.

A denyzen. Henerie Senishalle, sylke weauer, a Burgonian, borne in Valencia, and Elizabethe his wyfe, thre childerne borne here called Abraham, Jacobe, and Judethe; Thomas Randolf his landlord; free denyzen, of xviij yeres contynuaunce, and ys of the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, v.

Elizabethe Watte Patten, a spynner of threde, borne in Flaunders, and Antones, her daughter; heir landlordes name she knowethe not, and ys but of viij yeres contynuaunce; she goethe to the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

A denyzen. Mathew Johnson, botcher, borne in Collen, and Katherine his wyfe, thre childerne borne here called Abraham, Betteris, and Gosons; Mr Moore, landlord; free denyzen, and of xv yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to the same paryshe churche of St Androwes. Dutche persons, v.

A denyzen. Garret Vncles, hattmaker, borne in Collen, and Ellin his wyfe, Englyshewoman, and Cornelys Peter, his seruaunt; Mr Cressie, his landlord; free denyzen, of xxiij yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to his paryshe churche to servyce. Dutche persons, iij.

John Cowper, a cobler, a Flemmyng borne; his wyfe is an Englyshe woman borne; he woorkes jorney woorke abrode; George Hollyce, his landlord; of vij yeres contynuaunce. Dutche persons, ij.

Jesper Holyard, printer, borne in Parris, and Marian his wyfe, an Englyshe woman, and Elizabethe hir daughter; also John de Fever, in the same house, a printer, and borne in Roan, and Nicholas, his wyfe, with ij childerne, Sara and Anne; Mr Decrafft, their landlord; and goethe bothe to the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, vij.

Gyles Cloves, borne in Bridges, a frewterer; his landlorde ys William Tybole; free denyzen, of xl yeres contynuaunce; and goethe to his paryshe churche.
Dutche persons, j.

Saint Bennettes Paryshe.

A denyzen. Mathue Prelio, hattmaker, borne in Angew, and Isabell his wyfe, Englyshewoman; Patrycke Welche his landlord; free denyzen, of xxxiiij yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, j.

A denyzen. Roke Jhonson, imbrotherer, Flemmyng, borne in Barrowe, and Ellen his wyfe, Englyshewoman; foure childerne called Harrie, Danyell, Marthay, and Barbarie; Elyzander (?) his landlord; free denyzen, of xliij yeres contynuaunce.
Dutche persons, v.*

Saint Peters Paryshe.

A denyzen. Dericke Peterson, cobler, borne in Cleaveland, and Annys his wyfe, Peter his son; Mr Bland landlord; free denyzen, of xl yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to his paryshe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Saint Marie Madeleins Paryshe.

A denyzen. Dericke Derickson, bottcher, [born] in the Prince of Orrendge countrie, and Ellin his wyfe, Englyshe woman, Peter his sonne, and Hubberd his seruaunt; Mr Wygges, goldsmythe, his landlord; free denyzen, of xxx yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to his paryshe churche there. Duthe persons, iij.

Saint Faythes Paryshe.

A denyzen. Arnolde Bride, arris woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Holdner, and Annes his wyfe, Peter and Jacobe, his childerne; Nicholas Myn, his landlord; free denyzen, and goethe to the same paryshe churche of St Faythes. Dutche persons, iiij.

The nombre of the Straungers in this Warde ys ... ... Cxj.

videlicet:		Wherof:	
Douche persons	iiij xx xix.	Of the Douche Churche	xlvij.
Frenche persons	xij.	Of the Frenche Churche	xv.
		Of ye Italian	ix.
		Of the Englyshe Churche	xxxiij.
		Of noe churche	vij.

Of all which Straungers are denizens ... ... xij.

COLMANSTREATE WARDE.

Antoine Emericke, Doucheman, and by his arte a sylkewinder, and in his house are theas persons: Jacus Steven and his wyfe, and her syster Catherine, with an old woman, and foure childerne; all Duche folkes, and goethe to the Dutche churche, being no denysins; and their landlord ys Robert Follantyne.
Dutche persons, ix.

A denyzen. Peter de Ronus and Jane his wyfe, being free denyzen, and thre childerne, Englyshe borne, and a sylke weauer by his arte, and his thre seruauntes, John Werie, Myghell Denier, a mayden named Jane le Broyne, all Duche folkes; and goethe to the Dutche churche, and whose landlord is Mr Leke, of Edmountone, Justice. Dutche persons, viij.

John Ferman and Johanne his wyfe, and her syster, with iiij childerne, Burgonnions all borne, and goethe all to the Frenche churche, being no denyzens, and of no arte, and his landlord is Mr Baker, in Bowlane. Dutche persons, vij.

* *Sic;* originally "vj" but the "j" has been erased.

Godfrey Winioure, the Duche precher, Christian his wyfe, Jacamyn her syster, Douche folkes all, and goethe all to the Douche churche, and of no arte; his landlord is Mr Beesonne. Dutche persons, iij.

A denyzen. James Clarrys, Frencheman, Catherne his wyfe, with iij childerne, being a denyzen, with ij seruauntes, John Shotline and Cornelius, Burgonions borne, and by his arte a sylke weuer; goethe all to the Frenche churche, his landlord ys Mr Backhous, in Cheape. Frenche persons, vij.

A denyzen. Thomas Byggens, Frenche man, free denyzen, with Ellen his wyfe, Englyshe borne; in his howse ys Towson Vyot, with James Sawes, bothe Frenchemen, and by their arte quylters; and goethe all to the Frenche churche; and his landlord is William Manne. Frenche persons, iiij.

Jaronamie, the Italyon preacher, and Loweraie his wyfe, with her mayden, and a boye; all theas goethe to the Italyan churche, and of no arte; and his landlord ys William Manne. Italians, iiij.

A denyzen. Nicholas Remie and Marie his wyfe, free denysons, with ij childerne, and ij maydens, Englyshe borne, and by arte a botton maker; and in his house ys Peter Vandenbacke and Glade Claris, with Frauncis Hardall and Anne his wyfe, all Burgonions, and goethe all to the Frenche churche, and hys landladie ys Maistres Barnes, in Chepesyde. Dutche persons, x.

A denyzen. James Torwynne and Leece his wyfe, Burgonyons, free denyzen, with five childerne Englyshe borne, and ij seruauntes, John Large and a mayden seruaunt, all Burgonyons, and by his arte a twyster of sylke; goethe all to the Frenche churche, and his landlord ys Walter Garrawaye. Dutche persons, ix.

A denyzen. Hubbarte Rennoldes, Doucheman, free denyson, with Barbara his wyfe, Englyshe borne; and ij seruauntes, Burgonions, Riche Smythe, and Jhon Lowen; and by his arte a botcher, and goethe to his paryshe churche, and his landlord ys Edwarde Woorssopp. Dutche persons, iiij.

William Masonne, Englysheman borne; in his house ys Catherine Masonne, his wyfe, Douche woman, with John Lowen and Pero his wyfe, and ij daughters Audrian and Margarett, with Gyles Wiyarde, all Douche folkes, and by arte a sylke weauer; and goethe all to the Duche churche; and his landlorde ys William Auncell. Dutche folkes, vj.

In the house of Widowe Tayllor ys James Boxeley and Johanne his wyfe, with one childe, all Duche folkes, and by arte a button maker, and goethe all to the Duche churche; and his landladie ys Wedow Tayllor. Duche persons, iij.

In the house of Xp'ofer Battey ys Peter Farrake and his wyfe, with his mother, Duche folkes, and of no arte, and goethe all to the Duche churche; and his landlord ys Xp'ofer Battey. Duche persons, iij.

In the house of Thomas Grimes is his wyfe, a Douchewoman, with her father and mother, Frauncis Peterson and Marie his wyfe, Douche folkes, and goethe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iij.

The nombre of Straungers in this Warde ys ... ... iiij xx.

Wherof:

Douche	lxv.	Of the Douche Churche	xxxv.
Frenche	xj.	Of the Frenche Churche	xxxvij.
Italians	iiij.	Of ye Italian	iiij.
		Of the Englyshe Churche	iiij.

Of all which Straungers are denizens ... ... vj.

Cheape Warde.

Alhallowes in Honie Lane.

Oliver Brasse and Henrie Johnson, Douchemen, weauers of sackclothe by their occupacion, and thei goe to the Douche churche. Duche persons, ij.

The Paryshe of St Laurence.

Henrie Harper, a Douche man, and a cowper by occupacion, in the house of Antoine Brynck-lowe, and he dothe goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, j.

St Martins Parishe.

Pestered { John Deweke, a merchaunt, and Jennett his wyfe, Peter and John, his childerne, Douche borne; Richard Skelder with Troyeken his wyfe, a booke bynder by occupacion, and Douche borne; Lambert Deminger and Layna his wyfe, and vj childerene, Xp'en, John, Mathue, Susanne, Katheren, and Judethe, an orres woorker by his occupacion, Duche borne; Peter Torytan with Martinn his wyfe, and Jone his daughter, an arres woorker by occupacion, Duche borne; all theas dwelling in one house; the land lord Jeoffreye Walkedyne; paying no rent, and are all resorting to the Frenche and Dowche churche. Duche persons, xvij; this house is pestered.

Jerome Gallomoch, a lynnen weauer, Douche borne, in the house of Thomas Olyuer; and he goethe to the Duche churche. Duche person, j.

Xp'ofer Vanderhan, a botcher by occupacion, Dowche borne, in the house of John Plummer, and resorteth to the sayd paryshe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Godffrey Hammas, with Clerkca his wyfe, Arnold and Susanne, his childerne, being a scoole maister, and dothe resort to the Douche churche, dwelling in the house of Thomas Gawdeby; more in the same house, one John de Wildo, with John de Wildo, his sonne, and Seygrei Avendelo, his mayde seruaunt, being a scoule maister, Douche borne, and resortethe to the Italyan churche. Dutche persons, vij.

A denyzen. Fawkes Garret, a denyzen, a cobler by occupacion, and Dowche borne, with one Xp'ofer Mustmans, his seruaunt, and Douche borne; and resortethe to the Douche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Saint Myldredes Paryshe.

Rowlande Foxe, John Hollander, Cornelyous Corne, and Jacobbe van Dale, Douche borne, and persons in the Compter there. Dutche persons, iiij.

Joyce Dethryke, a Doucheman borne, and ys in the house of Thomas Browne, and dothe resorte to the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, j.

Saint Marie Woolchurche Paryshe.

Aryan Brewer, with Troyken his wife, a goldsmythe by occupacion, and one John Moysan, a studyent; all Douche borne, being in the house of Roger Farthinge, and dothe resorte to the Italyan churche. Dutche persons, iij.

*Saint Bennettes * Sherhog.*

A denyzen. John Cullinn, a denyzen, and a botcher by occupacion, and Margaret his wyfe, and James Tollarde and James Johnson, his seruauntes; all Dowche borne, and dothe resorte all to the saide paryshe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

Saint Pancras Paryshe.

A denyzen. Arnolde Beckman, a denyzen, and a cobler by occupacion, with Angell his wyfe, and Godfrey Hackers and John Emys, his seruauntes; all Dowche borne, and resortes to their owne paryshe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

Lawrence Hubberde, Dericke Dirickson, and John Bulstone, botchers by occupacion, and all Dowche borne, and doo resorte to the Dutche churche, being in the howse of George Dirickson, and his seruantes, him self an Inglyshe man. Dutche persons, iij.

* *Paryshe* struck out here.

The nombre of Straungers in this Warde ys ... ... l.

videlicet:

Douche persons ... ... l.

Wherof:

Of the Douche Churche ... ... xxvj.
Of ye Frenche ... ... j.
Of ye Italian Churche ... ... x.
Of the Englyshe ... ... ix.
In the Compter ... ... iiij.
Of all which Straungers are denizens ... ... iij.

Breadstrete Warde.

Saint Martins, in Frydaistrete.

A denyzen. Arnolde Delarewe, denyzen, and a sackclothemaker, was borne in Torney; his wyfe, borne in Arras; and v childerne, borne all in London; a mayde named Amiat, borne in Arras; and his man seruaunt, Robert a Price, also in Arras, all under Kinge Phillip, and haue bein repairing to the Frenche churche longe; and Richard Gaywood, landlorde. Dutche persons, ix.

Nicholas Frappe, gent', and no denyzen, with his wyfe, and iij childerne, one mayde named Annatt, and one man seruaunt called Symon Robarte, borne were borne [*sic*] all in Torney vnder Kinge Philip, and are of the Frenche churche; Richard Gawood, landlord. Dutche persons, vij.

John Bontyfler, sackclothe maker, and no denyzen, with ij men seruauntes named Gyles Bokarte and John Clynckard, were borne all in Torney vnder King Philip, and are of the Frenche churche; Richard Gawood, landlord. Dutche persons, iiij [*sic*].

Barbara de Visereye, and Marie her syster, bothe wedowes, were borne in Torney, ij childerne borne in Arras vnder Kinge Philip, and are repairing to the Frenche churche; landlord, Richard Gawood. Dutche persons, iiij.

Marie Borne, no denyzen, was borne in Torney, vnder Kinge Phillip; makethe threde for sackclothe, and goethe to the Frenche churche; Richard Gawood, landlord. Dutche persons, j.

Humfrey Bullock, no denyzen, was borne in Morles, in Bretanye, and remaynethe in the house of Richard Goores, salter, and ys one of the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, j.

Leuen Vanderscelte, no denyzen, a merchaunt, borne in Gaunte; ys in a house of Antoine Gammage, salter, apointed there by the Lorde Mayere of London. Dutche persons, j.

Trynytie Paryshe.

A denyzen. Hubrighte Marten, a botcher, a free denyzen, and Peter his wyfe, were borne at Bredo, vnder Kinge Philip; and dothe repaire to the paryshe churche, where he dwelleth [*sic*]; Robert Chanceye, carpenter, landlord. Dutche persons, ij.

St Margarett Moyses.

A denyzen. John Garrett, a cobler, being a free denyzen, and Agnes Garret his wyfe, were bothe borne in Neyre, a towne vnder the Duke of Horne; and hathe his jorneyman one Gysbright Johnson, denyzen, borne in Guillicke land, vnder the Duke of Cleve; repairethe to this his paryshe churche; Thomas Houghe, landlorde. Dutche persons, iij.

A denyzen. Godfreye Portone, botcher, a free denyzen, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, hathe by an Inglyshe woman ij childern called Roger and Isabelle, borne in London, and hathe ij jorneymen, named John Harrysson, borne in Swolle, a free towne vnder the Emperour, and John Adams, borne in Hillabick, in Guyllich lande, vnder the Duke of Cleve; the seruauntes be no denyzens, but resorte with their master vnto the Duche churche, but the wyfe and her ij childerne unto this her paryshe churche; Roger Clarke, salter, landlord. Dutche persons, v.

St Austeins Paryshe, at Pawles Gate.

A denyzen. Harrye Huskin, cobler, a denyzen, borne in Settmynster, vnder the Emperor, hathe a wyfe borne under ye Duke of Cleve, and j seruant named Gylberd Barnes, borne
A denyzen. at Deste, vnder the Emperor, a denyzen, and thei doo resorte vnto the paryshe churche, wherof thei be; and John Berde, landlord. Dutche persons, iij.

Romballe Johnson, a straungers sonne borne in Englande, hathe a wyfe and a childe borne at Dyste, vnder the Emperour, but there rome is smalle, and for servys do vse Pawles Crosse on the Sonndais; William Mason, landlord. Dutche persons, ij.

St Nicholas Coldabey, in Olde Fyshestrete.

John Fyshe, of London, fyshemonger, hathe maryed one Hayleken, borne in Andwerpe, vnder Kinge Phillip, and hathe repaired to her paryshe churche v yeres. Thomas Rainscrofte, landlord. Dutche persons, j.

Marten Archarde, no fre denyzen, dwellethe within William Benell, blacksmythe, and was borne in Closelande, vnder Fardinandos Dononen [*sic*, Dominion], and goethe to the Duche churche. Dutche persons, j.

St Peters and Marie Magdalens Paryshe.

Jerome Bacle, goldsmythe, and no free denyzen, remaynethe in the house of Mr Eglestone, goldsmythe, was borne in Armentiers, vnder Kinge Phillipe, and came ouer in December last to seake woorke, and seamethe to be of the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, j.

John Roger, goldsmythe, and no free denyzen, borne in Artoys, in Pyckerdie, remaynethe in the house of Mr Eglestone, goldsmythe, and came ouer in Julie last, and seamethe to be of the churche [*sic*]. Dutche persons, j.

The nombre of all the Straungers in this Warde ys	xlvj.
videlicet:	
Douche persons	xlvj.
Wherof:	
Of the Douche Churche	iiij.
Of the Frenche Churche	xxvij.
Of the Englyshe	xj.
Of noe churche	iiij.
Of all which Straungers are denizens	vij.

CORDEWAYNERSTRETE WARDE.

St Antolins Paryshe.

Starling Drumnant and Olyuer Colter, ij Scottyshe men, are dwelling with Mr Frauncis Robinson. Scottes, ij.

Jackes Vandiewes, a Frenche boye, dwelling with Mr William Hodgeson, a merchauntayllor. Frenche persons, j.

Margaret Bystres and Marye Martyns, two Douche maydes, are dwelling with one Frauncis Higham, draper. Dutche persons, ij.

Garrett Williamson, a Doucheman, dwelling in the churche yarde, who came onely for relygyon, within Mr Starkey, and goethe to the Douche churche. Dutche persons, j.

John Forte and Nicholas Larse, Frenchemen, and seruantes with Edward Bower; thei goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Bowe Paryshe.

Hughe Bradley, mercer, hathe to his wyfe one Mawdelyn, being borne in Andwarpe, in Brabant, and hathe in his house theas persones following, videlicet: Philippus vane Demere, a burioyce of Andwarpe, and hathe bein here ij yeres & di' for relygyon, and vsethe to the churches apointed for straungiers; Peter Panycocke, being also bannysht, and vsethe to the straunge churches; Mawdelin van Delene, seruaunte to the saide Hughe; Antonye Williamson, a boye whom the saide Bradleis wyfe brought ouer with her. Dutche persons, v.

Edmonde Gresham hathe in his house a mayde seruant, whose name ys Audryane Ossecopes, and vsethe her maisters paryshe churche. Dutche persons, j.

Wedowe Fyshe, whose husbond was a denyzen, hathe ij men seruauntes named John Gaton and Mathew Flower, bouthe Douchemen borne, and vsethe their paryshe churche of Bowe aforesaide. Dutche persons, iij.

Saint Bennettes Sherehogge.

Cornelys Spiering, borne at Andwarpe, a phisycion, with ij men seruauntes, named Fraus de Behourte, of Andwarpe, and Cornelys Spiring, of Andwarpe, and thei all goe to the Italyan churche; and payethe his rent unto Mr Thesnoll. Dutche persons, iij.

Saint Jonnes in Walbrooke.

Lucas de Here, of Gaunt, in Flaunders, a painter, with Elenor his wyfe, Lyeuen de Vous, of Gaunt, his man seruaunt, a maide seruaunt named Maykin Mynshern, and also one Adryan, a Doucheman, of Maydestone; and all theas goe unto the Douche churche; and payethe his rent unto Mr Gardener. Douche persons, v.

The nombre of Straungers in this Warde ys ... ... xxv.

videlicet:		Wherof:	
Douche persons	xx.	Of ye Douche Churche	ix.
Frenche	iij.	Of the Frenche	ij.
Scottes	ij.	Of the Italian	iij.
		Of the Englyshe	xj.

Of the which Straungers are denizens ... ... nil.

Candelwyke Streate Warde.

Saint Marie Abchurche.

A denyzen. Jeremyas Akerman, of Andwerpe, Doucheman, coumfetmaker, came for relygyon; Annys his wyfe, Frauncis de Heamell and Danyell Mens, seruauntes; all theas goe to their paryshe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denyzen. Marten van der Sand, of Bridgys, Ducheman, goldsmythe, came hither for his scyence, and goethe unto the Italyan churche; Perryne his wyfe; Lodwyke Mantowe, his seruaunt, borne in Barrowe, and Marie his wyfe; Alexander Dormall, of Andwerpe, his seruaunt; all theas iiij goe to the Douche churche.. Dutche persons, v.

A denyzen. Steven de Mettes, button maker, of Oldynar, Ducheman, came for relygyon; Elizabethe his wyfe; Jone de Mettes, Manuell de Mettes, Debora de Mettes, Katherin de Mettes, Steven de Mettes, his childerne, and Garrett van der Guyton, his seruaunt; all theas goe to their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, viij.

A denyzen. Gregorie Caster, of Luke, Doucheman, musycian, Elizabethe his wyfe, Cicille his dawghter, Judythe, Hestor, and Gregorie, his childerne; all theas goe unto their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, vj.

A denyzen. Henryke Koylle, of Bream, Ducheman, goldsmythe, came for his seyence; Elizabethe his wyfe; Bastian van Bearn, of Andwarpe, Edwarde Eckhoff, of Bream, his seruauntes; all theas goe to their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

A denyzen. Moyses Fawken, of Hambrough, Doucheman, goldsmythe, and came for his scyence; James Fawkins, George Barnerd, his seruauntes; all theas goe to their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Wycker Krowes, of Swolle, Doucheman, and Peter Wyman, of Cullen, Ducheman, joynors, woorking within Raynold Straunge, Inglysheman; theas ij goe to no churche. Dutche persons, ij.

A denyzen. Melcher van Has, of Holland, Ducheman, merchaunt; Tannakin his wyfe, Tannakin his doughter, Tobias his sonne, Elizabethe his maide seruaunt; all theas goe to their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, v.

William Courten, of Menen, in Flaunders, Doucheman, hatmaker, and came for relygyon, with Margaret his wyfe, Jannakyn his daughter, Jacomyn and Tannaken, his mayde seruauntes; all theas goe to the Douche churche. Dutche persons, v.

Arnold Wolffe, of Tylte, Ducheman, merchaunt, goethe to the Italyan churche; Katherin Ellen, his maide seruaunt, goethe to the Duche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Antoine Answick, of Mehellen, Ducheman, merchaunt, goethe to the Italian churche; Marie of Seven Bareckes, his maide seruaunt, goethe to the Douche churche. Dutche persons, ij.

Markus Gerott, of Bridgis, painter, Ducheman, came for relygyon; Phillippus de la Valla his seruant; Markus Gerott, his sonne; all theas goe to the Douche churche. Dutche persons, iij.

Simon Johnson, cobler, Doucheman; goethe to his paryshe churche. Dutche persons, j.

St Nicholas Paryshe.

denyzen. Wedowe Cristian, postmaisters wyfe, Elkin Pulliarde, her mother, Elizabethe Softing, her dawghter, Lucas Fryze, Doucheman, her seruaunt, Katherine Myll, her seruaunt; all theas goe unto their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, vj.

Gyles de la Ville, merchaunt, Doucheman, Antoine de la Ville, his sonne; Hans van Huylle, his seruaunt; theas thre haue their passeporte to departe, and are lodged in the sayde Wedowe Cristians house. Dutche persons, iij.

Pestred { Phillippus van Inkart, gent', Cornelys Lanslatt, gent', Antoine Dublet, gent', Tussen Pottes and John Wolfe, seruauntes, theas v haue their pasport to departe; Antoine Melech, merchaunt, Pawelles Merettes, and Garrett Cossyll, seruauntes; Stephen Pelser, Doucheman, merchaunt, Garret Bawke, jueller, Ducheman; Bartram Cleremount, a post; Hans Wolters, merchaunt, Hans his seruaunt, theas ij goe to the Douche churche; Doctor Severin, one of the Douche church; Hans Bowhosen, sarves for the Lotterie, and goethe unto the Douche churche; Godfrey Wagraunt alies Father, Doucheman, and goethe to the Italian churche; all theas are lodgid in the saide Wedowe Crystyans house. Dutche persons, xvij.

Saint Martens Paryshe.

Hendricke Harmans, of Turnolde, weaver, Lemkin his wyfe, came for relygyon; Hendricke Harmans, his sonne; Tannaken Harmans, his doughter; Margett Markes, his seruaunt; all theis goe to their paryshe churche. Dutche persons, vj.

Pestred { Gyles Hoffnagle, Georges Hoffnagle, James Hoffnagle; James Caret, their seruant; Lewen de Browne, of Gent, merchaunt, Ducheman, came for relygion, Leven his wyfe, Katherin de Browne, Jaynne de Browne, his doughters; Esias Bies, of Bridges, Ducheman, Vrsula his wyfe, Awdrian Bies, his doughter; theas saye that thei goe to Meydston to receyve [*sic*], and all theas are lodged in ye same house, being merchauntes, of Andwerpe. Dutche persons, xj.

William Coxe, of Andwerpe, Ducheman, and Amarusken his wyfe, came for relygion; Susanne and Sara, hys doughters; Dingen his mayde, lodged in the same house; Reynolde Pastor, of Andwerpe, Doucheman, Dingen his wyfe, came for religion, Abraham his sonne; all theas goe to the Douche churche. Dutche persons, viij.

Gysbright Dormoll, of Gent, merchaunt, Katherin his wyfe, cam for religion; Gysbright Dormoll, his sonne, Margett Dormoll, his doughter; Marie, Elizabethe, and Clayre, his seruauntes, Mr Markins, of Gent, Doucheman, Leonard van Bruge, his seruaunt; all theas goe to the Douche churche. Douche persons, ix.

St Myghells Paryshe.

A denyzen. Rowlande Arton, Ducheman, painter, goethe to his paryshe churche.
Dutche persons, j.

A denyzen. Robarte Leoman, of Rusle in Flaunders, merchaunt, Jacomyn his wyfe, Mighell Leoman, Mechelen Leoman, Margaret Leoman, Mary Leoman, Katherin Leoman, Mawdelin Leoman, his childerne; Cristopher Spilbe, Martyne Scrules, his seruauntes; all theis goe to their paryshe churche; and payethe his rent to Richarde Vyolett, in Theamestrete.
Dutche persons, x

Very sore pestred. Cornelles de Vos, merchaunt, goethe to the Frenche churche; Peter van de Broge, of Oldynar, Ducheman; John Valiant, of Midelborowe, merchaunt; theas ij goe to the Duche churche; Michell de la Hove, of Vallancine, goethe to the Douche churche; John Williamson, of Barrowe, Doucheman, Tamaken, his wyfe, came for religion, and theas ij goe to no churche and haue not receaved in ij yeres; Lysken, Barbell, Willimken, Esdras, his childerne; Greatkin his mayde; Marie his mother; Mr Edwardes, Doucheman, lodged in the same howse; Cornellis Johnson, Doucheman, of Delfe, bookeseller, and came for religion; Matheu his wyfe; John Cornellis, James Cornellis, his sonnes; John Johnson, of Armewe, laborer; John Johnson, Doucheman, brickleyer; all theas goe to the Douche churche; more vij maryners which came from the shippes in the Westcountrei.
xxvj Dutche persons.
This house is verie sore pestered, and verie lothsom and noysome.

John Sweare, in Gelderlande, botcher, goethe to his paryshe churche; Oriande Frauncis, of Gearkin, in Holland.
Dutche persons, ij.

The nombre of all the Straungers in this Warde ys ...	Cxlix.
videlicet:	
Douche persons	Cxlix.
Wherof:	
Of the Douche Churche	iiij^xx xj.
Of the Englyshe Churche	lvj.
And of noe churche	ij.
Of all which Straungers are denizens	x.

The hole nomber of Straungers ASWELL DENIZENS AS OTHERS WITHIN THE CITTIE OF LONDON AND THE LIBERTIES THEROF AR ... ... iiijM^l C vj.

Wherof:

Duche parsons	iijM^l CC iiij^xx viij.
French parsons	vC iij^xx vij.
Vynetians and Italians ...	lv.
Spannyardes	lxxj.
Scottes	xlvij.
Garmans	xxj.
Polomans	v.
Portingales	xxij.
Danes	j.
Florentynes	xix.
Jenoways	viij.
Neapolitans	ij.

Whereof:

Of the Duche Church	jM^l iiijC.
Of the Frenche Church	jM^l ix.
Of the Italian Church	Cxxxij.
Of their Parrishe Churches ...	ixC iiij^xx.
Of no churche	vC iiij^xx v.

Of wiche nomber of Straungers there ar denizens ... ... iiijC lxv.

Hearafter ensue the Liberties and Exempte Jurysdiccions nyghe adioynynge to the Cytie of London, accordinge to the order lately taken within the same Cytie for the Certyficate of the Names of all Straungers within the same, &c.

The Cytye of Westminster, and the Lybertyes therof.

Elizabeth Broylman, wydowe, kepinge a cutlers shoppe, borne in Douchland, with Clement Harryson and Joyce Williams, her servantes, and also one Ellen Cowyn, lyinge in the sayd widowes house; all Duch folkes, and go to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Douche persones, iiij^or^.

Peter Nicolson, glasier, borne in Douchlande, a denysen, with John Hamkins, his man servante, and Elizabeth Cvnante, his mayde servante; all which go to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Douche persones, iij.

Nicholas Orshawe, clockmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denyzen, with Laurence Daunton, his servant, a Frenchman, and one Peter Doute, his servant, a Douchman, which go [to] the Frenche and Douche churche. French persones, ij; Douch person, j.

John de Fortune, graver, borne in Fraunce, a denyzen, and James Lewis, a stonecutter, a Burgonyan, who lyeth in the said Fortunes howse, painge rente to him by the weeke; they goe bothe to the Frenche churche. Frenche, j; Douch, j.

Stephen Kenneway, Henry Pynne, Frenchmen; Wolswayne Beber, John Tarworke, Hans Vanlove, and Mathew Fowlers, Douchmen; all these are servauntes to Davy de Layes, goldsmyth, an Inglishman. The said Stephen and Henry go to the French churche; Wolswayne, John, and Hans, to the Douch churche; and the said Mathewe to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Feyldes. French persones, ij; Douche persones, iiij.

Dyddy Bonner, goldsmyth, a Frenchman, and denizen, goinge to the French churche; Martyn Fredericke, surgeon, Douchman, and denyzen, with Jane his wyfe, Mary and Fessan, theyre daughters, John Fosscun, theyre servante; which Martyn payeth rente by the weeke to the sayd Dyddy, and goeth to the parishe churche of Saynt Martynes in the Feyldes. French, j; Douch persones, v.

Alexander Stephens, goldsmyth, Dochman, with Annys Stephens, his wyfe, who lye in the sayd Diddy his howse, payinge rente weekly to the sayd Diddy; he goeth to the Duch churche, and she to the parishe of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Douch persones, ij.

James Depry, a Burgonyon, a taylor, and denizen, with Androwe Beterne and Charles Gilbert, Burgonions; William Mighell, Scott, and John Chaffe, Frenchman, his servantes; which John goeth to the French church, the rest to the parishe of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Burgonions, iij; Scott, j; French, j.

Barbara Sussex, Duchwoman, wyfe to John Sussex, Englyshman, joyner, goeth to the parishe churche of St Martynes in the Feyldes; John Afarrar and James Resmond, Burgonyons, theyre servantes, go to the French church; and William Walwanganboroughe and Hobbard Vanbredowe, Duchmen, theyre servauntes, go to the Duche churche. Douch persones, iij; Burgonyons, ij.

John Messen, Doucheman, servante to John Wesson, joyner, goeth to the French churche; and Harman Gower, Davye Henryck, Peter Wee, and Hans van Haffeyld, Duchemen, the sayd Messons servauntes, go to the Duch church. Duch persones, v.

Robert Shewines, Scott, servante to Thomas Putrell, Englishman, joyner, goeth to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Scott, j.

John Emdon, Duchman, servante to Mathew Senett, Englisheman, cutler, goeth to the Duche churche. Duche, j.

Philip Carle, Burgonyon, servaunte to William Jesper, Englishman, joyner, goeth to the French churche. Burgonyon, j.

James Wolforde, prynter, Douchman, and a denyzen, and Katherine his wyfe; they go to the parish churche of St Martynes in the Feyldes; and one Bastyan Gwates, prynter, Duchman, lyeth in the said Wolfordes howse, and goeth to the Duche churche. Duch persones, iij.

Peter Tunye, shomaker, a denyzen, with Denger his wyfe, and Harry Mylton, his servante, all Douche, and goe to the parish churche of St Martynes in the Feyldes.
Douche persones, iij.

Harbard Androwes, Duchman, servante to John Basebrowne, Englishman, shomaker, goeth to the parishe church of St Martyns in the Felydes. Douche, j.

Henry Morres, shomaker, Duchman, a denyzen; he goeth to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Feylde. Duche, j.

Patrick Fyffe, jackmaker, a Scott, and a denizen, and John Story, a Scott, his servant, go to the parish churche of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Scottes, ij.

John Linde, musicion, and John Philips, musicion, Scottes, lyinge in the same Fyffes howse, go sometyme to the Quenes Majesties Chappell and sometyme to Powles; and one Symonde Waters, a Frenchman, without a master, lyinge in the same howse, goeth to the French church. Scottes, ij; Frenche, j.

Mr Francis Hakes, gent', Duchman, and a denizen, servante to the Quenes Majestie, with M^ris^ Barbary his wife; Jane Brisselles, theyre servante, and Dericke Hawke, there servant, a taylor; all Duch, and go to the parishe churche of St Martyns in the Feyldes.
Duch persones, iiij.

Harman Backer, shomaker, Duchman, a denyzen, and James Johnson, Duchman, his servante, which both go to the parishe church of St Martyns in the Fyldes; and Gilbert Baker, Duchman, servant to the sayde Backer, who goeth to the Duche churche.
Duch persones, iij.

Reynolde Tyves, Cornelys Johnson, John Mowse, Garrett Akers, and Peter Armester, Douchmen, servauntes to John Martyn, Englishman, berebrewer, go to the parishe churche of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, v.

Yongham Leonarde, denyzon, Lewke Leonarde his brother, and Garret Kenepe, denyzen, all Duchmen, and coblers, and go to the parishe church of St Martyns in the Feyldes.
Duch persones, ij.

Nicholas Lyzard, paynter, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, and goeth to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Fyeldes. French, j.

Aman Bregneaus, hempdresser, Barbara his wife, and Barbara his mother, James Fawkener and John Corles, his servauntes, all French folkes, and go to the French church.
French persones, v.

James Tyne, goldsmyth, denyzen, and Mathew his wife, both Duch, go to St Martynes in the Feyldes. Duch persones, ij.

Paule Oblen, taylor, borne in Duchlonde, and a denyzen, with Madlyne his wyfe, and Dennys Weller, his servante, who go to the Dutch churche. Duch persones, iij.

Roger Beeke, shomaker, Ducheman, a denyzen, with Alys his wyfe, and Jasper his servante, who goe to the parishe church of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.

Cornelys Godfrey, taylor, Duchman, a denyzen, with Lenard his wyfe, Harman Rocket, his servant, which go to St Martyns Church in the Fieldes; Tyse Dorman, John Goode, Jasper Wisnam, Leonard Bromswicke, his servauntes, who goe to the Duche churche.
Duch persones, vij.

Rowlande Robinson, shomaker, denyzen, and Mighell Bockett, his servante, both Duche, and go to the parishe church of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Duch persones, ij.

John Welder, jerkyn maker, dwellinge with Rycherde Wyer, Englishman, and goeth to the parish church of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch, j.

John Lybert, taylor, a denizen, with Beues Lybert and Adrian Michaell, his servantes, all Duche, and go to the parish church of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.

John Gillabote, cofermaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Goodly his wyfe, Peter theyre sonne, and Mary Blunder, theyre servante, who go to the parish church of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iiij.

Anthony Tryser, crosbowe maker, Frenchman, a denizen, with Margaret his wyfe, Gregory Ortose, theire servante, and one John Symans, gent', lyinge in the sayd Trysers howse, who go to the French churche. French persones, iiij.

Henry Stynt, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Simonde Brewer, his servante, who goe to the parish church of St Margarettes in Westminster. Duch persones, ij.

Peter Tredder, goldsmyth, Duchman, and a denizen, who [*sic*] Izabell his wyfe, who go the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

Hans Hunter, armorer, Duchman, a denyzen; and James Croker, shomaker, Duchman, and denyzen, with Elizabeth his wife; who go to the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iij,

William Puffender, smyth, a denizen, and Harman Ryder, shomaker, a denizen, with Agnes his wyfe, and Yongham Johnson, theyre servant, all Duche folkes, and go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iiij.

The French Cardynall, lyinge in Hans Hunters howse, hath to the number of xl^ti^ servantes. French persones, xl [*sic*].

Peter Skynke, herebeater, Duchman, and a denizen, with Doroty his wyfe, who go to the parishe church of St Martyns in the Feildes. Duch persones, ij.

Bartylmewe Monane, pikemaker, Duchman, a denizen, with Gartred his wyfe, and one Wydowe Collen, Duchwoman, who goe to the parish church of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.

William Hane, goldsmyth, Duchman, and denizen, and goeth to the Duch churche. Duch, j.

Anthony Barkhowse, taylor, Duchman, denyzen, and Albert his servaunte, and Thomas Johnson and Philipp Cornelys, his servantes, who go to the parish churche of St Martynes in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iiij.

Leonarde Harman, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen; with Danyell Cowper, his servante, and Henryck Awkyn, taylor, dwellinge in the same Harmans house; payinge rent to one M^ris^ Foskewe; all which go to the parishe church of St Martyns. Duch persones, iij.

Cumber Combersony, Duchman, dwellinge with Robert Cudd, glasier, Englishman, and Nicholas van Came, couerlett maker, go to the parish church of St Martynes. Duch persones, ij.

Garrat Johnson, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Mary his wyfe, Lambert Molkyn, Tylman Fysher, and John Johnson, theyre servantes, which go to the parishe churche of St Martyns. Duch persones, v.

Arnolde Johnson, tayler, denyzen, Duchman, and Nicholas Francis, taylor, denizen, go to the parishe churche of St Martyns. Duch persones, ij.

Dericke Horne, taylor, denizen; Francis Boll, Dennys Frantyne, Frederick Smyth, and Nicholas Wolsone, his servantes; all Duch, and go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, v.

George Ireland, jackmaker, Scotte, a denyzen, with Davy Ireland, his servante, and Hugh Wilson, butcher, who go to the parishe church of St Martyns in the Feild. Duch persones, iij.

Denrycke Gorly, taylor, Duchman, and John Pyttes and John Myngen, his servantes, lyinge in Wydowe Thomsons howse, and go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, iij.

Arnolde Derickson, paynter, Duchman, and Xp'ofer Sowlofe, his servante, which go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, ij.

Garret Mone, taylor, Duchman, and his wyfe, a Duche woman, goe to the parishe church of St Martyns. Douch persones, ij.

Harvy Perrowse, joyner, Frenchman, denyzen, Dennys Tarrer and Henry Fowle, his servantes, who goe to the French churche. French persones, iij.

Mary Percyuall, French woman, goeth to the parishe churche of St Martynes. French, j.

John Shewte, taylor, Duchman, and a denizen, and Elizabeth his wyfe, John Mowser and Peter Martyn, his servantes, who go to the parish church of St Margarettes, in Westminster. Duch persones, iiij.

Antony Nicholas, cutler, Duchman, and a denizen, with Isber his wyfe, and John Watelman, theyre servante, which go to the parishe churche of St Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.

Margaret Reynoldes, Duchwoman, dwellinge with one Davy Williams, an Englishman, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Margarett. Duche, j.

Olyver Folkes, smyth, Duchman, dwellinge with Olyver Holte, Englishman, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Margerettes. Duch, j.

Arnolde Morres, shomaker, Duchman, servaunte to Nicholas Cotlet, Englishman, shomaker, goeth to the parishe church of St Margaretes, in Westminster. Duch, j.

Peter Longe and Gilbert Garret, Duchmen, servantes to John Brayes, taylor, go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

Barnardyn Bastian, myllener, Italion, and denizen, and Nicholas Bastian, his servante, go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Italion persones, ij.

Laurens Lyzar, Duchman, goldsmyth, a denyzen, and Cornelys Deryckson, shomaker, denizen, go to the parish church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

John Dewmelane, clockmaker, Frenchman, and John Jente and Michaell Salomon, his servantes, go to the French churche. French persones, iij.

John Kinge, Duchman, servante to Thomas Castell, Englyshman, taylor, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Margaretes. Duche, j.

Peter Hubaldew, Italion, servant to the Quenes Maiesty, and tenaunte to one Mr Stanton. Italion, j.

Henry Thompson, Scott, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Scott, j.

Henry Harry, Duchwoman, lyveth by her labor, and goeth to the parish churche of St Margaretes. Duch, j.

Lewys Clarke, Frenchman, a laborer, and goeth to the parishe church of St Margarettes. French, j.

Claudius Hollybarne, scolemaster, denizen, and John Henrycke, his vsher, Frenchmen, and goe to the parish church of St Margaretes. French persones, ij.

Gosson Payne, taylor, Duchman, a denizen, and John Slynke and Arnolde Pilgrym, his servantes, and go to the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

Susan Cleve, Duchwoman, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Duch, j.

Peter Shilkyns and Nicholas Take, Douchmen, servantes to John Quessenborowe, Englishman, shomaker, and go to the parish church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

Katheryne More, cooke, and Warnard John, shomaker, denizen, and his wyfe, all Duch, and go to the parish church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

Garrett Williamsonne, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Bastian Franchery and Edwarde Gray, his servantes, who go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

Thomas Browne, a Scotte, servant to John Thompson, a victualer; Jane, the wyfe of the sayde Thompson, and Johan Nycolson, her mayde, which go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Scottes, iij.

John Droney, gardiner, Frenchman, and Jane Clyerne and Jane Johnson, his maydes, Scottes, who go to the parish churche of St Margarettes. French, j; Scottes, ij.

John Coventry, laborer, Scott, with Elizabeth his wyfe, who go to the parishe church of St Margaretes. Scottes, ij.

John Bartylmewe, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Ellen his wyfe, who goe to the parish church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

Ellen Gardiner, wyfe to Richerd Gardiner, Englishe man, and Cornelys Johnson, a cowper, and denizen, both Duche folkes, and go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

Arnolde Derickson, drayman, denizen, and Agnes his wyfe, and John Longe, denizen, one of the Quenes bedemen of St Stephens, all Duche, and go to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

John Stoke, carver, an Italion, and a denizen; and John Lowe, drayman, denizen, with Barbara his wyfe, and Mathew theyre sonne, and Henrye Johnson, a drayman and denizen, all Duche, and goe to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Italion, j; Duch persones, iiij.

Roger Jourden, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, and two sonnes, and one James Holfe, his servante; and he ys tenaunte to one William Fascrafte; and go to the parish church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, v.

John Johnson, cobler, Duchman, and denizen, with his two children; he ys tenaunte to William Fascraft, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Duche persones, iij.

John Beckett, a Dane borne, dwellinge with John Mighell, fawkner, Englishman, goeth to the parishe churche of St Margarettes. Dane, j.

Marson Garret, Frenchwoman, the wyfe of John Garret, Englishman, the Quenes servante, with Peter Furre, her sonne, who go to the parish church of St Margarettes. French persones, ij.

Francis Drigo, shomaker, Duchman, a denizen, with Elizabeth his doughter, and William Longe, a priest, which go to the parish church of St Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

Joyse Westell, alias Page, Douchman, denizen, and goeth to the parish church of St Margarettes, Duch, j.

John Clyve, Duchman, dwellinge with James Persy, glasier, an Englishman, who goeth to the parishe church of St Margarettes, in Westminster. Duch, j.

Edwarde Hane, shomaker, Duchman, and tenaunt to M^ris^ Cavell, wydowe, and Reynold Assem, taylor, Duchman, denizen, and ys tenaunte to Gyles Hardweu[er]e. Duch persones, ij.

William Yowland, joyner, Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, and John Manfeylde, theyre servant, who goe to the French churche. French persones, iij.

Edwarde Cottanses, Duchman, with John Mase, his servante, who goe to the Duche churche. Duch persones, ij.

John Burges, Jerkin maker, Duchman, and denizen, who ys tenaunte to one Cutbert White. Duch, j.

William Masson, farror, Duchman, and tenaunte to Mr Smarte, who goeth to the Duch churche. Duch, j.

Bennet Nicholas, cutler, Duchman, a denizen, with his wyfe; William Williamson, brewer, a denizen, and his wyfe; Peter Williamson, denizen, and his wyfe; all Duche, and tenauntes to one Mr Gardener, and goe to the parishe churche of St Clementes. Duch persones, vj.

Philip Royns, victualler, and tenaunte vnto Mr Robinson; Peter Scate, shomaker, and tenaunte to Mr Smyth; and Mighell Graynes, taylor, and tenaunte to Mr Carre, with his wyfe; all Duch folkes, and denizens, and go to the parishe churche of St Clementes. Duch persones, iiij.

Francis Arnolde, taylor, Duchman, and Francis Dennys, his servante, who go to the parishe church of St Clementes. Duch persones, ij.

Widowe Vysby, Duchwoman, a denizen, and tenaunte to Mr Gye; and John Noble, Duchman, servante to Johnson, the shomaker, Englishman; and they go to the parishe churche of St Clementes. Duch persones, ij.

John Hessinck, shomaker, Duchman and denizen, who ys tenaunte to Sir William Hollys, knight, and goeth to the parishe church of St Clementes. Duche, j.

Sabbon Rosse and Cornelys Borne, Duchmen, and servantes to John Scoffer, blacksmyth, Englishman, who goe to the parishe churche of St Clementes. Duch persones, ij.

Margaret Barnesdale, the wyfe of John Barnesdale, victualer, John Ashton, taylor, and Mary his wyfe, and Wydowe Marder, all Scottes, and do goe to the parishe church of St Margarettes. Scottes, iiij.

Godfrey Harryson, bruer, Duchman, a denizen, and John Albert, shomaker, Duchman, and denyzen. Duch persones, ij.

Davy Debicke, cutler, Frenchman, denizen, and his wyfe, a Frenchwoman. French persones, ij.

Arnold Woode, taylor, Duchman, and a denizen, with Gartride his wyfe, and John Hill, Duchman, servant to Raph Walton, taylor, an Englishman. Duch persones, iij.

The nomber of Straungers inhabitinge within the Cyty of Westminster and the Lyberties thereof ys ... ... CCCix.

vnde:

Duchemen	CCxiij.	To the Duche Churche	xliiij^or^
Frenchemen	lxxv.	To the Frenche Churche	xxiiij^or^
Scottes	xvj.	To the Englishe Churche	CCxxxj.
Italyans	iiij.		
Daynes	j.		
Whearof denyzens	lxj.		

THE LORDSHIPPE OF FYNNESBURY.

John Lowne, buttonmaker, Burgonion, and his wyfe, with John and Johan, theyre children, and tenaunte to John Wheler, goldfyner. Duch persones, iiij.

Peter Rasedeum, buttonmaker, and his wyfe, with his childe, and mother, and also thre servantes, all Duche, lyinge in the sayde Lownes howse, and go to the French churche. Duch persones, vij.

Garret Duffe, shomaker, Duchman, tenaunte to Thomas Parkyns, butcher; and goeth to his parishe churche. Duche, j.

Derycke Edwardes, shomaker, Duchman, tenaunte to John Legge, havinge two children, Arnolde and Amye, and goeth to his parishe churche. Duch persones, iij.

Augustyne Bosy, broker, Italion, with Mary his wife, and the^re^ iij children, with Jasper Decourt, theyre servante; he ys tenaunte to one Lyster, clothworker, and they go to the Italion churche. Italions, vj.

Thomas Veram, Frenchman, servant to Robert Wollen, sylkweuer, Englishman, goeth to the French church. French, j.

Peter Vandrest, joyner, Duchman, with his wyfe, and Perryn theyre mayde, with a childe called Jeram; John Medcalfe, theyre landlorde, and they go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, iiij.

Arnold Feubon, Duchman, with his wife, and three children, and Frank Farnes, theire servante; he ys a sylkweuer, and tenaunte to Thomas Rabye, clothworker; all which goe to theyre parish churche. Duch persones, vj.

John Farman, sylkweuer, Duchman, with Mary his wyfe, and Zachary and Herod, theire servantes; tenaunte to Thomas Rayly, carpenter, and goe all to the Duch churche. Duch persones, iiij.

John a Graunte, cobler, Frenchman, and tenaunte to John Leg, goeth to his parishe churche. French, j.

Harry Jorney, silkweuer, Duchman, a denizen, with his wyfe, Esay and Esta, theyre children, and Gregory Fryer, Marke Derry, and Awkor, theyre servauntes; and St Demere, wydowe, syster to the sayde Jorney, with her tow doughters, Johan and Adryan; he ys tenaunte [to] Roberte Newlande, carpenter, and they all go to the French churche. Duch persones, x.

Abraham de More, sylkweuer, Duchman, denizen, with his wyfe, and Isacke, Mary Susan, Anne, and Xp'ian, there children, all Duch; and Adam and Charles, theyre servantes, French folkes; he ys tenaunte to one John Cockes, and they go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, vij; French persones, ij.

Crispin Vannonock, lynnyn weuer, Duchman, denizen, with his wyfe, and Arnold and Agnes, theire children, and Garrat Egborde and John Vesses, theyre servantes; he ys tenaunte to John Cockes, and goeth to his parishe church, and his servantes go to the Duche churche. Duch persones, vj.

Charles Vanden and his wyfe, Duche folkes, and he a sylkweauer, denizen, with Abraham, Isacke, Susan, and Mary, theyre children; and Martyn de Mone, dwellinge with them, with Margaret his wyfe; and Jaques van Hast and Baldwyn van Haste, resyant within the same house; he, the sayd Vanden ys tenaunte to John Cockes, and they all go to the French churche. Duch persones, x.

Pestred { Jeffery Dellapyn, coppersmith, Frenchman, and denizen; with one Lytten Owen and his wife, Xp'ione, Danyell, and Judith, theyre children; John de Gosser and his wyfe; and Nicholas de Mery and his wyfe, with John and Johan, theyre children; and Mary Shanner, wydowe, with her sonne called Pewe Shanner, and Jacklyn van Houghe, her servante; who go to the French churche, and tenauntes to John Hayes, of Islington, gent'. French persones, xiiij.

Thomas Fowkall, sylkweuer, Duchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, and Lucas, John, and Mary, theyre children, John Veo and John Burges, theyre servauntes; and the sayde Fowkall ys tenaunte to Robert Waldwyn, gent', and they all goe to the French churche. Duch persones, vij.

Tice Cowper, denizen, tenaunte to John Hillyard, and goeth to his parishe churche. Duch, j.

The nomber of the Straungers within the Lordshipp of Fynnesbury ys ... ... iiij^{xx}xiiij^{tene}.*

vnde:

Duche parsones	lxx.	To the Duche Churche	xxiij.
Frenche parsons	xviij.	To the French Churche	xlix.
Italians	vj.	To the Italyan Church	vj.
Whearof denyzens	iij.	To the Englishe Churches	xij.
		To no churche	iiij^{or}

THE LIBERTIES OF THE CLYNCKE.

James Kony, joyner, Duchman, and denizen, tenaunte to George Fletcher, and goeth to the parishe church of St Saphires. Duch, j.

John May, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, tenaunte to M^{ris} Polsteade, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Saphires. Duch, j.

Thomas Harte, waterman, Scott, and denizen, tenaunte to William Payne, and goeth to the parishe church of St Saphires. Scott, j.

William Borde, berebruer, Scott, and denizen, tenaunte to Mr Brande, and goeth to the parishe church of St Saphires. Scott, j.

John Pall, letherdresser, Frenchman, and denizen, with Katherine his wyfe, and Tabytha theyre childe; he ys tenaunte to one George Fletcher, and goeth to the Duche churche. French, iij.

Pals Mattock, Noy Robert, and Pere Dlapsase [*sic*], Frenchmen, servantes to the sayde John Pall, and go to the French churche. French, iij.

Martyn Malierde, lynnen wever, Duchman, and denizen, with Elizabeth his wyfe, and theyre thre children; he ys tenaunte to Robert Mote, and goeth to the French churche. Dutch persones, v.

Lambert Cordyner and John Depe, Duchmen, servantes to the sayde Malyerd, and goe to the French churche. Duch persones, ij.

Danyell Barban, sylkweuer, and Barbara his wyfe, and one child, Douch folkes, lyinge in the sayde Malyerdes howse, and go to the French churche. Duch persones, iij.

Anthony Barnarde, lynnyn weauer, and Jane his wyfe, Duch folkes, with theyre two children; Thomas Gon ys theyre landlord, and they goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, iiij.

John Flenson, sylkweuer, and Barbara his wyfe, with his ij children; Thomas Kneler ys theyre landlorde, and they go to the Dutch churche. Duch persones, iiij.

Elizabeth Band, widowe, and Mary her mayde, Scottes, dwellinge in the rentes of Mr Scott, and goe to the parishe churche of St Saphires. Scottes, ij.

Rycherd Palmer, berebruer, with Tyse Garretes, James Kelyeuse, Peter Fyenson, and John Henrick, Duchmen, and go to the parishe church of St Saphires. Duch persones, v.

Simon Dove, Duchman, goinge to the Duch church. Duch, j.

Aswers Humblekyns, goldsmyth, Duchman, and Eddy his wyfe, with theyre iiij^{or} children, a man servant, and a mayde servante; he ys tenaunte to one Mr Darban, and they all goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, viij.

William Craynes, taylor, Duchman, and Fylkyn his wyfe, with theyre thre children; he, the saide Craynes, ys tenaunte to Mr Darban, and they all goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, v.

* Originally "iiij^{xx}xvj^{tene}"?

The nomber of the Straungers within the Lyberties of the Clynck ... ... xlix.

vnde:

Duche parsones	xl.*	To the Duch Churche	xxiiij.
Frenche	vj.	To the Frenche Churche	xiij.
Scottes	iij.	To Thenglishe Churches	xij.
Whearof denyzens	vj.		

THE LIBERTIES OF S^T JOHNS STRETE AND CHARTERHOUSE LAYNE.

James Paynter, cobler, Duchman, and denizen, with Sara and Judith, his children; he is tenaunte to one Rycherd Harcott, paynge the yerely rente of xxvj^s viij^d and goeth to the parishe church of St Sepulchres, without Newgate. Duch persones, iij.

John de Shayre, cobler, Duchman, and denizen, with Lucas, Rycherd, and Awdry, his children; he ys tenaunte to Mr John Olyff, sheriff of the Cyty of London, painge the yerely rente of xxx^s, and goeth to the parish church of St Sepulchres. Duch persones, iiij.

Lambert Harman, taylor, Duchman, and denizen, with John, Sara, Alyce, and Anne, his children; he ys tenaunte to Mr Olyff aforenamed, and goeth to the parishe church of St Sepulchres. Duch persones, v.

John Yonge, carver, Duchman, and denizen, with John, Elizabeth, Mary, and Ellen, his children; and goeth to the parish church of St Sepulcres. Duch persones, v.

John Martyn, Duchman, apprentyce to the sayde Yonge, and goeth to the parish church of St Sepulcres. Duch, j.

William Kery, glouer, Frenchman, and denizen, with Povell his wyfe; Ambrose Croly ys theire landlorde, and they go to the French churche. French persones, ij.

Edward Marvell, Duchman, with Lobyll his wyfe, with Ellen and Alyce, theyre children; he is tenaunte to Rycherde Rose, baker, and goeth to the parish church of St Sepulcres. Duch persones, iiij.

John Wiseman, taylor, Scott, with Robert thelder, Robert the yonger, Susan, and Jane, his children; he ys tenaunte to John Fawkner, joyner, and vseth most commonly to go to Pawles church. Scottes, v.

Robert Trunky, Duchman, denizen, and tenaunte to the Quenes Maiesty, and goeth to his parishe churche. Duch, j.

Thomas Hewarde, Frenchman, servante to Ambrose Croley, Englishman, smyth, goeth to the parish church of St Sepulcres. French, j.

Balthasar Betner, gent', Duchman, servante to the right honorable the Earle of Penbrooke, as he sayth. Duch, j.

Agnes Dicconson, Duchwoman, wyfe of Henrye Dicconson, shomaker, dwellinge in St Martynes with one Mr Derickson. Duch, j.

Ambrose Crowly, Duchman, and fre denizen; he ys tenaunte to Widowe Yonge, in Chepeside, and goeth to the parishe churche of St Sepulcres. Duch, j.

Gossyn Hall, taylor, Duchman, havinge one sonne; he ys tenaunte to one Mr Fotheringale, in Aldrichgatestrete, and goeth to the Duch churche. Duch, j.

Edwarde Brooke, cobler, Duchman, with Arnold his sonne; he ys tenaunte to one Mr Campion, and goeth to the parish church of St Sepulcres. Duch, j.

The nomber of the Straungers within the Lyberties of St Johns Strete and Charter Howse Lane ... ... xxxvj.

vnde:

Duche parsons	xxviij.	To the Duche Churche	j.
Frenche parsones	iij.	To the Frenche	ij.
Scottes	v.	To the Englishe Churches	xxxiij.
Whearof denyzens	vij.		

* Originally "xxx^ti".

THE LIBERTIES OF CHRISTECHURCHE WITHIN ALGATE.

All these do dwell within one howse, and John Vanleur payth the rente for the same to Sir Lewes Mordaunte, knyght.

xliiij^or^

John Vanleur, merchant, of Gaunt, with his wyfe, iiij^or^ children, and one mayde servante, who goe to the Duch church. Duch persones, vij.

Leonard Casenbrote, of Bridges, gent', and Baptist Oyens, of Andwerpe, merchante, who go to the Italion church. Duch persones, ij.

John Angelyn, taylor, borne in Gaunte, with his wife, and one childe, who goe to the Duch church. Duch persones, iij.

James de Rosse, smyth, Duchman, with his wyfe, and two children, and John Dellanoy, merchaunt, of Lylle, in Flanders, with his wyfe, and a mayde, who go to the French churche. Duch persones, vij.

John de Beck, baker, Duchman, with his wyfe, and ij children; Danyell de Beck, taylor, and his wyfe; and Ranier van Recken, silkwynder, and his wyfe; all Duch folkes, and goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, viij.

Pestered.

Arnold de Pawe, cobler, with his wife, and vj children; Arnolde de Bryne, taylor, with his wyfe, iiij^or^ children and John Symons, theyre servante; and John Stelte, booke bynder; all Duch folkes, and go to the Duch churche; with the sayde Steltes wyfe, and one childe. Duch persones, xviij.

These dwell in one howse, and paye rente to Mr Gonne.

Arnold Vangulyck, bookbynder, with his wyfe, and two children, all Duche, and goe to the Duche churche. Duch persones, iiij.

Henry de Knope, joyner, of Bruselles, with his wyfe, who go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, ij.

Peter Duscoy, smyth, with his wyfe, thre children, and a man servante; Derycke Fryman, tapestery weuer, and his wyfe; John Fryman, taylor, his wyfe, and thre children; and Garret Vandelabell, joyner, with his wyfe and thre children; all Duche folkes, payinge rente to Symon Mawe, fyshmonger, and go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, xviij.

Michell Symon, baker, Duchman, with his wyfe, and one childe; and Vincent Keysers, a wydowe, with one childe; the sayd Michell payeth rent to Symon Mawe, fyshmonger, and they goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, v.

Anthony Wytt, joyner, Duchman, with his wyfe, and fyve children, ys tenaunte to Mr Gregory, the Duke of Norff[olk's] man, and goeth to the Duch churche; and John Coone, semster, and his wyfe, tenauntes to the sayde Mr Gregorye, and goe to no churche. Duch persones, ix.

Peter Barrat, joyner, and his wyfe; Symon Machon, taylor, his wyfe, and iiij^or^ children; and Gracyan Viarde, rybbynmaker, his wyfe, and one childe; all these be Douche folkes, and tenauntes to one Wrench, a scryvener, and go to the French church. Duch persones, xj.

Peter du Pree, surgeon, Duchman, with his wyfe, and two children; and one Wydowe Hay, Duchwoman; and they pay rente to Reynolde Robartes, fishmonger; and go to the French churche. Duch persones, v.

John Mynartes wyfe, dwellinge within Robert Brimigiam, an Irishman, goeth to the French churche. Duch, j.

James Pesalochio, Venetian, with his wyfe; theye goe to the Italion churche. Venetians, ij.

Harry Wydier, sackecloth weuer, with his wyfe, ij children, and one wydowe, who goe to the French churche, and pay rent to John Gardiner, the Duke of Norff[olk's] man. Duch persones, v.

Carle Muslack, botton maker, Duchman, with his wyfe, thre children, and one man servante; and Symon Sohier, broker, John Lescun, taylor, and ij children; all Duch, and pay rente to Mr Tiplady, and go to the Duch and French churche. Duch persones, x.

Philipp Yowns, scolemaster, Duchman, with his wyfe, and one child; he ys tenaunte to Mr Gogell, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch persones, iij.

Widdowe Vtenhoue, with iij children borders; with her a mayd servant, and Sara, a wydowe, with one childe; and Peter Carpenter, bottonmaker, with his wife, iij children, and ij servantes; they are tenauntes to the Dukes grace [of Norfolk], and go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, xiiij.

Garrat Delobell, with his wyfe, merchante, and John Delobell, his sonne, with his wyfe, and a mayoservante; all Duch folkes, tenauntes to Widdowe Coverdale, and go to the French churche. Duch persones, v.

Adrian de Rassart, a maker of fountaynes, Frenchman, with his wyfe, and two children; he is tenaunte to one Tenche, and goeth to the French churche. French persones, iiij.

John Jame, sackclothweuer, Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, iij children, and ij servantes; he ys tenaunte to Wrenche, the scrivener, and goeth to the French churche. French persones, vij.

James Armes, goldsmyth, Frenchman, and denizen, payinge rente to John Gardiner, the Duke of Norff[olk's] man, and goeth to his parishe churche. French, j.

Claudio Dutteny, buttonmaker, denizen, with his wyfe, iij children, and ij servantes; John vander Flytt, caruer, and his wyfe; tenauntes to the Dukes grace, and go to the Duch church, beinge all Duch folkes. Duch persones, ix.

John Lemere, broker, Duchman, and denizen, tenaunte to the Dukes grace, and goeth to no churche. Duche, j.

The nomber of Strangers within the Liberties of Christchurche ... Clix.*

Duche parsons	Cxlv.	To the Duche Churche	iiij^{xx}xix.
Frenche	xij.	To the Frenche	xlv.
Venetyans	ij.	To the Italyan	iiij.
Wherof denyzens	iiij.	To Thenglishe	j.
		To no churche	x.

THE LIBERTYES OF WHITECHAPPELL, WITHIN THE COUNTY OF MIDD[LESEX].

Arnold Mylles, Clevener, and Goodffrey Myles, his man; Albert Johnson and Tise Harman, his man; Garret Mynnes, Duchman, denizen, and Arthure Moyse, his servante; all these are tenauntes to the Shomakers, and go to theyre parish church. Duch persones, vj.

Cornelys Peterson and Garret Johnson, denizens, and Martyn Cornelys, John Haryson, denizen, and Harry Garlyk, his servante, and Arnolde Johnson, servant with Rycherd Johnson; all these goe to the Duch churche, and are tenauntes to the Company of the Shomakers. Duch persones, vj.

Nicholas Fountayne, Duchman, and his sonne; Peter Aswer and Amy his wyfe, and Mary and Amy, there doughters; and Katherin and John, children of the sayd Nicholas, with Katherin, Mary and Decroy, his servantes; all Duch, and go to the French church, payinge rente to one Mr Megges. Duch persones, xj.

* Originally "Clxj".

James Beyson, merchaunte, and Elenor his wyfe, with Peter and Mary, theyre children, Maudelyn and Agnes, theyre servauntes; he ys tenaunte to one Mr Megges, and goeth to the French churche. Duch persones, vj.

Anthony Wyland and Loys Wyland, silkweuers, Duchmen, and go to the French churche, and tenauntes to Mr Smyth. Duch persones, ij.

Nicholas Layborne, Duchman, with his wife, and one childe, and one servante; tenaunte to Salbers, and goeth to the French churche. Duch persones, iiij.

Peter Weuer, Duchman, and Agnes his wyfe, tenaunte to John Borowe, baker, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch persones, ij.

John Johnson and Ellyn his wyfe, with theyre six children; and Roger Rosson and Mary his wyfe, with theyre two children; all Duche, payinge rente to one Porter, and goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, xij.

Peter Cornelys and Claryken his wyfe, with theyre ij sonnes, and one doughters [*sic*], all Duch, and resorte to the Duch churche. Duch persones, v.

James Marshall and Barbara his wyfe, with there v children, all Duche, and he ys tenaunte to one Engleshes, and goeth to the Duch churche. Duch persones, vij.

John Buckly and Peters his wyfe, bruer, denizen, tenaunte to Yegleshe, and goeth to his parish churche. Duch persones, ij.

Godfrey Lambery, merchaunt, Duchman, tenaunte to Mr Halles, and goeth to the French churche. Duche, j.

Hans Akerles and Mary his wyfe, with one childe; he ys tenaunte to one Widowe Sletams; and they are all Duch, and goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, iij.

Laurens Bowrkayne, servant with Gillam, the smith, and goeth to the French churche. French person, j.

Pestred { John Dahack and Johan his wyfe, with theyre two doughters; Loys Dubo and Katheryn his wyfe, with theyre two sonnes; John Comere and Joyse his wyfe, with theyre doughter; John Arror and Manot his wyfe, with theyre ij children; and Thomas Dowlinge and Pockat his wyfe, with theyre thre children; all Duch, and tenauntes to one Scollys, and go to the French churche. Duch persones, xxti.

Guyllam Dapno, Nicholas Bassey, Xp'ofer Godfrey, and Anthony Moncho, Duchemen, tenauntes to the Bachilors, and go to the Duche churche. Duch persones, iiij.

The nomber of Straungers within the Liberties of Whitechappell ... lxxxxij.

Doche parsones	iiijxxxj.	To the Duche Churche	xxxix.
Frenche	j.	To the Frenche	xlv.
Whearof denyzens	v.	To the Englishe	viij.

St Giles in the Feyldes.

Lambert Waterson, denizen, barbaryen, tenaunte to Gabriell Levesy, grocer, and goeth to his parishe churche. Barbarien, j.

Elizabeth Tery, wife of Thomas Tery, Englishman, with Anthony and Jane, her children, all Duche, and goe to theyre parishe churche. Duch persones, iij.

Henry Mylles, bruer, denizen, and Duchman, goeth to his parish churche. Duch, j.

Frauncis Johnson, Duchman, bruer, tenaunte to Henry Antyll; Peter Pelman, coper, and John Johnson, servantes to one Laughton, berebruer, and they go to theyre parishe churche. Duch persones, iij.

Henry Kett, taylor, denizen, and Duchman, tenaunte to one Anthony Yewdall, and goeth to his parishe churche. Duch, j.

Godfrey Harryson, denizen, with John Davyd and Arnold Francken, all Duchmen, and servauntes to Roger Maskall, berebruer, which goe to theyre parishe churche. Duch persones, iij.

The nomber of Straungers within the parishe of St Giles in the Fieldes ... xij.

Duche parsons	xj.
Barbariens	j.
Wherof denyzens	iiij.
Thole to the Englishe Churches	xij.

HOXTON.

Ewstace Roghe, Duchman, and Barbara his wyfe, with Anthony Wallflaut and Sara Vandumbar, theyre servantes, who do dwell in my Lorde of Mountioye his howse. Duch persones, iiij.
Summa patet.

Summa totalis of the LIBERTIES AND EXEMPTE JURISDICCIONS FROM THE BEGYNNYNGE OF WESTMINSTER HITHERTO ... ... DCClv.

Whearof:

Duche parsones	DCij.
Frenche parsones	Cxv.
Scottes	xxiiij.
Italyans	xij.
Daynes	j.
Barbaryens	j.

Whearof:

Denyzens	iiij^{xx} x.
No dennyzens	DClxv.

There go to the Churches, viz.:

To the Englishe Churches	CCCix.
To the Duche Churche	CCxxx.
To the Frenche Churche	Ciiij^{xx} viij.
To the Italyan Churche	x.
To no churche	xviij.

THE BLAK FRYERS, WITHIN THE CITIE OF LONDON.

Mr Cossyn, Frenchman, minister, and Brengon his wif, came for religeon, with iij boyes and ij wenches that goeth to scole, and are of the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, vij.

John Osanna, joyner, denizon, and Katherin his wif, borne in Normandie, with iij men children borne in England, and iij men servantes, joynors; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, viij.

Giles Godett, Frenchman, denison, prynter, with his doughter, and ij men servantes; all came for religeon, and be of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

Francis Lucatella, Venecian, perfumer, and his wif, denison, of the Italian churche; and ij Duche boys in his house, of the Douche churche.
Italians persons, ij; Douche persons, ij.

Nicholas Goslynge, sadler, denison, Frenchman, as is of no churche, and of verie evill reporte, and hath iiij children borne in England. Frenche persons, v.

Gilnet Sage, wife to Peter Sage, Frenchwoman, and hath ij servantes, Nicholas Provincia and Isack Beamont, Frenchemen, and came for religeon, and be yet of no churche. Frenche persons, iij.

Gabriel Burson and Adrian Marke, Frenchemen, gold smythes, lieng in the same house, came for religion, and are of the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, ij.

John de Hors, Frenchman, merchaunt, denison, with Katherin his wif, are of the Frenshe churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Richard Tanvylde, Frenchman, coppersmyth, denison, and Collet his wif, of the Frenche churche; haue iiij children, and ij servantes, Frenchmen, of no churche.
Frenche persons, viij.

Phillippe Cuttier, stacyoner, denison, Frenchman, and his wif, of the French churche, hath ij children, borne in England, and one man servant, of no churche. Frenche persons, v.

In the same house lieth George Landas and John Verder, Frenchmen, who came for religion, and be of the Frenche church. Frenche persons, ij.

Peter Forrest, goldbeater, Frenchman, denison, and Agatha his wif, haue iiij children, borne in England, all of the Englishe church; ij men seruauntes, j French and the other Douche, of no churche. Frenche persons, vij; Douche, j.

Nowell Gobbert, jerkenmaker, Frenchman, denizon, and Anne his wif, of no churche, and haue iij children, borne in England. Frenche persons, v.

In the same house: James Towers, turnor, Burgonion, and Katerin his wif, cam for religeon, and be of ye Frenche churche. Burgonion persons, ij.

Phillippe Bien, Burgonyon, loksmythe, denison, and Jane his wif, one childe, Antony Bien and James Byen, Burgonions, his brothers and seruauntes, and be all of the Frenche churche. Burgonion persons, v.

Vincent Flemmyng, hatmaker, Frenche, denison, and Jone his wif, having iij children, and one man seruaunt, Frencheman. And in the same house is Adrian Fountayn, Burgonion, turnor, and Claret his wif, and one childe; all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj; Burgonion persons, iij.

Peter Horson, Frenchman, stacyoner, and Jane his wif, came for religeon, and be of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

James Garrytt, Douchman, and Collett his wif, of no churche, but dronkardes, and persons of evill reporte. Douch persons, ij.

Very sore pestred and of evill report

Peter Boyes, Frenchman, hatbandmaker, denyson, of no churche, but of very evill reporte; he hath a man seruaunt, a Frenchman, of no churche, and ij children, borne in England; he hath in his house v dwelling besides his owne, viz. Jane Tyrret, widowe, vitaller, Frenchwoman, and j child, of the English churche; Nicholas Sermoyes, Frenchman, gilder, and Thomasyn his wif, and j childe; Rowlande Barkley, Duch man, goldsmythe, and Katherin his wif, and iij children, borne in Andwerpe; Margaryn Vaver, Frenchman, hatbandmaker, and Agnes his wif, and ij children; and Gillam Vocer, Frenchman, printer, and Jane his wif, and j childe, all of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, xvj; Douche persons, v.

James Sermoyes, Frenchman, cutler, denison, and Denys his wif, and one childe, and are of the Frenche churche, and Nicholas de Barr, Frenchman, their seruaunt, of no churche. French persons, iiij.

Lewes de Mare, Burgonyon, goldsmyth, and denison, and Jocomyn his wif, his mother, and ij children, with ij men servantes, Burgonions, of no churche. Burgonions, vij.

Peter de Orenge, Frenchman, denison, merchant, and is of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.

Boutchier Connynge, Frencheman, servant to Peter Totvyn, and is of no churche. French person, j.

Wassell Gybbyns, Clevener, showmaker, denyson, and Agnes his wif, and j childe, with a man servant, Burgonyon, of Thenglish church. Douche persons, iiij.

Gillam Lottyn and Francis Pieport, Burgonyons, locksmythes, seruauntes with Bonaventure Eno, Jerseyman, came for religeon and are of the Frenche churche. Burgonyon persons, ij.

Gillam Crane, Brabander, taillor, denison, and Levyna his wif, of Thenglishe churche; they have viij children, borne in England; Hanse Cuper, Docheman, and another servant, a Scotesman. Douch persons, xj; Scotesman, j.

Frauncis Marqueus, Italian, silkworker, denison, and Adrian his wif, j man seruaunt, a Doucheman, called Peter Belloys, iij Doche maydes, and iij children, borne in England, and a litle boye, all of the Douche churche. Italians, v; Douche persons, v.

Frauncis Pitcher, the Quenes currer, of the Englishe churche, a Pyemounte. Frenche person, j.

Cristofer Lardenoyes, Burgonyon, goldsmythe, denyson, and Jane his wif; they came for religeon, and be of the Frenche churche, having j child.
Burgonyon persons, iij.

Benoye Lacourte, Burgonion, hatbandmaker, and denyson, and Agnes his wif, of the Frenche churche; they cam for religeon, and haue a man servant, Burgonyon, and ij maides, of no churche, and twoo children, borne in England.
Burgonions persons, vij.

Peter Grwye and his wif, Burgonyons, merchaunt, lieng in the house of Benoye Lacourte, came for religeon, and be of the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, ij.

John Hanot, Frenchman, denison, fetherdresser, and Catherin; having ij Frenche maydes and j childe; are of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

Bastian Bonsoye, Frenchman, denison, fetherdresser, and Julian his wif, of Thenglishe churche; they haue j mans seruaunt, a Frencheman; and there lieth one Edwarde Piers, Portingale, merchaunt, in the said Bastians house, and is of no churche. Frenche persons, iij; Portingale, j.

Peter Bonyvall, Frenchman, denison, fetherdresser, with his wif, having one Frenche boye, and iij children; they be of the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, vj.

Jasper Emporor, Burgonion, denison, tailor; he is of the Englishe churche.
Burgonion, j.

Angell Victoris, Sardynyan, denison, scholemaster, and Anne his [wife], havinge j childe; cam for religion, and are of ye Frenche churche. Douche persons, iij.

John Victorys, Sardynyan, came for religion, and is of no churche.
Douche person, j.

John Marchaunt, turnor, Frencheman, denison, and Quyntyn his wif, of the Frenshe churche; haue iij children, and one mans seruaunte, Douche.
Frenche persons, v; Douch, j.

Peter Swallowe, Douchman, locksmythe, and Alice his wif, be of no churche.
Douche persons, ij.

Richard Lothye, letherdresser, denison, Frenchman, hath ij children; he is of the Frenche church; and Jacob Hopp', denison, Doucheman, liethe in his house, and is of no churche. Frenche persons, iij; Douche, j.

Nicholas Lardenoyes, goldsmythe, denison, and Burgonion, with Odrye his wif, came for religion, and be of the Frenche churche; iij children, ij men seruauntes, j Frenchman, j Douche, and j mayde borne in Luke.
Douche persons, vij; French person, j.

John Waters, vitaller, hath lieng in his house vj Spayniardes that came out of ye shippes. Spayniardes, vj.

Ancello Lardie, Frencheman, goldsmith, denison, and Katheryn his wif, ij men servantes, Frenchemen, and ij children; came for religeon, and are of the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

James Sermoys, Frencheman, denison, cooke, and Maturina his wif, and one French boye; they came for religion, and are of ye Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, iij.

James More, Burgonion, denison, locksmythe, with Awdrie his wif, iij children, borne in England, and ij men servantes, Douchemen; they came for religeon, and are of the French churche. Frenche persons, v; Douch persons, ij.

Richard Alforde, vitailler, hath lienge in his house iij Spayniardes y^{t} cam out of ye shippes. Spaniardes, iij.

Thomas Syngleton, vitaller, hath one Frenche man and j Douchman lieng in his house. Frenche, j; Douch, j.

Thomas Vantrolly, Frencheman, denison, and stacioner, with his wif, and one childe, borne in Englande, and John de Surre, his servant, denison; they are of the Frenche churche; and there lieth in the same house ij Frenchemen that came for religion, and be of the Frenshe churche. Frenshe persons, vj.

John Cooke, Frencheman, servant to Sr John Portynarye, Knight. Frenche person, j.

Summe of all the Strangers within the Precyncte of the Blak Fryers ... CCxxx.

Wherof:

Dowche persons	lxxviij.	There be of these Straungers that be of the Frenche Churche ...	Cxxix.
Frenche persons	Cxxxiiij.	Of the Douche Churche	xvij.
Italians	vij.	Of the Englishe Church	xxix.
Spaniardes and Portingales ...	x.	Of the Italian Churche	ij.
Scott	j.	Of no churche	liij.

Summe of the denizens there ... ... xxxij.

Within the Fleete Yarde in the Parishe of St Brydes, in the Subvrbes of London.

Thomas Sherman, Frencheman, cutler, denison, Adrian his wif; Abell, Judeth, and Sara, his children; James Avelyn and Peter Robert, their servantes; he paieth his rent to Mr Moungy, and they resorte to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vij.

Anthony Yonge, of Cleveland, armorer, and denison, and Martyn his wif; Sara and Daniel, his children; John Reynolde, his servant; he is tenaunt to Mr Moungy, and they resorte to St Brides churche. Cleveners persons, v.

James Peryn, Frencheman, gilder, and denison, Elisabeth his wif; Elisabeth, Mabel, Ruth, his children; Edward, Peter Close, and John Scorrier, his servantes; tenaunte to Mr Mungy, and do repaire to the French churche. Frenche persons, viij.

Bartholomue Slymberger, Doucheman, raser of satten, and denison; Barbara his wif; Jeromy their sonne; Anthony Heryng, Thomas Amery and Mary Johnson, his seruauntes; tenaunt to Mr Mungy; they do repaire to the Frenche and Douche churches. Douche persons, vj,

Richard Dowley, Frenchman, broushmaker, and denyson; Alice his wif; Elizeus and Hester, his children; John and Jacob Vesser, his servauntes; tenaunte to Mr Mungy, and resorte to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

Michaell Sero, Frencheman, sealemaker, denison, and Frances his wif; Ellen and Debora, their children; Henry Townsende, Edward Mathewes, Anne Smyth, and Gillam Powell, their seruauntes; tenaunte to Mr Mungy, and repayre to the French churche. Frenche persons, viij.

Nychollas Kynge, Frencheman, hosier, and denison; Alice, his wif; Samuel and Margaret, their children; Richard Wright and William Galley, seruauntes; tenaunte to Mr Moungy, and repaire to the French churche. Frenche persons, vj.

Roulande Groysshe, Frencheman, scaberd maker and cutler, denison; Vincent his wif; Judeth and Samuell, their children; tenaunte to Mr Mungy, and they resorte to the Frenche churche. Frenshe persons, iiij.

John Mary, Frenchman, cutler, denison; Elisabethe, his wif; Ruth and John, their children; Francis Villan and Steven Shatihon, servauntes; he is tenaunt to Mr Moungy, and repaire to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

John Beland, Flemynge, orrys worker, denison, and Nelcin his wif; tenaunt to Mr Mungy, and are of the Dowche churche. Douche persons, ij.

John Edwardes, of Cleveland, taillor, denison; Elen his wif; Anne their childe; John Cullyn and Laurence Seors (?), seruauntes; tenaunte to Mr Mungy, and goo to the Douche churche. Cleveners persons, v.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers within the Fleete Yarde ... ... lxiij.

Wherof:

Douche persons	viij.	And therof are of the Douche Churche	xiij.
Frenche persons	xlv.	Of the Frenche Churche	xlv.
Cleveners	x.	Of the Englishe Churche	v.

And denisons ... ... xj.

Barmoundesey Streate, in the County of Surrey.

The Parishe of St Mary Magdaleyn.

All these are in one house, where no strangers vsed to inhabite

Ewestayce Valyn, borne in Armentire, silke weaver, denison, Jackeman his wif, vij children; Martyn See, of Armentire, and John Perynte, of Valencyne, in Flanders, his servantes, all silkweuers; he doth paie rent to Agnes Holden, widowe, and they are of the Frenche chouche. Douche persons, xj.

Perowne, mother to the said Ewstace, an olde woman not hable to worke, and is of the Frenche churche. Douch person, j.

John Mollynett, borne in Armentire, butten maker, Sara his wif, and Marye their childe; paie their rent to the said Agnes Holden, and are of the Frenche churche. Douch persons, iij.

Pestred

James Tacque and Katherin his wif, borne in Valencyne; Peter Fountayn and John Carpenter, their servantes, borne in Armentire; they live by silke weavinge; pay their rent to Agnes Holden, and be of the Frenche churche. Douche persons, iiij.

Mary Stochovens, borne in Bridges, keapeth a semsters schole; paieth her rent to Nicholas More, joynor, and is of the Douche churche. Douche person, j.

Pya Cotteman, borne in Valencyne, silkweuer, and Michell his wif, Daniel his soonne, and Johane his mother; Marten Burdey, borne in Marcquen, and Abell Mynor, borne in Andwarpe, his men servantes, and Johane Burdey and Julyane Burdey, his maide servantes, borne in Marcquen; they live all by silkwevinge, paie their rent to Mr Moyes, gent', and be of the Frenche churche. Douch persons, viij.

Peter Kynge, borne in Henygo, silkweuer, denison, and Israell his wif, Marye his childe; John Crogar, borne in Hennygo, and Artois Danyell, borne in Valentia, his men seruauntes, and Collet Gulymore, borne in Valentia, his maide; all they [*sic*] live by silkewevinge; tenaunte to Robert Garthe; and they all be of the Frenche churche. Douche persons, viij.

Phillippe le Roye, borne in Armentire, Anne his wif, and Moyses their childe; he liveth by silke weavinge; is tenaunt to Robert Garthe; and are of the Frenche churche. Douche persons, iij.

Alisaunder Manquo and Symon his wif, and John their soone, borne in Valencyne; tenaunte to Robert Garthe; they live by dressinge of hempe, and are of the Frenche churche. Douch persons, iij.

Michaell Goodferye and Tannet his wif, borne in Orleaunce, in Fraunce; he paieth his rent to Robert Garthe, he vseth to picke wolle, and is of no churche. Frenshe persons, ij.

John Forge, Frencheman, silkwever, and Marye his wif, and ij children, live by silkwevinge; pay rent to Robert Garthe, and are of the French churche. French persons, iiij.

Barba Cortian, and Debora her daughter; Jane Pone, her sister; borne in Valencyne; live by silkeweaving; pay rent to Mr Slavericke, in Thamystrete, and are of the French churche. Douch persons, iij.

Bruett Bardyt, widowe, borne in Cambery, is of the Frenche churche, and Barbara Spruse, widowe, borne in Romesey, is of the Douch churche. They live by silke weving, and pay rent to Mr Slaverik.
Douch persons, ij.

John Mychell, borne in Henalde, showmaker, and Barba his wif; Jacob, Elizabeth, and Tanne, his children; he is of the French churche, and his wif of the Douch churche, and tenaunt to Mr Slaverik.
Douch persons, v.

Peter van Gotlyfe, lynen weaver, and Lucye * Voters, his mother, a widowe, borne in Luykelande; William Huseman and Peter Flamynge, his seruauntes, borne in Andwarpe; they paie their rent to Mr Slavericke, and be all of the Dowche churche. Douche persons, iiij.

Olyver Johnson, showmaker, denison, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, tenaunt to Edwarde Dollet, and is of the Englishe churche.
Clevener person, j.

Joyce Cornelysse, Hollander, paieth his rent to Rauf Awcrofte; lyveth by making of knotted calles, and is of no churche. Douche person, j.

Lowis Clinquant, silkweuer, and Katherin his wif, borne in Turney; they live by silkeweaving; they lodge in the house of John Lynton, tiplar; and they are of the French churche. French persons, ij.

John de la Rue, borne in Artouys, is of the Frenche churche, and liveth by the charitie therof, and lodgeth with John Lynton, tiplar.
French person, j.

Michell van Dalle, fredenison, and Elizabeth his wif, and ij children; Charles Lafevar, Lenarde Bollone, and David Robert, his men servantes; all borne in Valencyne; Catelyn Marsheyer, Catellin Britelin, and Apiron la Pier, his mayde seruauntes, borne in Valentia; they live by silke wavinge. They pay rent to Mr Hobson, in the Poultry, and are of the Frenche churche. Douch persons, x.

John Adams, silkweaver, borne in Hennego, denison, and Tannet his wif; Sara, Rebecca, Rachell, Mary, and Isack, their children; Daniell and John, his men servantes; Mary, Jane, Anne, and Elizabeth, his maide servantes; tenaunt to Thomas Bowser; they all live by silkweving, and be of the Frenche churche. Douch persons, xiij.

Arnolde Tyse, taillor, borne in Holland, is seruaunt with Guillian Baily, widowe, in Barmondsey Strete, and goeth to the parishe churche there. Douche person, j.

John Francis, poticary, borne in Braborn, paieth rent to John Full, and is of Thenglishe churche. Douch person, j.

Harman Harrys, cobler, denison, born in Cullein, tenaunt to Robert Prentice, and is of our churche. Douch person, j.

Norde Pallarum, lutestrengmaker, denison, borne in Scisilie, tenante to Thomas Nashe, and goeth to the Italian churche. Italian person, j.

Come Martyn, hatmaker, denison, borne in Clevelande, tenaunt to Denys Hill, stranger, and is of the Englishe churche. Douche person, j.

Dennys Hylles, denison, borne in Gelderlande; he liveth by whitinge of clothe; he is tenant to William Gardener, and goeth to the parishe churche. Douch person, j.

Henry Yonge, hatmaker, denison, borne at Turmyn; tenaunte to Richard Wilson, of London, and is of the Douche churche. Douch person, j.

Gorte Johnson, hatmaker, denison, borne in Clevelande, tenaunte to Richard Wilson, and commethe to the parishe churche. Douch person, j.

* *His wif* struck out.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers in Bardmondesey Streate, in the Countie of Surrey ... ... iiij^xx xviij.

Wherof:

Are Dowche persons and Cleveners	iiij^xx viij.	There is of them that be of the Douche Churche	xj.
Frenche persons	ix.	Of the Frenche Churche	lxxvj.
Italian persone	j.	Of the Englishe Churche	vij.
		Of the Italian Churche	j.
		Of no churche	iij.

And denisons ... ... x.

THE LIBERTIES OF THE DOWCHIE OF LANCASTER, WITHOUT TEMPLE BARRE, IN THE COUNTIE OF MIDDLESEX.

Nicholas Beson, shomaker, and Elizabeth his wif, Dowche folkes, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.
John Duyne, tayllor, borne in Gelderlande, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Glowthe Corsell, cutler, denizen, borne in Normandie, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Lewes Donsone, cutler, borne in Maserye, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Charles de Barnes, borne in Fraunce, denyzen; and a Frenche precher in his howse; of the Frenche churche. French persons, ij.
John Ingleman, potticarye, borne at Mechlyn, denizen, and Gretkyn his wif, of the Dowche churche. Dowche persons, ij.
James Marybowe, gonnemaker, denyzen, borne in Fraunce, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Olliver Daison, borne in Normandie, of the Frentche churche. Frenche person, j.
Anne Grace, an olde wydowe, of the Frenche churche. French person, j.
John de Voiste, commemaker, denyson, borne in Gaskonie, of the Frenche churche; John Beckett his man, borne in Rone, of no churche; ij Frenche gentlemen and a boye, viz. Augustin Englus, William Burmawe, and Fraunces Bartomowe. Frenche persons, v.
John Mason, borne in Honnygowe, seruant to Edward Curtes, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Lewys Billiard crosbowemaker, denyson, borne in Gaskoyen, of Thenglishe churche. Frenche person, j.
Roger Sawen, borne at Rone, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Guillam Holve, borne in Depe, of no churche. Frenche person, j.
Harman Warner, denyzen, borne at Colyn, of the Englishe churche. Douch person, j.
Christian Poulson, borne at Chambarowe, a taylor, of no churche. Douch person, j.
Garrett Polstoll, borne at Deventer, taylor, of the Englishe churche. Douch person, j.
Tiball Denhamell, comemaker, denyson, borne at Rone, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Michaell Duckett, borne in Rone, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Glowde Gowey, borne in Paris, of no churche. Frenche person, j.
John Laborye, borne in Cleveland, denyson, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Melchen Lodwick, borne in Towrs, showmaker, of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.
Peter Pluell, comemaker, borne in Rone, denizen, and John Pluell and Nowell Pluell, of the English churche. Frenche persons, iij.
John Sara, comemaker, borne in Paris, denison. Frenche person, j.
John Pollard, borne in Parris, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
James Purves, Scottesman, denison, of the Englishe churche. Scott person, j.
James Puren, cutler, borne in Fraunce, of no churche. French person, j.
Lucia, the wif of Leonarde Gibson, Italian, of the Englishe churche. Italion person, j.
John de Pounde, alias Cressett, denizen, commemaker, borne in Rone, of the Englishe churche. Frenche person, j.

Joyce Capell, borne at Bruges, seruant to the Imbasador of Spaine. Dowche person, j.
Jasper Fraunces, taylor, borne in Gelderlande, denison, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Garrett Gonne, borne at Gulicke, seruant to Mr Taylor, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
John Tymes, borne in Cleavelande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Gisbright Isen, shomaker, borne in Clevland, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Tise Baker, showmaker, borne in Gulick, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Anthony Bennye, glover, borne at Parris, of no churche, servant to Adam Wright. Frenche person, j.
Elizabeth Johns, and olde woman, of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.
Catheryn Walwyn, borne at Wynoxe, of the Dowche churche. Dowche person, j.
Augustine Swayne, hosier, denizon, borne in Artois, of the Englishe churche. Frenche person, j.
John Derickson, borne in Deventer, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Godfrey Pointinge, smythe, borne at Trouen, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Deddie Domus, skynner, denizen, of the Englishe churche. Douch person, j.
Garrett Gelder, shomaker, dennysen, borne in Gelderlande, of the English churche. Dowche person, j.
Albert Henrickson, borne in Gelderland, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
John Cappe, borne in Gelderlande, showemaker, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persone, j.
Water Johnson, of Collen, shomaker, denison, and Elnor his wif, borne in Lukelande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.
John Tiseman, of Lukelande, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Xp'ofer Kinge, borne at Collen, of the Englishe churche. Douche, j.
Nicholas Reynere, borne at Vtright, tailor, of no churche, and Johan his wif. Dowche persons, ij.
William Nowell, smythe, borne in Clevelande, seruant to Robert Grene, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Garrett Johnson of Holland, bitmaker, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Edwarde Tise, showemaker, borne at Vtright, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Andreas Peters, [borne] at Baisse, of no churche. Dowch person, j.
Maynarde Buckwaye, hosier, denison, of the Englishe churche. Douch person, j.
Jacob Elvervelt, borne in Markelande. Dowche person, j.
John Vermolens, of Gelderlande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
John Hartfilde, showemaker, dennison, Dowcheman, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Garrett Spell, borne at Amsterdame, showmaker, dennyson, and Mary his wif, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j. [*sic*].
George Ellorde, goldesmythe, denison, and Als his wif, and Simonde his seruant, of our churche. Dowche persons, iij.
Edde Pill, wydowe, borne in Lukelande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
John ———, showmaker, borne in Luklande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Henricke Cowle, showemaker, borne in Awken, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Mr Michell, surgeon, Elizabethe his wif, and one doughter, of no churche. Douch persons, iij.
Haunce Franke, goldsmythe, denison, borne in Andwarpe, and Mary his wif, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.
Owtcourt Reins, Dowcheman, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Luter Rowier, Dowcheman, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Peter Rycardes, goldesmythe, denison, borne in Hollande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Richard Williamson, goldsmyth, dennyson, borne in Gelderlande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Nicholas Jezardewe, crosbowemaker, denizen, borne in Rone, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
John Gilliott, dennyzen, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.

Anthonye Hill, goldesmythe, denyson, borne in Gelderlande, and Gousia his wif, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.
John Knepper, borne at Bruselles, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Artwicke Fevers, denizen, and John Knepper his seruant, borne in Bruselles, of the Duche churche. Dowche person, j.
Hughe Pekertes, surgeon, borne in Dowchelande, of Thenglishe churche. Dowche person, j.
John Frenche, borne at Hennego, jerkinmaker; Martin Druett and Massett his wif; of the Frenche churche. Dowche persons, iij.
Davye Semytes, goldesmythe, denyzon, borne at Meighlein, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Peter of Macharen, borne in Andwerpe, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
Powell Kinge, hosier, borne at Andwerpe, Elen his wif, Gabriell, Garett, Bartholomue, and Anne, his children, of no churche, dwellinge [*sic*]. Dowche persons, v [*sic*].
Giles Brasier, of Artois, of no churche. Frenche person, j.
Adrian Pollarde, borne at Artoys, of no churche. Frenche person, j.
Hanse Howseforte, borne at Andwarpe, of no churche. Dowche person, j.
Fraunces Perouse, post, dwellinge in John Mednalles howse. French person, j.
Helenor Senechall, a Florian, of no churche. Douche person, j.
John Ems, showmaker, denyzon, borne in Luke lande, Elizabeth his wif, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, ij.
Arnolde Rowse, goldsmyth, dennyson, borne in Mechlen, Xp'ian his wif, and Jerome his boye, of the Englishe churche. Dowche persons, iij.
Jacob Harretson, borne in Hollande, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.
A boye, seruant to John Cottes. Douch person, j.
Henry Beman, borne at Vtright, bitmaker, dennyzen, of the Englishe churche. Douche, j.
Cornelius Woorden, borne in Vtright, of the Englishe churche. Douch persons, j.
John van Akeine, borne in Aken, of the Englishe churche. Douch persons, j.
Harman Hachossen, borne in Munster, of the Englishe churche. Douche person, j.
Michaell Bock, borne in Turen, of the Englishe churche. Douche person, j.
John Martin, Italion, denyson, of no churche. Italion, j.
George Panegall, Italion, and Anthonye his boye, of no churche. Italion persons, ij.
Peter Bowdewyn, joyner, denyson, of the Englishe churche. Italion person, j.
Peter Columbell, borne in Rone, of the Frenche churche. Frenche person, j.
Wedowe Sent, Dowchewoman. Dowche person, j.
Doctor Burcott, Dowchman, physicion, of the Englishe churche. Dowche person, j.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers in the Libertie of the Duchie of Lancaster, without Temple Barre ... ... Cxxiiij.

Wherof:

Douche persons	iiij xx xv.	Wherof there be of the Dowche Churche	vij.
Frenshe persons	xxiij.	Of the Frenshe Churche	xviij.
Italians	v.	Of the Englishe Churche	lix.
Scott	j.	Of the Italian Churche	j.
		Of no churche	xxxix.

And there be of them denisons ... ... xxxj.

Nortonfollie.

The Parrish of St Bottolphe without Bisshopesgate.

Andrewe Hotten, skynner, a Duchman, and Margaret his wiff, a Frenchwoman; Elizabeth and Sara, his doughters; they goo to the French church. Bone Raparlie, Valencian, silkweyuer, Jane his wiff; Dauid and Anne, his children. All thes tenauntes to James Forde, butcher. Duche persons, vij^en; Frenche one.
Kenton Semon, currior, Duchman, Jane, his wiff; Jane, Margaret, Charles, and Giles, his children; tenaunt to the said James Ford; and resort to the French church. Duch persons, vj.

Pestered { Jacke de Grene, silkweyuer, Duchman, Elizabeth his wiff; Mary and Ellyn, his daughters; Peterote, Totnete, Burgonian, and Jane his wiff; Harman, John, Peter, Fraunces, Thomas, Mary and Margaret, his children; Jonas Denye and Toflyn his wif, Burgonians; all thes are tenauntes to the said James Ford, butcher, and go to the Frenche church. Duch persons, xv^en^.

Lewdore, silkweyuer, Daule his wiff, and Margaret his daughter, Burgonians; Jacke Denore, hosier, and Jacklyn his wif, Burgonians; Daryell and Mary, his children; John de More, his seruant; and Thomas Bottre, seruant with Robert Mannering, Englishman, in whose house the said straungers do remayne. Duch persons, ix^en^.

Pestered { Anthony Capell, silkweyuer, denizen, and Barbara his wif, Burgonians; James Weses, Michaell Clarke, his seruauntes; Elizabeth and Henry, his children; John Capell, silkweyuer, denizen, Jane his wif; Mary, John, Jacklyn, Peter, his children; John Corsett and John Catell, his seruauntes; John Sbrell [*sic*] and Margaret his wif, Burgonians; all which persons aboue written resort to the French churche. Duch persons, xvj^en^.

Cornelys de Place, sackclothweyuer, denizen, and Jane his wiff, Burgonians, and Jane Debo, widdowe, Burgonians; they resorte to the French church; James Debo, joyner, sonne to the same Jane, denyzen, and Giles Fano, his seruaunte; all thes are the tenauntes of Mr Stephen Vaughan. Duch persons, vj.

Henry Smithe, goldsmyth, borne in Cleveland, Helynn his wif, Henry his sonne; tenant to ——— Vnderwood, poulters [*sic*], and go to the French churche to seruice. Duch persons, iij.

Pestred { John Leven, denizen, a taylor, Jane, his wiff, Burgonians; Anthony and Jane, his children; James Depres, silkweyuer, Annes his wif, John Godhall, Haunce Steleman, and Packet, there seruantes; Joyce Stone, sleymaker, Anthony Anthonison, his wiff, and Jone his sister, Burgoniaunce; all these tenantes in one house of Stephen Vaughans, and go to the French churche. Duchmen, xij.

Pestred { Gillam Marshe, denizen, silkweyuer, Jane his wif; John, Aron, and Jane, his children; Peter Baylye and James Preso, his seruauntes; all Burgonians; they resorte to the French church; John Molynes, silkweyuer, denizen, Katherine his wif, Burgonians; Judeth his daughter; Peter Mano, John Clarke, and Katheryne, there seruantes; they all are tenauntes in one house to Stephen Vaughan. Duch persons, xiij.

Anthony de Prise, silkweyuer; Jacomyne his wif, and Ellys his sonne; they resort to the French church.

Barnard Noster, showmaker, denyzen, borne in Cleveland, and Richard his wif; they resort to the parishe church. Duch personnes, ij.

William Estridge, denizen, lockesmith, borne in Cleueland; he resorteth to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.

Thole nomber of Strangers in this Libertie is ... ... iiij^xx^ xiiij^en^.

vizt:

Duch	iiij^xx^ xiij^en^.
French	j.

Wherof:

Of the French Church are	iiij^xx^ x.
Of the Englishe Church	iij.
Denysons wherof	ix.

ESTSMITHFEYLDE.

The Lordship of Estsmithfeyld.

Lawerence Offerman, borne in the land of Gulick, and John M^r^, borne in the countrie of Luck, seruantes with James Stase, cowper, Englishman; Anthony Smyth, denysonne, and Mary his wif, a bere clarke, and John Smith, borne in Andwerpe; Garret Vansant; they all sey that they go to the French church. Duch persons, vj.

Pestred { Edward Winard, berebruer, denyson, and Annes his wif, borne in Gilderland, and Gathethride his mayd, borne in High Duchland; Jacob Welraste and Margaret his wif, borne in Andwerpe, a bricklaire; and Peter Garret and Martheus, bricklaers; Renold, Nicholas Rumor, and Jacson, marryners, and Claws Elberson and Peter Brodesonne, of the country of Holland. Duch persons, xij.

Angelle Anthony, denyson, borne in Seland, and Annes his wif; Elizabeth, borne in Gilderland, the mayd; gestes in the same house are Anthony Nobell, of Andwerp, Awhert Cornelles, borne in Hollaynde, and Peter Simoundsone, borne in Holland. Duch persons, vj.

Pestred { John Michaelson and Bele his wif; he a denizen, borne in the Bysshopprike of Collyne, a cowper; his mayde seruauntes name is Barbara Gandersonn, borne in Isseland; and his gestes names be thes: Mahn Farkyn and Linovers, his wif, a laboring man, and of the Duche church; Hauffer Horne, a taylor, and Andrewe Fandepit, a paynter, and Jasper Platenborowe, a taylor, and William Vangelder, a tailor, and Haunce Vanquidberowe, a goldsmith, and Egburd Exburges, a goldsmith, and Gisbard, a taylor. Thes are borne vnder the obeysaunce of Themperour. Duch persons, xij.

William Knore and Judeth his wiff, a denezen, by occupacion a taylor; Thomas Vandernan, borne vnder the dominion of Themperour, seruant to the said Knore; gestes in the same hous: Hilligon Lambertes, Dericke Petersonne, Helbert Lambertsonne, Mouve Hysbrut, and Renee Johnson, borne at Amserdam. Duch persons, viij.

John Anthoine and Antones, his wiff, denizen, borne in Luck, bere clark; Nem Johnson, there maide seruaunt, borne in the land of Gelders; gestes in the same house: Joyse Johnson, surgion, a denezen, borne in the land of Gylders, James Pamerbonre, borne in Estland, Haunst Vanharve, borne in the land of Luck, a smith, Renere, borne in Peopley, in Estland, and Leonard Johnson, cowpare, borne in Holland. Duch persons, vij.

Christopherus Jesper, hogge keper, denezen, borne in Cleveland, and doth go accustomablelie to the Englishe church. Duch persons, j.

Pestred { Jesper Sodes, gentleman, and Marie his wif; he hath v children, Jone, William, Phelipes, and Awdrian, and Abraham, borne in Marklyn; and in the same house is John Cotton and Annes his wif; they haue tow children, Yohom and Elias, borne in Andwerp, and came for religion, and are of the Duch church. Duch persons, xj.

Gilbart Tode, denizen, a costermonger, borne in Skotland; Ellen Smyth and Annes her dawghter, borne in Friseland, and go to the Englishe church; Quintin Clouet, a denizen, a brazier, and Jhonakyn his wif, and John there sonne, borne in Braband, and goeth to the French church. Skottes persons, j; Duch persons, v.

Henrye Vanderkell and Clarkyn, his wif, a deneson, a broshmaker; he haith tow servantes, Gilles Salloben and John Salloben, borne in Antwerpe; gestes in the same hous: Arian, of Flosshing, and Marten, of Antwerpe, taylors. Duch persons, vj.

James Johnson, Harman Wyneard, seruauntes with Henry Outes, Englishman, shomaker.

William Reade, borne in Gilderland, seruaunt with Georg Robertes, Englishman. Duch persons, j.

John Vanagar, denezen, a gownemaker, and Frinicis [*sic*] his wiff; Rachaell his dawghter; Ton his mayde; Jose Mornay, Awdrian Dewolf, John Vors, John Denegar, and Ego Degam, his man seruantes; borne all in Burgony, and go to the French church. Duch persons, ix.

Nicholas Vasell, denizon, a hattmaker, borne in Normandy; Johan Grosse, his seruant, borne in Normandy. And in the same house is Anthoine Marselis and Kattryn his wif, and Barbara his daughter, borne in Barbon, and goe to the Duch church. Duch persons, vj.

John Williams, borne in Gilder land, seruant with John Harison, Englishman; and there is remayning in the house of the said Harrison, Henrick Hopsake and Cornelis Peters, and Cornellis of Osterdame. Duch persons, iiij.

Henry Harmonson, denizen, a showmaker, borne in Gilder land, and Tys Skevan, his seruant, borne in Gilderland aforesaid; they go to the Englishe church; Lawrence Tylman, denizon, a merchant, and Bell his mayde, borne at Antwerp, and go to the Englishe church. Duch persons, iiij.

Pawlyne Wellys, wedowe, borne in Antwerp, in whose hous is Cornelys Place, denizen, gonnmaker, Elizabeth his wif, borne in Antwerpe. The names of the seruantes in that house are Olyuer Fishe, borne in Cleveland, Gregory Shorman, borne in Hungrue, Frauncis Frank, borne in Henve, Peter Bus, borne in Gilder lande, Claws Stokmaker, born in Henway, and John Johnson, borne in Minster; they vse to go to the Duch church. Duch persons, ix.

Garret Simons, denison, gonner, borne in Collen; hath ij servantes, Barnes Remptes, borne in Grumyng, and Conne Backes, borne in the land of [*sic*]; they go to the Duch church. Also in that house, Frederik Conradus, and Mary his wif, denyson, borne in Collyne, who haith iiij mariners, who go to the Duch church. Duch persons, ix.

John a Kent, denizon, berebruer, Nemben his wif, Bell his mayd, borne in the land of Lucke. In the same house are ij mariners, Henrick and Jacob Vandegam. Duch persons, v.

Awdrian Lambartes, widowe, borne in Oringe, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch persons, j.

Mawdelyn Rus, borne in Markland, in the house of Haies, Englishman, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch persons, j.

Walter Warnole, denezen, a shoemaker, borne in Gilderland; he haith ij seruantes, John Backman and James Brock, borne in Gilderland; in the same house are Rubart Hendrickson and Katheryn his wif, and James and Elizabeth, there children; they all go to the Duch church. Duch persons, vij.

Godfree Pechman, coblar, a denyzen, and Mary his wif, borne in Cleue; they haue one seruante, Henry Dayne; in the same house are Garret Lick,* gonmaker, and Ellyn his wif, borne in Cleue aforesaid; they go to the Duch church. Duch persons, v.

Peter Pollard, couper, a denison, and haith ij seruantes, Henry Coper, borne in Gulick, and Out Ganson, borne in the land of Gilder; there are also in the same house Garret van Howre, shomaker, a denyzon, borne in Gilderland; they all are of the Duch church. Duch persons, iiij.

John Petterson, denyson, borne in Cleue; and in the same house, Dirick Newwap; both coupars; and Ellyn, wif to the said Dirick; they go to the Englishe church. Duch persons, iij.

Mr Wood, berebruer, Englishman, haith in his house iiij straungers, his servantes: Floxbey, Ott Dirick, Arnold Tonmaydie, and Thomas Williamson. Duch persons, iiij.

Joyse Bassenn, borne in Fraunce, and Leonard Hynd, borne in Duchland, seruantes with Mr Anthony Doffelles, Englishman. French persons, j; Duch persons, j.

Henry Loberry and Derick James, berebruers, denysons; they haue x straungers to there seruantes: iiij dremen, ij millers, iiij bruers, borne in Flaunders. Duch persons, xij.

Arnold Lewbery, Englishman, haith to his seruantes viij straungers, viz. John Wyne, Wynckine Kuiper, Jeles Sleagill, Close Closon, Leonard Anthony, John Martyn, Peter Cornelles, and Henricke Polle. French persons, viij.

John Pegnets and John Portman, denizons, berebruers, haue in the hous x strangers whose names we cannot perfictlie com by. Duch persons, xij.

William Johnson, a denison, a cobler, borne in Cleueland; he goeth to the English church. Duch persons, j.

* Or *Luk?*

John Purflet, a weuer, denizon, borne in Bridges; he haith in his house Oleuer Vanher and Lucas Johnson, borne in Brabond; they go to the Englishe church.
Duch persons, iij.

In Rychard Piates house, Englishman: Henrick Johnson, borne in Gilderland.
Duch persons, j.

In Rychard Cokes house, Englishman: John Clerk; he goeth to the Duch church.
Duch persons, j.

Harman Cryn, denyzen, veneger maker, and Katherin his wif, borne in Cleve, and his mayde Katherin Harrys, and Godfrey Houtrick his man, a couper, borne in Holland. Duch persons, iiij.

Henry Graveners, Englishman, and Aggnes his wif, borne in Highe Duch land.
Duch persons, j.

Edward Johnson, denyzen, a bocher, borne in Vrte, and Michaell his wif, borne in Wesell. Duch persons, ij.

James Johnson, cutteler, a denizen, and Agnes his wif, borne in Cleue, and go to the Englishe church. Duch persons, ij.

John Fissher, a denizon, a smith, and Johan his wif, borne in Cleue; they haue thre seruantes, Nicholas Ben, borne vnder the dominion of King Phillip, John Degall and William Phello, borne there likewise. Duch persons, ij; Spaniards, iij.

John Gynninges, denizon; in his house are thes persons: Fector Swarred and Mawkyn his wif; and in that house is Lyskyn and Lynking Danskers, borne in Braband; of the Duch church. Duch persons, v.

Garret Williamson and Peter his wif, and Treue his mayd, borne in Cleue, a denizon.
Duch persons, iij.

Joyse Bont, denizon, a gonnmaker, and Gathede his wife, borne in Brabant.
Duch persons, ij.

Thomas Meler, Englishman, and Margaret his wif, Godfrye Blase, his man, borne in Cleueland; Conne Fingirman, a denezon, a veneger maker, and Marry his wif, borne in Cleueland, and Annes there mayde seruant; gestes in the same house are William Morrys and Marten Vanloto, borne in Brisell; they go to the Duch church.
Duch persons, viij.

James Rut, denyzon, shomaker, and Godfrey Myller, his seruant, borne in Braband, and go to the Englyshe church; James Reynoldes, denison, a couper, borne in the land of Gulicke; Henry Dayn, denizon, a couper, borne in the land of Gulick; and go to the Englishe church. Duch persons, iiij.

Water Varlowe, denyson, a hornemaker; and in the same hous John Cristepis and Katherin, his wif, and Monday his sonne, borne in Brabont; Katherin Anthony, James Megar and Katheryn, his wif, borne in Cleue. Duch persons, vj.

Alesken Peters, borne in Duchland, widowe; Simon Corne, denyzen, shomaker, and John Jhonson, his seruaunt, borne in Gilderland. Duch persons, iij.

In Mr Hastinges house, Englishman: Jacobe Esvin, borne in Flaunders, and one Scotishe man. Duch persons, j; Skottes, j.

Augusting Rogers, denizon, a coper, borne in Gilder land, Lusan his wif; James Maire and John Ballion, his seruantes, borne in Burgony; they go to the French church; John Johnson, denizen, couper, borne in Gilderland, and Mary Johnson, borne in Holland. Duch persons, vj.

Vicarr Bount and Annes, his wif, a denezen, a cutler; Garret Stoker, his seruant, borne in Gilderland; Hobert Williamson, denezon, a couper, borne in Duch land; they go to the Englyshe church. Duch persons, iiij.

Mackes Millian and Annes his wif, denezon, a smith, borne in Breges; Garret Hobart, his seruant, borne in Fawkinbroth. In the same house is Water Fose and Degyn, his wyf, borne in Flaunders; Nell, Peter, and James, his children.
Duch persons, viij.

James Clarke, hatmaker, denizon, of the Englishe church; Garret Janson, a denezen, a cutler, and Ales his wif, borne in Collen, and haith one seruant, Peter Streat, borne in Antwerp; and in the same house is Matheus Parhane and Jacoben, his wif, taylor; he haith ij children, Barbara and Barbara [*sic*]; borne in Antwerpe; and also in the same house is Gilles Apenmaker and his sonne, borne in Antwerp. Duch persons, ix.

Adam Derkender, denezon, by occupacion a taylor, and Elkyn his wif, borne vnder the obeysaunce of King Phillip; John Williamson, couper, borne in Cleveland, and Peter Bell, borne in Gilder land; and in the same house is Cornelys Hendeles, a marriner, dwellyng in Antwerp, and Abraham Darkendar. Duch persons, vij. [*sic*].

In Mr Waters house, Englishman: Mihill his wif, borne in Cleue; gestes in the same house are Peter Gysber and Michill, marriners, of Fliseland [*sic*], Rychard Sporrer, denysonne, cobler, borne in Cleueland. Duch persons, iiij.

Nicholas Vas and Annes his wif, deneson, a shorgant; they haue ij children, James and Josephe; borne in the land of Luck, and are of the Duch church. Duch persons, iiij.

In Peter Richardsonnes hous, Englishman: Jope Johnson, briclaier, Kattelyne his wif, Fraunces and Sarrowe, there children; and in the same house is Frauncis Franke, denezen, a smith, and Barbara his wif, and Frauncis there sonne; borne all in Antwerpe. Duch persons, vij.

Garret Baker, denezen, veneger maker, and Annes his wif, borne in Cleue, and are of the Englishe churche. Duch persons, ij.

Paule Johnson, deneson, a bruer, and Henricke his wif, borne in Luke; gestes in the same house are Cloye Flower, Hutt Kingsonn, Cornelis Johnson, Roger Johnson, Jobe Peterson and Peter Clauson, Garret Dirickson and Cornelys Petersonne, of Holland. Duch persons, x.

Saynt Fett, denyzon, a couper, borne in Cleue; Simon Hobertson, his seruant, borne in Holland. Duch persons, ij.

John Michall, denezen, a couper, borne in Holland, and Cristian his wif. Duch persons, ij.

Mihilson, widowe, borne in Cleue, haith in her house John Mynear, couper, borne in the land of Gilder. Duch persons, ij.

Adam Ephisis, denezon, bruer, borne in Gulicke, and Angell his wif. Duch persons, ij.

John Frank and Angell his wif, denezen, a couper, borne in High Duch land. Duch persons, ij.

Peter Vanred and Katryn his wif, a denizon, a bere bruer, borne in Cleue. Duch persons, ij.

In Mr Bradberes house, Englishman: John Goundes, Peter Tucker, Maclyn Calliburne, Deniese Johnson, borne in Duchland. Duch persons, iiij.

Henry Dirickson, denezon, a bruer, and Katherine his wif, borne in Cleue; in the same hous: Cloise Drue and Jone his wif, borne in Ostrich, and John Payne, a taylor, borne in Cleue. Duch persons, v.

Ales Boman, widowe, borne in Cleue, of the English church. Duch persons, j.

Ales Johnson, widow, borne in Cleueland. Duch persons, j.

John Cristmus and Magaret his wif, a bere clark, a denyson, borne in Gilderland, and go to the Englyshe church. Duch persons, ij.

Stephen Parchman, denizen, a couper, borne in Gilderland. Duch persons, j.

Xp'ofer Johnson and Mickill his wif, bere bruer, borne in the land of Luck. Duch persons, ij.

Camayn Giles, borne in Collyn. Duch persons, j.

Arnold Johnson, denizen, a couper, and Ephilis his wif, Yezame, his mayd seruant; in the same house is Barthelmewe Stephener, borne in Cleue land, and Garret Baker, borne in Antwerpe. Duch persons, iiij.

Nicholas Fett, borne in Cleueland, denizen, a carpenter; he haith ij seruantes, George Fett and Katherin Fete [*sic*]. Duch persons, iij.

John Cornelles, deneson, a couper, borne in Collyne, and Cornelles Naylif, borne in Holand. Duch persons, ij.

John Presone, smith, borne in Frisland, a denizen; and in the same hous: Godfery Nise, denison, a hornemaker, and Jaclyn his wif, and Annes his daughter, borne in Antwerpe. Duch persons, v.

John Reynoldes, a denizen, by occupacion a couper, borne in Cullyn. Duch persons, j.

Cornelys Naylif, borne in Holland. Duch persons, j.

Xp'ofer Arnold, denizen, a couper, borne in Cullyn. Duch persons, j.

George Johnson and Phillys his wif, a denison, by occupacion a bruer, borne in the land of Cleue. Duch persons, ij.

Tise Simons, denizen, a bruer, borne in Cleue; Water Frank, denizen, a smith, and Marry his wif, borne in Cleue; Phillipe Stilt, borne in Antwerp; Ponson Otrot, borne in Borgony; gestes in the same house are Cornelys Johnson and Shuchen his wif; he haith one sonne Cornelys. Duch persons, vij.

In Anthony Diricksons house, Englisheman: Paschere Johnson, seruant, borne under King Phillippes dominion.

Henry Johnson, denizen, couper, and Marry his mayde, borne in Braband; and in the same house: John Martyn, Henry Bayly, Charles Docvot, and Giles Gylman, borne in Burgony: John Panner and Johan his wif, borne in Cleue, a butcher; gestes in the same hous, Lay Vanhenden and Ellyn his wif, borne in Empdon. Duch persons, x.

The hole nomber of Straungers in this Libertie are ... ... CCClviij^{en}.

vizt.:

Duch persons	CCCxliiij^{ore}.	Of the French Church ...	xxiiij^{tye}.
French	ix^{en}.	Of the Duch Church ...	iij^{xx} xiij^{en}.
Spaniardes	iij.	Of the Englishe Church ...	xxviij^{ty}.
Skottes	ij.	Of no church are	CCxxxiij.

Of which nomber of Straungers are lxxiij denizens.

In the Mynneries.

Markentonye Galliandine and Anthonye Maria, borne in Italie, ij of the Quenenes [*sic*] musisions. Italians persons, ij.

James Walary, Margaret his wif, and Sara his mayde, borne in Italye, tenauntes to John Wetherall, goldsmith; they go to the parishe church. Italians, iij.

John Couene, bottonmaker, Mary his wif, and Peter his man, borne in Tornie; they goo to the French church, and are tenauntes to John Wetherall, goldsmith. French persons, iij.

Andrewe Myllyne, denyzon, Jacomyne his wif, Barbara his daughter, Lennard and John, his seruantes; borne in Gilderland, and go to the French church; tenauntes to Mr Wetherall. Duch persons, v.

John Myllyne, crosbowmaker, borne in Hynna, denizen, and Odigon his wif; the[y] dwell in the rentes of Mr Wetherall, and go to the French church. Duch persons, ij.

Rychard Tocking, merchant, denison, borne in Friseland, and dwelleth in the rentes of John Hide; he goeth to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.

James Johnson and Nicholas Emerson, taylor, borne in Friseland, in the rentes of John Hide; they go to the parishe church. Duch persons, ij.

James Malpo, botonmaker, borne in Briges, is of the tenaunt [*sic*] to John Hide; he goeth to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.

Peter Basularia, crosbowmaker, French man, tenaunt to John Hide; he goeth to the French church. French persons, j.

Joh [*sic*] Demure, Duchman, a cobler, in the rentes of John Hide; he is of the French church. Duch persons, one.

All in one house, tenantes to one Parsiuall.

Pestred

Phillip Garse, minister, and Elizabeth his wif; Phillip, Mary, and Jerome, their children. Duch persons, v.

Nicholas Enorid, slatter, and Christian his wif, borne in Antwerp. Duch persons, ij.

Anthony Jorden, a pynner, borne in Braband, and Katherine his wif, of the Duch church. Duch persons, ij.

John Eudo, of Henna, a maker of salt; Nicholas his wif; Jerum and Jacob, the children. Duch persons, ij.

Bartholomeus Williamson, precher of the Duch Church, and Elizabeth his wif, borne in Holland. Duch persons, ij.

Cornelius Jacob, a minister of the Duch Church, borne in Hollynd, in the rentes of John Hides. Duch persons, j.

Arnold Forlira, a pynnmaker, and Godlesse his wif; Anthony Garson, there seruant; they are tenantes to Mr Parsinallc; of the Duch church; borne in Brabont. Duch persons, iij.

Garret, a Duchman, joyner, seruant with Mr Bene. Duch persons, j.

John Onori, a silk weauer; Annes his wif; Suzan his daughter; Josephe, Nicholas, and Suples, his men, and Annes his mayd, borne in Flaunders; tenantes to Mr Persinall; they go to the French church. Duch persons, vij.

Peter Lamoto, botton maker; Jacomyne his wif; Jacomyne, Pole, and Annes, there children; Giles Frank, his seruant; borne in Flaunders, tenantes to John Hides; they are of the French church. Duch persons, vj.

Maliard Lamotho, a trusmaker, Cristian his wif; his sonne Peter, and Peterkyn his daughter; borne in Flaunders, tenauntes to John Hides; they go to the Duch church. Duch persons, iiij.

James Harrison, basketmaker, borne in Holland, tenant to John Hide; he is of the parishe churche. Duch persons, j.

John Lizhe, a maker of arrys, a Duchman; his wif Leuena; Elizabeth his mother; John and Vrion, his brethren; Trian, Barbore, and Joren, his children; James Fallmallsake and William Degorgon, of no church; tenant to John Hide. Duch persons, x.

The nomber of all the said Straungers in this Libertie are ... ... lxx.

viz.:

Duch persons	lxj.	Of the French Church	xxv.
French	iiij.	Of the Duch Church	xij.
Italions	v.	Of the English Church	viij.
		Of no church are	xxv.

Of which nomber of Straungers are denezens ... ... iiij.

Clarkynwell.

St James Parrish, in Clarkenwell.

Thomas Garret, shomaker, a Duchman, denezen, tenant to Thomas Preston, smith; he haith iij children, Ales, Joen, and Anne; he goeth to the parrishe church. Duch persons, iij.

James Cousse, no denezen, a coppersmith, a Douchman; he paieth rent to Peter Barteram, a gardiner, dwellyng in Clerkenwell; he also goeth to the parrishe church. Duch persons, j.

Robert Tronk, Frenchman, no denizen, a joyner; he dwelleth in St Jones, in the Quenes house; he goeth to the parrishe church. French persons, j.

Lewes Hudsonne, a maker of ballaynes, denezen, a Frenchmen; and haith one sonne Mathewe; he goeth to the parishe church. French persons, ij.

Peter Barteram, a gardiner, a denezen; he haith ij children, Fraunces and Anne; he goeth to the parrishe church. French persons, iij.

The hole nomber of St[r]aungers in this Libertie are ... ... x.

viz.

Duch persons ... ... iiij. } They all go to Thenglish Church.
French ... ... vj. }

Of which nomber of Straungers are denizens ... ... iij.

The Lorde Mountagues Libertie.

St Mary Oueris Parrish.

Hans Hevard, denizen, borne in Antwerpe; he goeth to the Duch church. Duch persons, j.
Nicholaus Gomport, denizen, borne in Cleueland, and Margompot his wif; they go to the Duch church. Duch persons, ij.
Mr Smith, denizen, and Adrian, borne* vnder the bisshop of Collyn. Duch persons, ij.
Peter Burt, denizen, John Peterson, denizen, borne in Gilderland. Duch persons, ij.
Hoys Vanstun Incame; Makum and Linege, his maydes; Mawdelyn his daughter; Peter his sonne; Fraunces there seruant; borne in King Phillips dominion. Spaniardes, vj.
John Godfrey, William Smylman, borne in Cleue land. Duch persons, ij.
Adrian Etunneson, borne vnder King Phillip. Spaniardes, j.
John Feyt, borne vnder the bushop of Wtrecht. Duch persons, j.
Elsabet, borne vnder the Duke of Cleueland. Duch persons, j.
Arnold Daniell, borne vnder Kinge Phillipe. Spaniardes, j.
All thos abousaid go to the Duch church.

Marten Gumport, brewer; Selke, Mathew, and Garret, his children; borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the parishe church. Duch persons, iiij.
William Esse, borne in Skotland, bruer; he goeth to the parrish church. Skottes, j.
Nicholas Verdonk, borne vnder King Phillipp. Spaniardes, j.

The hole nomber of Straungers in this Libertie are ... ... xxv.

viz.:

Duch persons	xv.	Of the Duch Church	xix.
Spaniardes	ix.	Of Thenglish Church	v.
Skottes	j.	Of no church	j.

Of which nomber of Straungers are denizens ... ... iiij.

The Libertye of Shoredich.

[*N.B.—All the Strangers named in the following twelve entries resided in one house.*]

Gilbert Tibreghen and Annes, his wif; James his brother; Anthony Slepot, his seruant, and Jone, his mayd; born all in Torqueue, weuers of silk by there occupacion, and are of the French church. French persons, vj.
Audrian Legard, widowe; John her son; Barbary her daughter; borne all in Torney; they are by occupacion weuers of silk, and go to the French church. French persons, iij.
John Devine, borne in the Castell of Cambrise, and Elizabeth his wif; Mary there daughter; and William Brycow, there seruant; borne all in Valencia, with Anthoine Floryn and Glaud Floryne, borne in Leyle; they go to the French church. French persons, vj.
John Heemis and Kattherin his wif; Barbara his daughter; borne all [in] Leyle; they are of the French church. French persons, iij.
Gerard Catrise, widowe, Mawdlyn his [*sic*] daughter; borne in Citie of Arras, and do make knitt lace; they are of the French church. French persons, ij.
Jesper Hannion, butcher, and Anne his wif; James there sonne, and Mary there daughter; they are of the French church. French persons, iiij.
Peter de Roye and Markyn his wif; Nicholas, John, and Dauid, there sonnes; Mary and Johan, there daughters; ——— Gracion, William Derewfren, and Cornell Wleyre, Collet Seuvavage, borne all in Valencia, and are by occupacion ropers; they are of the French church. Duch persons, xj.

* Or *Adrian Horne?*

John Coverer and Johan his wif; Reginald his sonne; Collet and Valentyne, his daughte[r]s; borne all in Valencia; and Katherin there made, borne in Torney; they are by occupacion wevers of silk; they are of the French church. French persons, vj.

John Debalion and his wif Collet, and Lawrence there son, borne all in Valencia; he is by occupacion a smith, and is of the French church. French persons, iij.

Pountus Saynetyne, silkweuer; Tonet his wif; Sallomon his sonne, and Vyncent his seruant; borne all in Valencia; and James Dara, one other of his seruantes; they are of the French church. French persons, v.

Collet Dewbequas, widowe, and Jacklyn her daughter, sempsters; borne in Valencia, and are of the French church. French persons, ij.

Baldwin Masson, denizen, and Mary his wif, borne both in Bollyn [*sic*]; he hath a mayd borne in Collyn; silkweauer; and are of the Italion church; they, together with all the said Straungers of this Libertie of Shordich, are tenantes to Charles Goddard, gent', in one house, to the nomber of liij^{ty}. French persons, iij.

Henry Thorne, denizon, borne in Gilderland, a shomaker; he is of Thenglishe church; Henry Beane, his seruant, borne in Cleueland; he goeth to the Duch church, and payeth rent to one Mr Dapers, gent'. Duch persons, ij.

Gabriell Lovey, arrowheadmaker, borne in Hasbrook, in Flaunders, a denyson; he is of the Englishe church, and payeth rent for his house to one Mr Dapers, gent'. Duch persons, j.

Anthonye Swallowe and Barbara, his wif, borne at Antwerp, a denizen, by occupacion a smith, and is of the Englyshe church; they pay rent to Mr Russell, hosier. Duch persons, ij.

Anthony Popler, borne in Borgeyn Hennego, and Barbara his wif, borne in Brissells; they haue ij sonnes, Daniel and Anthony, and one daughter Tannecke; he of the French church, his wif of the Duch church. French persons, iij; Duch persons, j.

Abram Driskyn and Jane his [wife?], borne in Gaunt, by occupacion a weauer of silk; he is of no church, but lodgeth with Arthur Bancknet, victuler. Duch persoms, ij.

Katheryn Masters, borne in Parris, lying with Rychard Smyth, victuler. Duch persons, j.

The hole nomber of Straungers of this Libertie are ... ... lxvj.

viz.:

Duch persons	xx.	Of the Duch Church	v.
French	lvj.	Of the French Church	liij.
		Of Thenglish Church	iiij.
		Of the Italion Church	iij.
		And of no church	j.

Of which Straungers are denizens ... ... iiij.

St Katherins.

A denizen. Huberd Johnson, bruer, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Worlay, with Peter Johnson and Kateryn, his chyldren; and also lieth in his howse one Katheryn Struce, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, and they go to the Englyshe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

Wydowe Gysborne hathe two children by a Ducheman, named Henry and Margaret; with Dyrryke Garrytson and Frauncis Vancap', one borne vnder King Phylyp, and thother vnder Themporer, and are blacke smythes, and do goe to the Duche churche; she ys tenaunt to Robert Heminge. Duche persons, iiij.

Elizabeth Meffan, Scottyshewoman, seruaunt to Rychard Chamberlayne. Scottes, j.

Pestred. A howse pestred with xxiij persons. Anne Eden, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, with Lambert and Gerryt, her children, and Jone Johnson, her mayde seruaunt; and hath lyeing in her howse thes persons folowyng, viz., Gerryt Peterson, Cornelius Cornilison, Symon Storyson, John Arienson, Cornelius Johnson, John Peterson, John Vyggyson, Dyrryk Dyngmanson, Edward Williamson, Cornelius Joysten, James Johnson, Peter

Nycholas, Martyn Johnson, Dyrryke Cornylison, Arthure Johnson, Gerbrant Johnson, Isbrant Adrienson, John de Moye, and William Bruer, all borne vnder King Phylyp, and are sayllers; the seyd Anne Eden and her folkes repare to the Englyshe churche, and the resydewe to the Dutche churche.
Dutche persons, xxiij.

A denizen. Henry Nefkin, shomaker, borne vnder Themperour, a denizen, tenaunt to one William Lawson, with Margaret his wyff, a Dutchemans doughter, borne in England; with two seruauntes, thone called Gystoryt Martyn, borne vnder Themperour, and Elizabeth Martin, a Dutchemans doughter, borne in Englande; and they goe to the Englyshe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Andrewe Rennoldes, a shomaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Cullayn, a denizen, tenaunt to one James Smythe, Dutcheman, with Jone his wyff, Cornelius his sonne, and Mattys Rypper, borne in Gelderlande; he hath lyeing in his howse these persons vndernamed, viz., John Nycholas, John Rayse, John Braynson, Henry Nycholas, Nycholas Peterson, Harman Burgus, James Albertes, and Henry Severson, all borne vnder King Phylyp, and are sayllers; the seyd Andrewe and his folkes do go to the Englishe churche, and the resydewe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, xij.

Prestred.

A howse pestred with xij persons.

A denizen. Harman Blakbeard, tayler, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, and Phikyn his wyffe, with Henry, Peter, Laurence, and Anne, their children, and John Johnson; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Dutche persons, vij.

A denizen. Anthony Dyrryke, denyzen, a shomaker, borne vnder Themperour, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius; with Annys his wyffe, Thomas his sonne, and Edwarde Rayse, borne vnder King Phylyp; and they goe to the Englyshe chnrche.
Dutche persons, iiij.

Wydowe Movne, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, with one childe named Roulande; and Bertylmewe Grene and Laurence Shereverye, borne vnder the seyde Duke of Cleve, and seruauntes to the seyde wydowe, and are shomakers; they goe to the Englyshe churche. Dutch persons, iiij.

Wydowe Makline, Englyshewoman, hath lyeing in her house, newlie comen, these persons folowyng who are all saylers, and borne vnder King Phylyp, viz., John Johnson, Mynarde Stephenson, Froderike Cornilison, Dyrryke Cornilison, Storys Severson, John Close, Frauncis Arnesaye, Clase Webbredson, and John Jachobson, and they goe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, viij.

Pestered.

A howse pestred.

A denyzen. Rychard Arnold, cutler, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denyzen, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins, with John his sonne, and Haunce Vanderhowlande, his seruaunt, borne vnder King Phylyp, and they goe to the Englishe churche.
Dutche persons, iij.

A denyzen. Peter Barton, goldsmythe, borne vnder King Phylyp, a denyzen, with Isabell his wyff, John and Gertright, his children; with one seruaunt borne vnder King Phylyp; he ys tenaunt to William Thomas, and they goe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, v.

A denyzen. Barnarde Williamson, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denyzen, with Ede his wyffe, and Mary Joyeson, his mayde; he ys tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

John Notman and Jone, his wyffe, two Dutchemens children, bothe borne in Inglande, with one Mary Tvins, his seruaunt; he hathe in his howse these persons vndernamed being sayllers, borne vnder King Phelyp, viz., Peter Dyrrykson, Henry Johnson, John Cornilison, Clase Covner, Clase Symondeson, Walter Cornilison, John Clawson, and Albert Jacobson; the seyde John Notman and his folkes do goe to the Englishe churche, and the resydewe to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, xj.

Pestred.

A howse pestred with xj persons.

A denyzen. George Johnson, waterman, borne vnder King Phylyp, a denyzen, and tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, Dutcheman; and do go to the Englishe churche.
Dutche persons, j.

A denizen. John Johnson, cutler, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, with Katerin hys wyffe, Lucas, Kyrcham, and Mary, his children, and Cornelius Williamson, his seruaunt, and do go to the Englishe churche.
Dutche persons, vj.

A denizen. George Williamson, cutler, borne vnder King Phylyp, a denizen, with Dorothie, John and Marye, his children, borne in Englande, and ys tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius; they go to the Englishe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

Robert Bowre, an Englysheman, hath ij seruauntes in his howse named Henry Nycholas and Henry [*sic*], thone borne vnder the Emperour, and thother vnder King Phylyp, and are gonnemakers; they do goe to the Dutche churche.
Duche persons, ij.

Elizabeth Mumforthe, Englishewoman, hath a childe by a Dutcheman named Ales, borne in England, and ys tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Dutche person, j.

A denizen. Arnald Rever, joyner, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Barnard Williamson, and goeth to the Dutche churche. Dutche persons, j.

Alys Wall, wydowe, borne in Denmarke, with her childe named Powell, borne in Englande, and James Johnson and John Howdasco, borne vnder King Philip, are stockmakers; she is tenaunt to one Walker, of the Wardrope; the seyde Ales and her childe do go to the Englishe churche, and thother to the Dutche churche. Danes, ij; Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. James Crose, turner, borne in Denmarke, a denizen, with Kateryn his doughter, borne in Englande, and Julius Kesar, his seruaunt, borne vnder King Phylip, and ys tenaunt to William Hopkins, an Englyshman; the seyd James and his doughter do goe to the Englishe churche, and his seruaunt to the Dutche churche. Danes, ij; Dutche person, j.

A denizen. John Cottell, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, with Rawlin, hys wyff, Xp'ofer Hayes and Martin Shrevery, his seruauntes; he ys tenaunt to William Hodgkins, Englishman, and do go to the Frenche churche.
Frenche persons, iiij.

Harman Lorryman, hatmaker, borne vnder King Phylyp, seruaunt to Edwarde Webberton, Englishman, and goeth to the Englishe churche.
Dutche persons, j.

A denizen. Fraunces Clarke, hatmaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, denizen, with Elizabeth his wyffe, a Dutchemans doughter, borne in Englande, and John, Redegon, Saray, and Ellin, his children; he is tenaunt to John Butler, Englisheman, and do go to the Englishe churche. Dutche persons, vj.

A denizen. Dennys Shrevery, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, with Agnes his wyffe, borne vnder King Phylyp, and one childe named John, borne in Englande; and two seruantes named Florence Hobby and Nycholas Ragmaye, thone borne in Fraunce and thother vnder King Phylyp; and they go to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to John Butler, Engleshman.
Frenche persons, iij; Dutche persons, ij.

A denyzen. Gyles Brothers, taylor, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, a denyzen, with Tobye, Rebecca, Sydra, Mysa, Abednigo, and Susan, his children, borne in Englande, and Harman Johnson, his seruaunt, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; the seid Gyles and his children do goe to the Englishe churche, and the seyde Harman to the Duche churche; and is tenaunt to Thomisyn Doffeld, Englishewoman. Dutche persons, viij.

A denizen. Dyrryke Wenan, hatmaker, borne vnder King Phylip, a denizen, with Edee his wyffe, a Dutchemans doughter, borne in Englande; John, Judith, and Hester, his children; and ys tenaunt to John Butler, Englysheman, and do resorte to the Duche churche. Duche persons, v.

A denyzen. Powell Lutterbine, dennysen, a hatmaker, and borne in Gelderlande, tenaunt to John Butler, Englysheman, with Harman his childe, borne in Englande, and William Frandall, borne in Gelderlande; and they go to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. John Dinge, blacksmythe, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, a denizen, with one childe called John, borne in England; and two seruauntes named Mychaell Collins and Nycholas Hogers, thone borne vnder King Philip, and thother vnder the Bysshop of Luke; and is tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Dutche persons, iiij.

A denyzen. William Johnson, hatmaker, a denizen, borne vnder the Bysshop of Collayne, with Annys his wyffe, and Richarde, John, and James, his children, borne in England, with John Gybson, and Margarett Garrett, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke; and do resort all to the Englishe churche, and ys tenaunt to one Payne, Englisheman. Dutche persons, vij.

A denizen. Peter Lambert, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denyzen, and tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins; with Maryon and John, his children, and one Martyn Vantedder, borne in Andwerpe; the seyde Peter and his children do goe to the Frenche churche, and thother to the Duche churche. Frenche persons, iij; Duche persons, j.

Wydowe Lawrens, Englishewoman, tenaunt to one Osborne, an Englishe man, hathe three children by a Dutcheman, viz., Vinsent, Hubberde, and Anne, and do go to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

Wydowe Dawdree, a Scottyshewoman, and hathe one Skottysheman in her how[s]e named Robert Marshall, a tayler; they go to the Englishe churche. Scottes, ij.

Peter Johnson, tayler, and Judyth his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip, with Henry and John, his children; he is seruaunt to one Mrs Willabye, Spanyard; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche, ij.

Elizabeth Wyllobye, wedowe, borne in Spaine, and doth goe to the Englishe churche. Spaniardes, j.

Rychard Delamar, bandmaker, and Elen his wyffe, borne in Fraunce, and Peter his sonne, borne in Englande; they goe to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to Daniell Hall, Englisheman. Frenche persons, iij.

Thomas Wood, pewterer, an Englisheman, hathe to wyffe a Duche woman, borne vnder King Phylyp, and she goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

George Lynse, hatmaker, and a Skotte, seruaunt to Thomas Glavin, an Englisheman; he dothe resorte to the Englishe churche. Skottes, j.

A denizen. John Nemes, hatmaker, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen; he goethe to the Englyshe churche; and ys tenaunt to Laurence Dylxe, an Englishman. Dutche persons, j.

A denizen. Mychaell Cunell, hatmaker, a denizen, with Jone his wyffe, and Martyn his sonne, borne in Fraunce; they do resorte to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to Thomas Russell, Englisheman. Frenche persons, iij.

Jone Feles, Skottyshewoman, wyffe to John Feles, Englysheman, she hathe one chylde called Elizabeth, borne in Scotlande; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Skottes, ij.

Isabell West, Skottyshewoman, wyffe to Thomas West, Englesheman, and one Peter Welter, borne in Gelderlande, seruaunt to the seid Thomas West; and they resorte to the Englishe churche. Skottes, j; Dutche persons, j.

A denizen. Arnolde Clarkes, hatmaker, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, a denizen, with Elizabeth his wyfe, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; he ys tenaunt to one Wyt, an Englesheman; and hathe lieng in his house: John Sennowe, Frenchman, and Mary his wyffe, borne in Andwerpe; Peter Maklayne and Sybill his wyffe, and Hughe Gamance, theyr seruaunt, all borne in Fraunce; the seyde Arnolde and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe churche, and the thothers to the Frenche churche. Dutche persons, iij; Frenche persons, iiij.

Lues Sever, a Burgonyon, with Jacumen his wyffe; Jane, Perren, and Margarett, his children, borne in Ingland; he hathe in his house Harman Hanyon, a Burgonyon, with Phylyp his wyffe, Rouland, Josypp, and Annys, his children; they go to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to John Dehorse, Frencheman. Duche persons,* x.

A denizen. Nycholas Furnay, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, with Pernell his wyffe, and one seruaunt called John Lucas, a Frencheman; they go to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to Robert Xp'ofer, Englieshman. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Martyn Arnold, hatmaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, a denyzen, tenant to Rychard Ramsey, Englisheman, with Johan his wyffe, and Peter and Mary, his children, borne in England; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. John Delonge, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, and tenaunt to Richard Ramsey, Englisheman, with Meryone his wyffe; Martyn, Abraham, and Isacke, his children, borne in Englande, and one Stephen Busshell, a Frencheman, his seruaunt; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

Roulande Foster, hatmaker, a Skottysheman, seruaunt to Richard Startup, Englishman; he gothe to the Englishe churche. Scottes, j.

William Connawey, hatmaker, with Martin his wyff, Frenchemens children, borne in England, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, ij.

John Newner, hatmaker, a Duchemans sonne, borne in England, with a seruaunt called James Philip, borne vnder King Philip; and the seyde John gothe to the Englishe churche, and thothor to the Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.

Elizabeth Clase, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, and do go to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Anne Grene, a Duchemans doughter, borne in England, and she goethe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Margaret Thomas, a Frenchemans doughter, borne in England; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

Mawdlyn Movll, a Frenchemans doughter, borne in England; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

Cornelius Deane, a Frenchemans sonne, borne in England, and goeth to the Englishe chnrche. Frenche persons, j.

James Buse, goldsmythe, borne in Dorte, and lieth at one Garlicke Vacleves howse, a Duchman, and dothe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

James Levance, borne at Andwarpe, prysoner in the Masters howse of St Katherins. Duche persons, j.

Roger Baker, Englisheman, hath lyeng in his house Dyrryk Henrykes, Henry Johnson, Sagar Garrytson, and Clawse Cornelius, all borne vnder King Philip, and are sayllers; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. James Pulland, tayler, a Frencheman, and denizen; with John Russell and John Duke, thone borne vnder King Philip and thother in Fraunce; the seyde James do goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to William Thomas, Englisheman. Frenche persons, ij; Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Henry Went, bruer, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to Robert Heninge, Englisheman, with Katherin his wyffe, John and Cowne, his children, borne in England; Tylman Lves and Phittes Stone, his men seruauntes, thone borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, and thother vnder the Duke of Cleve; and also his mayde seruaunt called Mychaell Darwaine, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; he hathe also lyeng in his howse two sayllers, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke; they all do resorte to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ix.

* *Burgonyans* struck out.

Arnald Franke, hatmaker, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, tenaunt to Arnall Newner, Ducheman, with Bartylmewe and John, his children; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

Vyncent Cameor, Italyon, a sylke dyer, tenaunt to Wydowe Goulde, an Englishewoman; he goeth to the Italion churche. Italions, j.

Mychaell Connawey, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, with Thomisin his wyffe, tenaunt to Anthonye Duffild, Englysheman, and they goe to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Mychaell Belhatche, hatmaker, a Frencheman, and gothe to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. Ector Harte, bandmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, tenaunt to Laurence Dilxe, Englisheman, with Maggotaine his wyffe; Richard Dodmer and Robert Dodmer, his seruauntes, borne in Fraunce; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Tussan Levassure, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, tenaunt to Anthonye Duffylde, Englysheman; with Sara and Judyth, his children, Tussan Lowsyswes and Anthonye Grewell, Frenchemen, his seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

A denizen. Bartylmewe Peter, hatmaker, borne vnder Themperour, a denizen, tenaunt to Arnald Clarke, Ducheman; with Katterin his wyffe, Tobias his sonne, borne in England, John Johnson and Gyles Fret, his seruauntes, borne in Braband; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, v.

A denizen. John Frogg, shomaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to one Whyt, an Englisheman, and dothe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Henry Frogge, shomaker, and Anne his wyffe, Duche mens children, borne in Englande; tenaunt to Bryan Rychardson, Englisheman, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

Leonarde Hawarde, hatmaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, tenaunt to Henry Bettes, Englisheman, with Mathye his childe, borne in Englande, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

Henrye Clarke, hatmaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, tenaunt to the seyde Bettes, and gothe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Henry Newner, joyner, borne vnder the Busshop of Colayn, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins, and gothe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Gyles Decaser, turner, borne vnder King Philip, tenaunt to Henry Staples, Englisheman; he gothe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, j.

Harman Harryson, a Duchemans sonne borne in Englande, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins; he goethe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Mary Wylkinson, borne in Spayne, wyffe to Edward Wylkinson, Englishman; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Spaniardes, j.

Wydowe Hobberde, borne in Gelderlande, tenaunt to one Gybson, an Englysheman; she hath three children by a Ducheman, called Philip, Elline, and Marye, all borne in England, and do resorte to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

John Nykes, bruer, borne in Gelderland, tenaunt to the Master of Saynt Katterins; with one Marye his childe, borne in England; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

John Tyvell, tayler, borne in Fraunce, tenaunt to one Browne, an Englisheman, with one Gyles his childe, borne in Englande; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche [*sic*] persons, j.

A denizen. Robert Baheare, hatmaker, borne in Normandie, a denizen, tenaunt to John Butler, Englisheman; with Isacke, Jacobe, and Susan, his children, borne in Englande, and one Martin Clarke, his seruaunt, borne in Normandy; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

A denizen. Henry Gower, tayler, borne vnder the Bisshop of Luke, a denyzen, tenaunt to Anne Duffylde, Englishewoman, with Agnes his wyffe; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Martyn Frollicke, hatmaker, borne vnder the King of Powle, a denizen, with Mary his wyffe, a Duchemans doughter, borne in Englande; Annys and Fraunces, his children, borne in England; and Peter his seruaunt, borne vnder King Philip; tenaunt to James Johnson, Ducheman; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Of the King of Powles nacion, iij; Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. James Knoppe, hatmaker, borne vnder King Philip, a denizen, tenaunt to Frauncis Clarke, Ducheman, with a childe named Tyce, borne in England; and also his seruaunt called John Branden, borne in Gelderlande; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denyzen. James Johnson, tayler, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, Ducheman, with Syssylly his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. John Dehorse, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, denizen, tenaunt to Frauncis Clarke, Ducheman, with John and Judithe, his children, borne in Englande; William Fegury and William Tenarte his seruauntes, borne in Fraunce; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

A denizen. Peter Vaccleue, bandemaker, borne in Fraunce, and denizen, tenaunt to John Dehorse Frenchman, with Mawdlin his wyffe, Margaret his childe, borne in England, and John his seruaunt, borne in Burgundye; and hathe lyeng in his howse Mychaell Mallyarde and Nychowll Bomytt, Frenchemen; and they all goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v; Duche, j.

Nycholas Lambert, hatmaker, a Frenche mans sonne, borne in Englande, with Thomasyn his wyffe, borne in Fraunce; with William Vavysure, his seruaunt, a Frencheman; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Henry Wyckars, goldesmythe, borne vnder the Emperour, a denizen, tenaunt to Cowne Redallarde, Ducheman, with Katerin his wyffe, borne at Maklin; William his sonne, borne in England, and Anne his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; with Katerin his doughter; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, v.

A denizen. Lucas Williamson, cowper, borne vnder King Philip, denizen, tenaunt to Robert Heninge, Englisheman, with Mary his wyffe, and Mary his childe, borne in Englande; Elizabeth his seruaunt, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; and he hathe lieng in his house ij strangers, thone borne vnder King Philip, and thother vnder the King of Powle; they all goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij; of the King of Powles nacion, ij.

A denizen. James Wylson, tayler, borne in Scotland, a denyzen, and Jane his wyffe, tenaunt to the said Robert Heninge, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Skottes, ij.

Katherin Drorye, doughter to a Ducheman, and borne in Englande, tenaunt to one Walker, of the Wardrop; with Froderyke Symondes and Reman Johnson, lieng in her howse, being two sayllers, borne vnder King Philip; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

Grysseld Atkinson, Skottishewoman, with one Lorrell Collett, a Frencheman, lyeng in her howse; she is tenaunt to Henry Drorye, an Englisheman, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Skottes, j; Frenche, j.

Elizabeth Maklyn, Skottishewoman, seruaunt to Thomas Franklin, Englisheman, and goethe to the Englishe churche. Skottes, j.

A denyzen. Nycolas Neyll, merchaunt, borne in Denmarke, tenaunt to William Buttermore, Englishman, a denizen, with John, Nycholas, and Anne, his children, borne in England; they goe to the Englishe churche. Danes, iiij.

A denizen. Harman Myllner, shomaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, Englisheman, with Katherin his childe, borne in England, and Edward Genan, his seruaunt, borne under the Duke of Cleeve; they goe to the Englishe churche. Dutche persons, iij.

A denizen. Elixander Harmans, bruer, borne vnder the Busshop of Cullayne, denizen, tenaunt to the seid Thomas Cornelius, with Anne his wyffe, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, Susan, Mary, and Barberye, his children, borne in England, with a boy in his howse called Powll Vanderbraner, borne vnder King Philip; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, v.

Nycholas Stone, cowper, a Duchemans sonne, borne in England, and dothe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Katherin Albert, wydowe, borne vnder Themperor, tenaunt to the Master of S[t] Katherins, with Alys her childe, borne in England, and dothe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Laurens Williams, tayller, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, and tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, Ducheman, with Katherin and Barberye, his children, borne in Englande; Arnolde Johnson and Roger Tombushe, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persones, v.

A denizen. Gerson Harryson, blackesmythe, a Duchemans sonne, borne in Englande, a denizen, tenaunt to William Cornelius, Englishman, withe John Ammekinvnke, Barnarde Peterson, John Eke, and Anthonye Eke, seruauntes to the seyde Harryson, one borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, another vnder the Countie Horne [*sic*], and the residewe vnder King Philip; the seyde Harryson dothe goe to the Englishe churche, and the others to the Duche churche. Duche persons. v.

A denyzen. Mattys Rowf, shomaker, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornilius, Englisheman, with Katherin his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; John his childe, borne in Englande; and James Bushe, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderlande; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

Peter Roulandes wyffe, borne in England, and doughter to a Ducheman; he hathe ij seruauntes called Richard Bay and Peter Cremer, both born vnder the Duke of Cleve; the seyde Roulandes dothe goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Englishe * churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Cowne Redallarde, bruer, borne under the Busshop of Cullayne, denizen, tenaunt to the Master of S[t] Katherins, with Jane his wyffe, a Duchemans doughter, borne in Englande; he hathe in his howse James Cowper, Cornelius Remiland, Peter Remyland, George Danylson, and George Jacobson, all shyppers, and borne vnder King Philip; the seyde Cowne and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe churche, and the resydewe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, vij.

A denizen. Roger Chefe, shomaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Collayne, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, Englysheman, with Anne his wyffe, borne vnder King Philyp; Robert, Rychard, Katterin and Gartright, his children, borne in Englande; and Bowin Henry and Henry Flogan, thone borne vnder King Philip, and thother vnder the Busshop of Collayne, seruauntes to the seyde Roger; they do goe to the Englyshe churche. Duche persons, viij.

A denizen. Henry Vandefeld, dennyzen, a tayler, borne in Gelderlande, tenaunt to the Master of S[t] Katherins, with Godfrey Henryke, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderland; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Gosson Harryson, tayler, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Wylliam Lovyll, Englysheman, with Margery his wyffe, there borne; James his childe, borne in England, and Richard Howson, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderlande; they all goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

* *Duche* struck out.

A denizen. Peter Johnson, shomaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to William Lovell, Englishman, with one childe named Anne, borne in Englande, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

William Harward, Englisheman, hath in his howse Shardin Tramlyt, a Frenchewoman, and Rasshell Shatmanerae, her doughter, and they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Agnes Barnes, doughter to a Ducheman and borne in Englande; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Cornelius Pyckarde, a Duchemans sonne borne in Englande, with Adrian his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; and goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. John Emans, shomaker, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins, with Barbery his wyffe, borne vnder Kinge Philip, Henry his sonne, borne in Englande, and Gosson Williamson, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderlande; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Cornilius Martin, shomaker, a denizen, and Elizabeth his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip, with John Martin, Mawdlin Martyn and Anne Martin, his children, Edward Johnson and Rouland Baker, borne vnder King Philip, and is tenaunt to William Eden, Englishman. Duche persons, vij.

A denizen. Garlicke Vancleve, tayler, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, denizen, with Xp'ofer, Abraham, Anthonye, Gartright, Katerin, and Sara, his children, borne all in Englande; and hathe a seruaunt called Dyrryke Osbeake, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; he ys tenaunt to William Lawson, Englishman; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, viij.

A denizen. Huberd Sevoean, notarye, a denizen, and Anne his wyffe, borne vnder Themperour, with John de Loco, borne there also, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

Wydowe Cownede, an Englishewoman, hathe by a Ducheman twoe children, Peter and Arnold, borne in Inglande, and Kateryn Joyest, a mayde seruaunt, borne vnder Themperour; she hathe lyeing in her howse Cornilius Cornilyson, Reinold Venison, William Johnson, Gawlye Johnson, Thomas Cornilison, and Dyrryk Albertson, borne all vnder King Philip, and are sayllers; the seyde wedowe with her children and mayde do goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Duche churche; she ys tenaunt to Arnolde Lotheberye, a Duchemans sonne borne in England. Duche persons, ix.

A denizen. Rowland Anderson, saylmaker, a denizen, and Geskin his wyffe, bothe borne at Emedone; with ij seruauntes called Walter Tyssoun and Symond Johnson, thone borne at Emedone, and thother vnder King Philip; they resort to the Duche churche; he ys tenaunt to William Lawson, Engleshman. Duche persons, iiij.

The nomber of Strungers in this Libertie ys ... ... CCCCxxv.

viz.:

Duche	CCCxxviij.		
Frenche	lxix.	Whereof of the Duche Churche	lxxxxiij.
Danes	viij.	Of the Englishe	CCxlxiiij [*sic*].
Of Powle lande	v.	Of the Italion	j.
Spanyardes	ij.	Of the Frenche	lxxiiij.
Italions	j.	Of no churche	iiij.
Scottes	xij.		

Of all which Strangers are denizens ... ... lviij.

St Martyns le Graunde.

A denizen. Tyese Tysman, denyzen, and his wyffe, and Kateryn his mayde; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Mathyas Sylens, denizen, a buttonmaker, and his wyffe, and Melchyor his seruaunt; do go to the Italion churche. Italions, j.

A denizen. Gyles Wale, shomaker, a denizen, and his wyffe, and hathe in his howse James van Metesen and Hance Wouters, and do goe to the Italyon churche. Italions, iiij.

A denizen. Harman Mangen, shomaker, a denizen, and doeth goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Water Moysen, denyzen, his wyffe, and John Dyrrykson, his seruaunt; and doe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. George Heyes, shomaker, a denizen, and his wyffe, do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Hubbert Johnson, denizen, and his wyffe, do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Peter Sluter, shomaker, a denizen, and goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Adrian Butler, silke wever, John Kenell and John Secures, mynysters, and are lodged in the seid Adrians howse, and do goe to the Frenche churche. Frenchemen, iij.

A denizen. Eryte Rutling, goldesmythe, denizen, and his wyffe; they do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Mychell Fuller, shomaker, a denizen, his wyffe, John Johnson and Mychell Fuller, his seruauntes; the[y] goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Nycholas Vandewffel, hosyer, a denizen, and his wyffe, with Dennys Bakley, Adrian Slocke, and Antony Dufresse; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, v.

A denizen. Androwe Quiet, a denizen, with his wyffe, do goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

A denizen. Henry Tyon, sylkman, a denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Garrett Floren, poyntmaker, a denizen, his wyffe, and George Harys his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. James Lyste, gouldesmythe, a denizen, his wyffe, Peter Bankes and Mychell Fauster, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Dericke Harmanson, pursemaker, a denizen, and Abert Derikson, his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Godfrey Vanlo, shomaker, a denizen; he goethe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Bartlemewe Bone, Ducheman, a goldsmyth, and his wyffe, a denizen, and Harman van Campin his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Garrett Falke, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and John van Gente, his seruaunt, and Mathew Falke, lyeng in the seyde Garrettes howse; the seyde Garret and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche churche, and the others to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Danyell Vanheyden, Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Sacheryas his seruaunt, and Cornelys Vandynell, buttenmaker, lieng in the seyd Daniells howse; the seyde Daniell and his folkes do goe to the Englishe churche, and thother to the Italion churche. Duche persons, iij; Italions, j.

A denizen. Thomas Forsyvill, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and John Vandesleue his seruaunt; and they goe to the Frenche churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Andreas Gosman, tayler, a denizen, and a Ducheman, with his wyffe, and Sythe his mayde; the seyde Andreas and his wyffe goe to the Italion churche, and thother to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Alexander Williamson, shomaker, a denizen, and a Ducheman, with his wyffe, John Peterson and William Peterson, his seruauntes; the seyde Alexander and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Dutche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. William Gesen, a Ducheman, and a tayler, and denizen, with Nycholas Williamson his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Garrett Vandenburshe, goldsmythe, denizen, and a Ducheman, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. William Peterson, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his seruaunt Joyes Salle; the seyde William goeth to suche churche as his conscience dothe serue hym, and thother goeth to no churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Derryke Vancleve, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Garret Dunkill and Rickert his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. John Selynes, Ducheman, a denizen, with his wyffe, Roulande Federicke and Dericke Famen his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persones, iiij.

A denizen. Anthony Campyon, Ducheman, a denizen, with Federycke Croyes, his seruaunt; they goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Lodeuyke Tyves, virginall maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, Pavyll Fandevell his seruaunt, and Jacob Albright, who do lie in his howse; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Jesper Federycke, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Adrian Abran his seruaunt, and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Nycholas Smythe, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Angell Tonobyn, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Richard Boyes and John Haryson, his seruauntes; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Egbarte Noterson, pursemaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Henry Meykes, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, Cornelys van Aken and Antonye, his seruantes; the seyde Henry and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe churche, and his seruauntes to the Italion churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Hance Goblett, butten maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Geres van Losell and Adrian Hagaunce, his seruauntes; they goe to no churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. James Blankeastene, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Duche churche. Duche persons, j.

Gregorye Prinsell, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and his wyffe; they goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

Vinsent Kinge, Ducheman, a cutler, with his wyffe, and Frauncis King, his boye; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. John Bonam, Ducheman, a shomaker, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Adrian Vandermer, rasar, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goethe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Peter Derickeson, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Henryk his boy; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Peter Peterson, Ducheman, a shomaker, and denizen; he goethe to the Duch churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Symonde Harve, button maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Hendrye van Campyon, buttonmaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, John Hotteman and John Hawbecke, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Bavltiser Crusell, goldesmythe, a German, and denizen, with Andreus Vandelesse, Ducheman, his seruaunt; the[y] goe to the Englishe churche.
Germans, j; Duche persons, j.

A denizen. John Myller, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Robert Vankekyn his boye; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Leonarde Adrianson, poynter, a Ducheman, and denizen, and goethe to the Englishe churche; he hath lyeng in his howse, Malyarde Deterys and William Mullins, gravers of mowles for printers; and they goe to no churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Winkin Pustarde, pursemaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Frauncis Derickson, pursemaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. Nycholas Fowlde, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; William Pelles and George van Salesbrought, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche.
Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Harman Goffe, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche.
Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Baltyser Hemyes, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j,

Lawrens Nycolas, Nycolas Higgen, Peter Senten, and Ote Hendrickson, seruauntes with a joyner; they goe to no churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Mary Albright, wydowe, a Duchewoman, and denizen; she goethe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Olde Father Elias, Ducheman, a denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche.
Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Olyver Peto, jerkinmaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with George Squyer and Gissarde, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. John Martyn, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Lenarde Johnson and John van Commes, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Garrett Skottes wydowe, buttonmaker, a Duchewoman, and denizen, with Frauncis Voydewe and William Fortyer, her seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche churche.
Duche persons, iij.

Whistell Redcant, tayler, a Ducheman, and a seruaunt; he dothe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Henryck Vanhowe, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, Clayes Clayson, a boy, and Mary van Hoven, a mayde, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

A denizen. James Acorte, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Garrett Slicke, a boye; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. Gyles Bare, sylkeweuer, a Ducheman, and denizen; he hath lyeng in his howse Peter Venvyse and his wyffe; they goe to the Frenche churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. John de la Clewesse, semster, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Amysse Delaclewesse and Kateryn van Howesse, his maydes, of the Englishe churche.
Duche persons, iij.

Wydowe Lambert, Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe churche.
Duche persons, j.

Wydowe Tannakyne, a Duchewoman; she goeth to the Duche churche.
Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Father Chremer, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

James Tvere, Ducheman; he goeth to the Duche churche. Duche persons, j.

William Derickson, shomaker, a Ducheman; he goeth to the Englishe churche.
Duche persons, j.

Jane Swaneson, a Duchewoman, with John, Annys and Peter, her children; they goe to the Frenche churche. Duche persons, iiij.

John Aryans and Dries Cremer, Duchemen, and seruauntes; they go to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

Barnarde Johnson, seruaunt, a Ducheman; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Edwarde Edwardes, Ducheman and a tayler; he goeth to the Duche churche. Duche persons, j.

John Williamson, shomaker, a Ducheman, with John Johnson, Whistell Harmanson, and Garrett Yowghason, his seruauntes, and Duchemen; they all goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

Fresse Peterson and Nede Peterson, shomakers, Duchemen; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

Bastean Lossert, merchaunt, a Ducheman; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

A denizen. John Rutling, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.

Harman Cowpleman, Ducheman, a seruaunt, and goeth to no churche. Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Gillim Tyon, silkeweuer, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Wydowe Willimson, Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Jane Whitley, a Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Wydowe Cowbridge, a Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

John Bowrye, pursemaker, a Frencheman, with his wyffe, and William Johnson, a Ducheman, their seruaunt; he hathe lieng in his howse one Robert Fownetayne, Frencheman, a scolemaster; they goe to the Englishe * churche. Frenche persons, iij; Duche persons, j.

Garet Clarge, pursemaker, a Frencheman, and hathe lyeng in his howse iiij^or^ mynysters being Frenchemen, and they all goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, v.

Samson Leaner, goldesmythe, a Frencheman, with Thomas Fee, a Ducheman, his seruaunt; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j; Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Charles Dewrande, a Frencheman, and denizen, with Jacobe Shosore his seruaunt; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Nowell Banet, mynyster, and a Frencheman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. Lawrence Arondell, clokemaker, a Frencheman, and denizen, with John Simpoill and Denis Simpoill, his seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

An olde man called Alexander Pater, Frencheman; he goeth to the French churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. Robert Owmfray, Frencheman, a denizen, with John Mychell and John Campanyon, his seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

Rycharde Shawrande, button maker, a Frencheman, with his wyffe, and he hathe an olde woman lyeng in his howse, and they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Boneventer Lene, goldesmythe, a Frencheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. John Sarfe, goldesmythe, a Frencheman, and denizen, with Nycholas Glassall and Gye Ortowe, his seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

* *Frenche* struck out.

A denizen. Robert Shallo, Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

A denizen. Nycolas Deporte, lether dyer, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Adrian Prince his seruaunt; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Gillim Norye, silkeweuer, a Frencheman, and denizen, with John Veylnant his seruaunt; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

A denizen. James Detney, Frencheman, denizen, and his wyffe, do goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Peter Bankes and Vrsyn, mynysters of the Frenche Churche. Frenche persons, ij.

Arculis Fransoye, Frencheman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. Peter Fowcald, silkeweuer, a Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; Gillim Debut and Kateryn Lagers, his seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Peter Depues, Frencheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

Olyver Rowlande and Basteyne, mynysters of the Frenche Churche. Frenche persons, ij.

A denizen. Nycholas Bowmarche, button maker, a Frencheman, and denizen, with Blanche Dprue [*sic*], seruaunt, and John Bowmarche, a boye; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. John Cowles, a molde maker for buttons, a Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.

A denizen. Rychard Beokett, tayler, a Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, James Beokett his childe, and Henricke Seney, Ducheman, his seruaunt; the seyde Beoket and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruaunt to the Duche churche. Frenche persons, iij; Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Gyeles Seris, bokebinder, a Frencheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. Loyes Senyor, bokebinder, a Frencheman, and denizen, with Benet Richart, a Frencheman, his seruaunt; the seyde Loyes do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruaunt to no churche. Frenche persons, ij.

A denizen. Nycholas Debown, bookebinder, a Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe and William Cowston his seruaunt; the seyde Nycolas and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruaunt to no churche. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Gaberell Heymond, Frencheman, a denizen, with his wyffe, Peter Dowfoye and Clement della Fovnte, his seruauntes; the seyde Gaberell and his wyffe do go to the Frenche churche, and his seruauntes to no churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Gyffin Russell, bokebinder, a Frencheman, and denizen, with John Chennett, his seruaunt, and a boye; the seyde Gyffyn and his boy do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruaunt to no churche. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Peter Benet, silkeweuer, a Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and one Duche boye; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij; Duche, j.

A denizen. John Libias, hosier, a Frencheman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

John Derowan, hosier, a Frencheman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.

John Daides, broker, a Frencheman; he goeth to no churche. Frenche persons, j.

A denizen. Hebbart Manschewe, tayler, a Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Margarett and Judethe, his children; they goe to no churche. Frenche persons, iiij.

A denizen. Gillian Pullen, Frencheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

The nomber of Strungers in this Libertie ys ... ... CClxix.
viz.:

Duche	Clxxxj.	Where of the Duche Churche ...	xxiiij.
Italions	vj.	Of the Englishe	Cxxxj.
Frenche	lxxxj.	Of the Frenche	lxxxvj.
Germans	j.	Of the Italion	ix.
		Of no churche	xxiij.

Of which Straungers are denizens ... ... lxxxvj.

The Hole Nomber of Straungers, aswell denizens as no denizens, dwellinge and remayninge within the exempte Jurisdictions and Liberties adyoyninge to the said Cittie, to gether with the Citty of Westminster, ar ... ... ijM[l] vC iiij[xx] xviij.

Wherof:—

Duch parsons	jM[l]ixCxxxvij.	Wherof: Of the Englishe Church ...	viijCxxxv.
French parsons	vClij.	Of the Dutche Church ...	vCx.
Scottes parsons	xlj.	Of the French Church ...	viijCj.
Spanyardes	xxiiij.	Of the Italian Church ...	xxix.
Italians	xxviij.	Of no church	iiijCxxiij.
Danes	ix.		
Polonyans	v.		
Garman	j.		
Barbarian	j.		

Of which nomber of Straungers there are denizens ... ... iiijCxv.

The Hole Nomber of Straungers aswell within the Cittie of London, as within the Exempte Liberties and places aforesaid nere adyoyninge to the same, ys ... ... vjM[l] vijC iiij.

Wherof:—

Dutch parsons	vM[l]CCxxv.	Wherof Of the English Church ...	M[l]viijCxv.
Frenche parsons	M[l]Cxix.	Of the Dutche Churche ...	M[l]ixCx.
Venetians and Italians ...	iiij[xx] iij.	Of the Frenche Church ...	M[l]viijCx.
Spanyardes	iiij[xx] xv.	Of the Italian Church ...	Clxj.
Garmans	xxij.	Of no churche	M[l]viij.
Polonyans	x.		
Portingalles	xxij.		
Danes	x.		
Florentynes	xix.		
Janoways	viij.		
Neapolitans	ij.		
Barbarian	j.		
Scottes	iiij[xx] viij.		

Of which nomber of Straungers there ar denizens ... ... viijC iiij[xx].

The nomber of houses pesteryed within the said Citty and Liberties is xxxvij.

The nomber aforesaid is besides the Spaniardes in Bridwell, and all others that ar in anny prison.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, Vol. 47, No. 28.

Letter, 30 July, 1568, from Sir Roger Martyn, Lord Mayor, to Sir William Cecil.

Right Honorable, maye it please the same to vnderstande that accordinge to your Honoures letteres to me lately directed, whearby your Honour signified that the Quenes Maiesties pleasure was to haue a true Certificate howe many Straungers haue arryved in this Cytie and the Suburbes therof, sithe the tyme of the laste Inquisicion in that behalfe, whiche was the xx^th^ daye of Marche last past, togyther with there names and qualyties, for the true serche and tryall whearof I haue endevoured my selfe, with the best aide of all my bretherne, the Aldermen, with all diligens to thuttermost I can; And do sende vnto your Honour hearwith one Scedule of the same, to thentent her Highnes, by your Honour, may be advertysed therof; And thus I commytte your Honour into the tuycion of Tholly Ghost, who sende you longe healthe with encrease of moche honour. From London, the xxx^th^ of Julye, 1568.

Your Honoures at commaundement,
[*Signed*:] Roger Martyn, Maiour.

No. 28 I.

The nomber of all the Straungers aswell Duche and Frenche as anny other nacion whatsoeuer which came into the Cyttie of London and the Liberties therof to dwell and inhabite either for religeone or for any other cause whatsoeuer, since the xx^th^ day of March last past.

Langborne Warde.

Duchmen		xxix.
Wherof for religeone ...	xxij.	...
Spanyardes		j.

Bridgewithout Warde.

Duchmen		xx iiij j.
Wherof for religeon ...	xxxij.	...

Dowgate Warde.

Duchmen		xvij.
Wherof for religeon ...	xvj.	...

Faringdon Without.

Duchemen		xxiiij.
Wherof for religeon ...	iij.	...
Frenchmen		iij.
All iij for religeon.		

Portesoken Ward.

Duchmen		vj.
Wherof for religeon ...	iiij.	...
Frenchmen		ij.
Both for religeon.		

Castelbaynard Warde.

Duchemen		vj.
Wherof for religeon ...	v.	...

Crepulgate Warde.

Duchmen	j.

Lymestreate Ward.

Duchemen	x.
All for religeon.	
Frenchemen	j.

Faringdon [Within].

Duchemen		iiij.
For religeon one.		
Frenchemen		vij.
For religeon	iij.	...

Busshopsgate Warde.

Duchmen		xxvj.
For religeon	xvj.	...
Frenchemen		ix.
For religeon all.		

Walbrooke Warde.

Duchmen	xj.
All for religeon.	

Billingsgate Warde.

Duchemen		xxxvj.
For religeon	xiij.	...

COLMANSTREATE WARDE.

Duchmen		xlviij.
For religeon	xxix.	...
Frenchmen		iiij.
All for religeon.		
Italions		ij.

ALGATE WARDE.

Duchmen		xvj.
For religeon	ix.	...
Frenchman		x.
Florentyne		j.

ALDERSGATE WARDE.

Duchemen		ix.
All for religeon.		

CORNEHILL WARDE.

Duchmen		vj.
For religeon	v.	...
Frenchemen		ij.
Both for religeon.		

BREADSTREATE WARDE.

Frenchman		one.
For religeon.		

CHEAPE WARDE.

Duchemen		viij.
For religeon	vj.	...
Spanyardes		iiij.

BRIDGEWITHIN WARDE.

Duchemen		xiiij.
For religeon	viij.	...

CORDWAYNERSTREATE WARD.

Duchemen		iij.
All for religeon.		

QUINHITH WARDE.

Duchmen		xij.

TOWER WARDE.

Duchmen		xxxvj.
For religeon	xxiiij.	...
Italions		ij.

CANDELWICKSTREAT WARDE.

Duchmen		xij.
For religeon	viij.	...

BROADSTREATE.

Duchmen		vj.
For religeon	j.	...

BASSIESHAWE WARDE ... no Straungers.

VYNTRYE WARDE ... no Straungers.

The nomber of all the Duch is	CCCC xij.	iiijC lxj.
The nomber of all the Frenche ys	xxxix.	
The nomber of all the Spannyard is	v.	
The nomber of all the Itallions ys	iiij.	
The nomber of all the Florentynes ys	j.	

Of which nomber their ys comme into the Realme for religeon ... CC lix.

[*Endorsed :*] To the Right Honorable Sr William Cecill, Knight, Principall Secretary vnto the Quenes Maiestie, and one of her Highnes most honorable Privie Counsell.

[*Also endorsed, by Cecil :*] 30 July 1568. Lord Maior of London. Certificat of ye Strangers in London.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, VOL. 236.

"**Persons** for lone of money." This is a volume of orders for the Loan in various Counties, commencing with the Queen's letter to the Council, 21 November, 30 Eliz., 1590, stating the necessity for the loan.

(Folios 4-14.)

LONDON.

James White, a Scott	C li.
Sr Horatio Palavicino, K.	CC li.
Wastelin Weblin	C li.

Hans Woultiers	C li.
Jacobe Hugobert	C li.
Nicholas de Hozzi	CC li.
Jacobe Vasselyne	l li.
Gwido Mal-aparte	l li.
Dirick Lipsen	l li.
Henry Voet	l li.
William Vowet [*sic*]	l li.
Walter Artson	l li.
Hans van Solte	l li.
Alexander de Cony	l li.
Giles Huerblocke	l li.
Frauncis Biscope	l li.
Baldwyn Deram	l li.
Arnold Rutten	l li.
Abraham Campion	l li.
Roger van Paine	l li.
Nicholas Henrycke	l li.
Bartholomew Coyny	l li.
Peter de Trion	l li.
Thomas * Buchiers	l li.
Peter Saymyne	l li.
Jacobe Colles	l li.
Michaell Leman	l li.
Adrian de Porter	l li.
Balthazar Zanche	l li.
Peter van Lore	xxx li.
Henry Voltes	xxx li.
Peter de Prill	xx li.
Mathias Bowdell	xx li.
John Gabriell	xx li.
Jasper Lambert	xx li.
Lodowick Tice	xx li.
Erasmus de la Fowntaine	xx li.
Levan van der Stylte	xx li.
Paule Tovaste	xx li.
John Segar	xx li.
John Vause	xx li.
Martyn Federigo	xx li.
Bartholomewe Mathewson	xx li.

(Folios 52-55).

SURR'.

Peter Marrowe, of Shaldon, stranger	xx li.

(Folios 62-64.)

MIDD'.

Mathias Rutten, alias Tise, of Eastesmithfeild	xxx li.
Arden Wafferer, of St Clementes	xx li.
Hans Vanhulste, of Eastesmithfeild	xx li.
Balthazen [*sic*] Sanches, of the same [Tottingham]	xx li.

* *John* struck out.

Ralf Waller, of Southmimes, esquiour	xx li.
John Delonge, of the same [Eastesmithfeild]	xx li.
Tomazine Coyse, of the same [Hackney]	xx li.
Garrett Dewsse, of Eastesmithefeild	xx li.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{146}{320}$.

Certificate, 17 June, 33 Eliz. (1591), by the Commissioners [for levying the second payment of the first Subsidy granted 31 Eliz., 1589, that the following persons within . . . . . Ward were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward. Title and first part of this Certificate lost].

	. . . . .	
	. . . . . ., Peter Dollyn, John Cross, ..., James Abone, James Trevor (?), Crismas . . . . . ., [and] Abraham Holbred	ij s. viij d.
	[Jo]hn Nicholls, Anne Lodwykmeas	viij d.
	[Ja]cob Martyn, Richard Bucher	viij d.
	Paule Busser	iiij d.
	Giles Wilbon, John Barker	viij d.
2	Rachel Grody	iiij d.
1	Leonard Keysmaker	iiij d.
3	Marye Mosse, Clawday Barsaba, widowe	viij d.
	Manner Lorde, wydowe	iiij d.
	Gawen Cove, Ag[n]es Morian	viij d.
	Peter Prymey, George C[o ?]rse	viij d.
	Jacklyn Gryndar, wydowe	iiij d.
	Julye Courtnell	iiij d.
	John Junye,* Agnes his wief	viij d.
	Bartholmew Rayner and Katheryn his wief	viij d.
	Gyles Pepperman and Barbell his wief	viij d.
	Johan Hurste, wydow, Widow Barna, and . . . aba Walla ... viij d. xij d.	ded and gon all
	Jerome Russe	iiij d.
	Peter Belwin	iiij d.
	William Mellan and Adrian his wief	viij d.
	John Vansabay (?) and Elizabeth his wief	viij d.
	Symon Hynde	iiij d.
	John Motty † and Marye his wief	viij d.
	Margaret, wydowe	iiij d.
	. . . . Caistkyns, Sarob Saffey	viij d.
	John Dorry, Mary his wyef, John his sonne	xij d.
	Valentyne Blyne, Cisley his wyef	viij d.
	Peter de Mawbery ... ... xx s.	ij s.
	Mary (?) his wyef	iiij d.
	Martyn Boorde, Agnes his wief	viij d.
	John Battell and Johan his wief	viij d.
	Lewis Calkyn and Katheryn his wyef	viij d.
	Martyn Bussher and Barbara his wief	viij d.
	Lewes Hellen and Katheryn his wief	viij d.
	James Fachary and Peryn his wyef	viij d.
	Anne Raser, wydowe	iiij d.
	Margarett Pryerer, wydowe	iiij d.
	John Berry	iiij d.

* Or *Innye.*

† Or *Morty ?*

Rose Dilcayne, and Elizabeth her servant	viij d.
Nicholas Vanbeck and Margarett his wief	viij d.
Aron Kettle (?) and Shenkyn his wyef	viij d.
Danyell Peter	iiij d.
Jacklyn Bowters	iiij d.
Mathew Bennes and Martyn his wief	viij d.
Balthasar Mandakyns	iiij d.
John Clarke and Marye his wife	viij d.

THE LIFE, DIARY, AND CORRESPONDENCE OF SIR WILLIAM DUGDALE, p. 510.

(Ed. by William Hamper, 1827.)

"Index to the Manuscript Collections of Sir William Dugdale."

Appendix II., § 2.

"In the possession of Dugdale Stratford Dugdale, Esq., at Merevale, Warwickshire."

"**Certificates** returned in Aprill and May 1593, of all the Strangers Forreiners abiding in London, where they were borne, and last lived before theyre coming over, what children every of them had, as also what servants and apprentices, Strangers and English, of what Church every of them was, and English people every of them did sett on work." Some interesting particulars may be gleaned from these Certificates, relative to several of the principal Painters, Engravers, &c. at that time residing in the Metropolis. A few of the entries are here subjoined.

(Bred Street Warde.)

Mychaell Drowshot, a chamber Keeper; no wyfe; born in Brussell in Brabant, but dyd remayne sumtyme in Andwarpe, sometyme in Fryzeland, and sometyme in Zeland, and from thence came hyther. A graver in Copper, which he learned in Brussell. In a duplicate return he is stated to have been 3 years in the realm, to be no free denizen, to belong to the Dutch Church, and have no servant.

(Ward uncertain.)

Jhon Drussoit, and Mary his wife, howsholders; borne in Brissle; Painter; 2 sonnes and 2 daughters; no servants; 24 Years in England; no denizen; of the Dutch Church.

Innocent Coemes, howseholder; his wyfe an English Woman; Italyane of Vennise; the Queenes Ma. Musyssian; 2 sonns and 2 daughters; 50 Yeares in England; no denizen; of the English Church, 2 Englishe Maydes.

James Debraie,* and Alse; borne in ———; Picter Maker, in England 21 yeres; free-denizen; French Churche; no servants.

Margaret Van Torne, a wydowe and a howsholder; Duchewoman, borne at Satredge; a carver in stone; one sonne aged 23, borne in Antwerpe; 8 yeares in England; Duche Churche; no servants.

Marks Garratt, housekeper; borne in Bruges in Flanders: Maudlyn his wife borne in Andwarpe in Brabonde; a Payntor; one daughter; [the rest of the return mutilated].

Cornelyas Mole; borne in Andwarpe in Brabonde; a Payntor; no child; [This entry is imperfect. Mole appears to have lived with Garratt.]

---

* [Note by Hamper.—] "As Greece had moreover their Painters, so in England we have also these; William and Francis Segar, brethren, Thomas and John Bettes, Lockie, Lyne, Peake, Peter Cole, Arnolde, Marcus Garrard, Jacques de Bruy, Cornelius, Peter Golchi, Hieronimo (de Bye) and Peter Vandevelde." Meres' *Wit's Commonwealth*, 1598, quoted in Walpole's Anecdotes of Painting, Vol. I., p. 159.

(Warde of Bridge Without. St Olave's Parishe.)

John Grocer, and Susan his wyfe, housholders; both borne in Fraunce in Roan; Playeing-Card Maker; abode within the realme 4 years; no denizon, Frenche Churche; one Maid servant.

(Within the Duke's Place.)

Gilles de Boy, and Phillis his wiffe, howsholders; borne at Bruggis in Flaunders, come from thence; Painter; one sonne; no servant; 26 yeares in England; no denizen; of the Duche Churche.

(St Martyn's le grand.)

Gregory Princell; Dutchman; 2 children; free denizen; Ingraver; no servant; abode in the realme 42 yeres; English Churche.

(Warde of Aldersgate Without.)

Peter Coale, no howseholder; in prisone; borne at Antwarpe; Pickter Maker; no child or servant; lived in England 16 yeares; no denizen; Frenche Churche.

(Walbrooke Warde.)

Cornelius Bussein [Bousseine, in a duplicate return,] Dutch; his weif englishe borne; Stone cutter; no children; 1 man and 1 maid Servant; abode 26 yeares; free denizen; Dutch Churche; Keeps at work 2 English People.

(St Thomas Apostell's.)

Garratt Johnson and Mary his wyffe, howsholders; a Hollander, borne at Amsterdam; a Tombe Maker; 5 sonnes, aged 22, 11, 10, 6, 4, and 1 daughter aged 14, all borne in England; 26 years resident; a denizen; English Churche; 4 Jurnimen, 2 Prentizes, and 1 Englishman at work; no servant.

(Allgate Warde.)

Agustyn Bassano, howse keeper; Italyne; the Quen's Ma. Musissyone; 32 yeares in England; no denizen; Englishe Churche; keepeth tow Englishe Maydes.

(Anne Blackfriers.)

Giles de White; his wife Lewis; Dutchman, borne at Bridges in Flanders; Marbeller; 7 children; 7 years resident; no denizen; Dutch Churche; no Servant.

Gilles Bullenger, and Elizabeth his wiffe; Frenchman, borne in Paris, she an Englishwoman; Printer of Storyes; 6 Children; 12 yeares resident; no denizen; Frenche Churche; 2 Prentices and 2 maid Servants.

Roer Thomas, sojorner; Frenchman, borne in Betezea in Valois; Stone cutter; 3 yeares; no denizen; Frenche Churche.

Will'm Vausell; Frenchman, borne in Sherebourke in Basse Normandy; Flypyn his wife, borne at Roan; Painter; no child or servant; 40 yeares; no denizen; Frenche Churche.

The Books containing these Certificates are probably the same which are mentioned in a Letter from Sir Simon Archer,* 10 June 1651:—'Looking for wast paper for you, I found *these of London;* you may see if they be nothing worth, (I have a great bundell of them), I will then send you the rest'. The Puckering Household Books were no doubt supplied by the same friendly hand; Sir Symon being Sir Thos. Puckering's Executor, and at that time residing in the deceased Baronet's Mansion, the Priory at Warwick. The connexion of John Dugdale, Sir William's father, with the Poulet Family, will account for some of the other Books; and those which relate to the Dugdales and Shustoke sufficiently identify themselves."

* Hamper prints this letter on p. 258. It was dated "Pryory at Warr., 10 June, 1651," and addressed to Dugdale. The quotation by Hamper is part of a postscript.

CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

Page xxiii, line 11-13, *for* 141/91, 92, 93 *read* 144/91, 92, 93.
,, 31, ,, 7, *for* Pers . . . *read* Pesse.
,, 188, ,, 6 from foot, *for* Will . . . *read* Will[yams].
,, 190, ,, 7, *for* . . . We . . . goodes, *read* Henry Went, [in] goodes.
,, 221, ,, 10 from foot, *for* (1549) *read* (1548).
,, 233, ,, 17, *for* Al . . . t *read* Als[n]ęt.
,, 233, ,, 18, *for* M[ar ?]tyn *read* M[ar]tyn.
,, 481, col. 1, *under* Aldgate Ward, *add* 324, 432 ; *dele* 432 *under* Aldgate.
,, 481, ,, 2, *add* Burgaynye Place, 67.
,, 482, ,, 2, *under* Holborn Cross *add* 424.
,, 484, ,, 1, *the references under* S. Catherine's Westminster *should be placed under* S. Catherine's near the Tower.
,, 485, ,, 2, *under* S. Sepulchre's, Holborn Cross quarter, *add* 96.
,, 486, ,, 1, *under* Smithfield *add* 424.

VOL. II.

Page 428, line 13, *for* Rog . . . *read* Rogi[e]r.

VOL. III.

Page 20, line 21, insert commas after Richard and Peter.
,, 61, ,, 2 from foot, *for* scalemaker *read* sealemaker.
,, 84, ,, 3, *for* scalemaker *read* sealemaker.
,, 118, ,, 17, *for* 118 *read* 114.
,, 118, ,, 7 from foot, *for* St. [*sic*] *read* St. [John's].
,, 225, ,, 29, *dele* common *after* silke.
,, 242, ,, 15, *for* Furrey . . .- (?) *read* . . . Furrey (?).
,, 262, ,, 9, 10 from foot, *for* Westmonasterium *read* Westmonasterii.
,, 268, ,, 14, *after* Warde of Breadstreete *add* [*sic;* error for Broadstreet ?; see pp. 272, 273, &c.]
,, 269, ,, 27 *for* off *read* of.
,, 271, ,, 24 *for* Worle *read* World.
,, 276, ,, 1-4 from foot, *dele* bracket.
,, 277, ,, 20, for Mull . . . *read* Mull . . . ds.
,, 277, ,, 3 from foot, *for* Marsnecke *read* Marsuecke.
,, 292, ,, 3, *for* xx li. *read* xx s.
,, 296, ,, 26, *for* Marsuicke *read* Marsuecke.
,, 303, footnote, *for* Dutchman *read* Lombard.
,, 375, line 6 from foot, *for* iiij xviij *read* iiij^{xx}xviij.
,, 376, ,, 18 from foot, *for* Millent *read* Millene ; and add [*sic*] after his.
,, 397, ,, 12 from foot, *after* Wesson *add* [*sic*].

INDEX OF PLACES IN AND NEAR LONDON.

A.

Abchurch. *See* S. Mary.
— Lane, 271.
Aldersgate, 171, 173. *See also* S. Botolph's.
— Street, 404.
— Ward, 23, 58, 95, 107, 116, 119, 181, 236, 280, 283, 329, 353, 441, 445.
Aldgate, 123, 169, 236, 405. *See also* S. Botolph's.
— Bars, 170 [172-73].
— Street, 150, 153, 175, 179, 180.
— Ward, 19, 46, 92, 119, 124, 125, 128-30, 182, 235, 247, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 282, 295, 359, 441, 445.
Aldworth House, S. Nicholas Acon's Parish, Langbourn Ward, 121.
Allen's Rents, Farringdon Ward Within, 205.
— — in Hollywell Street, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82.
Alley, the. *See* Bethlehem.
— by Woode's house, S. Dionis Parish, Langbourn Ward, 69.
Allhallows (*or* All Saints) Bishopsgate Ward, 242, 284, 349.
— Bridge Ward, 100, 238.
— Broad St Ward, 240.
— Cordwainer St Ward, 66, 97.
— in Honey Lane, Cheap Ward, 390.
— in Lombard Street, Langbourn Ward, 68, 121, 241, 290, 346.
— Barking, Tower Ward, 53, 251, 259, 299, 385.
— the Great, in Thames Street, Dowgate Ward, 7, 66, 117, 118, 136, 239, 259, 291, 335.
— the Less, Dowgate Ward, 9, 67, 117, 118, 137, 239.
— Staining, Aldgate Ward, 359.
— — Langbourn Ward, 70, 122, 348.
— — Tower Ward, 251, 386.
— in the Wall, Aldgate Ward, 20, 282, 295.
— — Broad St Ward, 52, 292, 352.
Almonry (Almery), the, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.
Angel, the, S. Ethelburga's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 64.
— Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 108, 120.
— — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 88.
— Court, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 274.
— Yard, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 266.
Aptser Lane, 153.
Artillery Lane, Bishopsgate Ward, 88.
— — Ossulston Hundred, 279.

B.

B . . . . Alley, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 275.
Bailleus Place, 281.
Bank Side, 152, 228.
Barbican, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.
Barking. *See* Allhallows.
Barmer Street, 169.
Barnes, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 106, 258, 269, 310, 315, 322, 324, 325, 327, 328.
Basinghall (*or* Bassishaw) Ward, 23, 94, 121, 184, 235, 240, 253, 260, 268, 441.
Battersea, Brixton Hundred, 73, 74.
— with Penge, 31, 106. *See also* Penge.
Battlebridge, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.
— Stairs, 255.
Bear (Beere) Alley, S. Sepulchre's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84.
Becontree Hundred, Essex, 262, 272.
Bedlam. *See* Bethlehem.
Bell Alley, 281.
— — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 66.
— — in Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30, 72, 105.
— Wharf, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.
Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30, 71, 74, 105, 112, 124, 229, 257, 301, 314, 323, 324, 326, 328.
— Churchyard, 30, 72, 105.
— Street, 105, 412.
— — S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 255.
— — Side, Brixton Hundred, 30, 72, 105. *See also* Street.
Bethlehem, without the Bars of Aldgate, 170, 173.
— (Bedlam, etc.), S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 64, 89, 351.
— the Alley beneath, 14.
Bethnal Green, Ossulston Hundred, 34.
Bevis Marks, Aldgate Ward, 282.
Billingsgate, 336.
— Ward, 6, 60, 98, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 132, 184, 235, 238, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 292, 354, 440.
Billiter Lane, 176, 180.
Birching (Borshing) Lane, 151, 269.
Bishopsgate, 170, 173. *See also* S. Botolph's.
— Street, 151, 153, 154.
— Ward, 10, 63, 85, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 133, 187, 235, 242, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 284, 349, 440.
Blackfriars, 177, 216, 259, 408. *See also* S. Anne's.
Blackhorse Alley, Farringdon Ward Without, 205.
Blackman Street, Newington Parish, Brixton Hundred, 30, 73, 106, 112, 124, 218, 257, 267, 269, 301, 315, 323.
— — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 78, 222.
Botolph Lane, 150, 152, 154, 176. *See also* S. George's.
— Wharf, S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 356.
Bottle Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 11.
Bow. *See* Stratford at Bow.
— Lane, 174, 179, 389.
— Parish, Cordwainer St Ward, 393.
Bread Street, 228.
— — Ward, 53, 130, 131, 186, 236, 268, 292, 392, 441, 444.
Bridewell, 179.
— Prison, 439.
Bridgehouse Lane, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.
— Rents, S. Margaret Pattens Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 358.
Bridge Ward Within, 9, 63, 99, 118, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 132, 187, 235, 237, 253, 260, 268, 272, 295, 296, 378, 441.

Bridge Ward Without. *See* Southwark, Borough of.
Brixton Hundred, 29, 71, 74, 104, 112, 124 [217]. [229-31], 257, 267, 269, 301, 310, 314, 322-24, 326, 328 [412].
Broad Street Ward, 51, 124-26, 128, 129, 187, 216, 235, 240, 253, 260, 272, 273, 291, 352, 441, 446.
Bromley, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 314.
Brown's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Portsoken Ward, 43.
Burgony, the, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 256.
Burrettes Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 77.
Burse, the, 229, 332, 333.
Bush Lane, 151, 264, 270.

C.

Camberwell, Brixton Hundred, 324.
— with Peckham and Dulwich, 327.
Candlewick Street, 360.
— — Ward, 29, 37, 45, 97, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 194, 235, 252, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 286, 329, 394, 441.
Canning Street, 270.
Canterbury, Liberty of the Archbishop of, Lambeth, 31, 73, 106, 257. *See also* Lambeth with the Members.
Castle Baynard Ward, 22, 44, 91, 119, 195, 288, 387, 440.
Catherine Wheel Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 89.
Chancery Lane division of Ossulston Hundred, 234.
Charterhouse Lane, Liberty of, 404.
Chartreuse (Chartreux) House, 171.
Cheap Ward, 53, 195, 236, 246, 390, 441.
Cheapside, 390, 404.
Chequer (Cheker), the, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 365.
Chiswick, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 235.
Christchurch Parish, 215.
— Liberties of, within Aldgate, 405. *See also* S. Catherine Creechurch.
— Castle Baynard Ward, 288.
— Farringdon Ward Within, 50, 127, 344.
Christopher Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 107, 120.
Churchyard, the, Ossulston Hundred, 278.
— Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 223, 256.
— New. *See* S. Botolph's.
Clapham, Brixton Hundred, 310, 315
Clerkenwell, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 111, 235, 423.
Clink, Liberty of the, Southwark, 5, 40, 78, 227, 254, 267, 403.
Close, the, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 218, 253, 266, 274.
Cloth Fair, the. *See* S. Bartholomew the Great.
Cock's Key, 176.
Coleman Street, 177, 382. *See also* S. Catherine Coleman.
— — Ward, 16, 40, 100, 124-26, 128, 131, 133, 195, 235, 251, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 286, 389, 441.
Compter, the, S. Mildred's Parish, Cheap Ward, 391, 392.
Cookes Rents, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 254.
Cooles Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.
Copper Mill, the. *See* Rotherhithe.
Copthall, in Whitechapel, 34, 81, 111, 123, 278.
Cordwainer Street Ward, 15, 66, 97, 128-31, 137, 197, 242, 393, 441.
Cornhill (Cornuwel), 151, 269. *See also* S. Michael's; S. Peter's.
— Ward, 22, 58, 91, 126, 128, 129, 131, 197, 235, 238, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 288, 335, 441.
Cossens Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 366.
Creechurch. *See* Christchurch; S. Catherine Creechurch.
Cripplegate, 171. *See also* S. Giles'.
— Ward, 55, 101, 116, 130, 197, 235, 242, 253, 260, 291, 316, 330, 440.
— — parishes in, not named, 130, 242.
Cripplegate Ward Within, 197.
— — Without, 198, 272, 273.
Crooked (Crocket) Lane, 151, 177, 270. *See also* S. Michael's.
Crown Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12.
— Gate, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 77.
— Yard, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 87.
Croydon, 186.
Crutched (Crossed) Friars, 179, 215. *See also* S. Olave's.
Custom House, documents dated at, 271. 272.

D.

Dampport's Rents, Angel Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 96, 108, 117, 120.
Dartford, 388.
Demirg (?) . . . s Rents, Farringdon Ward Within, 294.
Demountes Rents or House, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 267, 274.
Dise Key, S. Dunstan's Parish, Tower Ward, 384.
Distaff Lane, 174.
Ditch Side, the, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 65, 90.
Docks, Isle of, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 275. *See also* Dupe, Isle of.
Doves' Alley. *See* Four Doves' Alley.
Dowgate, 174, 178, 269.
— Ward, 7, 66, 117, 118, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 136, 198, 235, 239, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 291, 335, 440.
Drury Lane, Ossulston Hundred, 235, 280.
Duffield's Alley, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 321, 322.
Duke's Place, Aldgate Ward, 21, 48, 93, 119, 139, 150, 175, 178, 180, 201, 248, 261, 282 (note), 283 (note), 445.
Dulwich, Brixton Hundred, 323. *See also* Camberwell.
Dupe (*or* Duxe) Isle of, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 265. *See also* Docks, Isle of.
Dutch Church, the, 141 *seq.*, 184-86, 201-4, 210-13, 217, 219, 220, 228, 264, 269-71, 281, 331-439, 444, 445.
Duxe, Isle of. *See* Dupe.

E.

Eastcheap, 228. *See also* S. Andrew Hubbert.
Edmonton, 389.
Elgin's Gate, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.
Elye Rents, Ossulston Hundred, 127, 131.
Exchange. *See* Burse; Royal Exchange.

F.

Falcon Court, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 78.
Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 116, 127, 204, 253, 293, 325, 342, 440.
— — Without, 15, 61, 83, 125, 127, 205, 246, 262, 264, 288, 293, 338, 440.
Fenchurch. *See* S. Gabriel; S. Mary.
— Street, 150, 152, 153, 174, 178, 179.
Fenner's Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.
Fetter Lane, S. Andrew's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without. *See* Gunpowder Alley; Homes's Rent.
Finsbury, 306.
— Liberty, 111, 402.
— and Wenloxe Barn Liberty, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 138.
Five-foot Lane, Bermondsey, 72, 105.
Fleet, the, 171.
— Lane, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 84, 260.

Fleet Street, 171.
— Yard, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 84, 411.
Flowerdeluce Yard, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 76.
Fogges Alley, S. Andrew Hubbert's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 358.
Fore Street, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.
Foster Lane. *See* S. Leonard's.
Four Doves' Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 108, 120, 121.
French Church, the, 139, 194, 198, 202-6, 210-13, 217, 219, 220, 225, 330-439, 444, 445.
Fresh Wharf, 152, 176.
Friday Street. *See* S. Martin's.
Fulham, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 113.

G.

Garden Alley, Portsoken Ward, 43.
— Great, 281.
Garland Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 87.
Garlick Hill, 178, 179.
Garlickhithe. *See* S. James.
Glean (Gleene) Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 76, 223, 256, 265, 276.
Goddard's Rents, Holywell Street, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 124, 233, 279.
Godscall's Garden, Angel Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13.
Golden Court "Cobbard," 266.
Golding Lane, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 128.
Goldsmith's Rents, Bishopsgate Ward, 88.
Gorthe's Garden, Derrick, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 365.
Gracechurch. *See* S. Benet's.
— Street, 269, 349.
Grange Yard, Bermondsey, 72, 105.
Green Bank, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 256, 265.
Greenbury's Key, S. Dunstan's Parish, Tower Ward, 384.
Greyhound Alley, S. Anne's Parish, Blackfriars, 294 (note).
Griffin Alley, Thames Street, 270.
Grub Street, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.
— — Ossulston Hundred, 83.
Guildhall, 280.
Gun (Gonne) Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 88.
Gunpowder Alley, Fetter Lane, S. Andrew's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 62, 84.

H.

Hackney, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 185, 233, 443.
Half Moon Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 65, 87, 190, 191.
Ham, West, Becontre Hundred, Essex, 272.
Hampton. *See* Putney.
Hanbury's Rents, S. Alphage's Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 332.
Hanging Sword Alley, Farringdon Ward Without, 205.
Harderet's Rents (or House), Farringdon Ward Within, 204, 205, 294.
Harrow Alley, Portsoken Ward, 210.
Hart Street, Aldgate Ward, 20, 48. *See also* S. Olave's.
Hedley's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13.
Hell, the, 281.
Hide's Rents, S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 89.
— — in the Minories, 422, 423.
Hog Lane, East Smithfield, 33.
— — Whitechapel, 123.
Holborn, 234, 307.
— Cross. *See* S. Sepulchre's.
— High, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 112, 317, 320.
— *See also* S. Andrew's in Holborn; S. Giles in the Fields.
Holton's Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 266.
Holywell, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 124.
— House, 124, 233, 279.
— Street, 35, 82, 111, 114, 122, 131, 138, 233, 279, 296. *See also* Allen's Rents; Goddard's Rents.
Homes's Rent, Fetter Lane, S. Andrew's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 62.
Honey Lane. *See* Allhallows.
Horselydown (Horsedown), 169.
— S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 256, 265.
— Lane, 75, 265, 276.
Horse-shoe Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 66, 88.
Horsehead Alley, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 218.
Hospital, the. *See* S. Thomas Apostle.
— Rents, S. Alphage Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 332.
— — S. Olave's Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 333.
Houndsditch, 173.
— S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 15, 65, 89, 210.
Hoxton, Ossulston Hundred, 278, 318, 408.
Humfrey's Rent, Shoe Lane, Farringdon Ward Without, 206.

I.

Ironmonger Lane. *See* S. Martin's.
Islington, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 402.
Italian Church, the, 330, 331, 335, 340, 342, 346, 347, 349, 355-359, 361, 374, 376-80, 383, 387-92, 394-96, 402, 403, 405, 406, 408, 411, 413, 414, 416, 425, 430, 433-35, 439.

K.

Kensington, 274.
Kent Street, Newington Parish, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 106, 112, 124, 218, 315, 323.
— — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 254.
Kindersleyes Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 87.
King Street, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 321.
King's Bench Prison, prisoner in, 222.
— Head Alley, S. Martin's le Grand, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 96, 108, 120.
— Rents, Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30.

L.

Lamb Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 66, 88.
Lambeth, with the Members, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 74, 106, 112, 257, 323, 324, 327, 328. *See also* Canterbury, Liberty of the Archbishop of; Prince's Liberty; Queen's Liberty.
— Parish, 230.
— Dean, 257, 267, 269, 310, 315.
— Hill, 178.
— Marsh, 106, 310.
Lancaster, Duchy of, Ossulston Hundred, 317, 318. *See also* S. Clement's Danes.
— — Liberties of, without Temple Bar, 71, 128, 132, 414.
Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 118, 121, 124-26, 128-31, 207, 235, 241, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 290, 328, 344, 440.
Leigham, Brixton Hundred, 315.
Legg Alley, in Bermondsey Street, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.

Legg Alley, at Battle Bridge, 75.
Lime Street, 44, 90, 150, 152, 153, 175, 180.
— — Ward, 27, 36, 43, 90, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 208, 235, 250, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 289, 321, 323, 334, 440.
Limehouse (Lymost), 306.
Lion Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 351.
Lombard Street, 177, 270. *See also* Allhallows in Lombard Street.
London, number of strangers in, 139, 140, 149, 174-80, 217, 349, 396, 439, 441.
— — in the suburbs and exempt Liberties, 149, 166-73, 396, 439.
— pestered houses in, 300-439.
— Bridge, 269, 337.
— Stone, 153, 154, 179.
— Wall, 152, 154, 177. *See also* Allhallows in the Wall.
— — . . . ford Place in, Lime St Ward, 27.
Long Ditch, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.
— Lane, 171.
— — Aldersgate Ward, 280, 283.
— — Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 72, 105.
— — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 78, 222, 254, 275.
Lothbury, Coleman St Ward, 17.
Love Lane, 150, 152, 176.
Ludgate, 336. *See also* S. Martin's at Ludgate.
— Hill, Thomas Bignell's house on, 205.
— — Robert Bower's house on, 205.

M.

Maide Lane, near Eastcheap, ? 228.
Maiden Tavern, Allhallows the Great Parish, Dowgate Ward, 336.
Marigold Alley, Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30, 105.
Mark Lane, Tower Ward, 118, 151, 176.
— — — Precinct, 280.
Marlerez Rent, 281.
Maypole Alley, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 221.
Maze, the, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 225, 257, 265.
— Court, 257.
— Pond, 265.
Merchant Tailors' School, 178.
Merton, Brixton Hundred, 310, 315.
Mile End, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81, 111, 114, 138.
Mill Lane, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 255.
Mimms, South, 443.
Mincing Lane, 153, 176.
Minories, the, S. Botolph's Parish, Portsoken Ward, 25, 42, 102, 281, 422.
— — Trinity, 43, 261, 268.
— Street, Portsoken Ward, 211, 281.
Mint, the, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 222, 254, 275.
— — Old, 78.
Montagu, Lord, Liberty of, Southwark, 424.
Moor Field Alley, 174.
Moor Fields, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102, 116.
— Lane, Cripplegate Ward, 56.
Mortlake, Brixton Hundred, 328.
Mosses Alley, in Bread Street, ? 228.
Mugwell Street, Farringdon Ward Within, 343.

N.

Newgate, 172. *See also* S. Sepulchre's.
Newington, Brixton Hundred, 73, 217, 257, 267, 301, 323, 327, 328.
Newington Green, 216.
— Parish, 217, 324.
Netmaker's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 15, 89.
Nightingale Lane, 281.
Norfolk, rents of the Duke of, S. Catherine Creechurch Parish, Aldgate Ward, 360, 405.
Northumberland Alley, 150, 174.
Norton Folgate, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 114, 138, 416.

O.

Old Bailey. *See* S. Sepulchre's.
Old Fish Street. *See* S. Nicholas Cole Abbey.
Old Jewry, 154. *See also* S. Lawrence; S. Olave's.
Old Street, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 131, 138.
Ossulston Hundred, 31, 79, 110-13, [115], 122, 123, 127, 128, 131, 138, 231, 274, 276, 296, 311, 325, [402 *seq.*].
— — Chancery Lane Division, 234.
— — Tower Division, 231.
Oxford Place, Lime St Ward, 43, 91.

P.

Pan Alley, 281.
Paris Garden Liberty, Southwark, 5, 40, 79, 229, 254.
Paul's Cross, persons going to service at, 393. *See also* S. Paul's.
— Gate. *See* S. Augustine's.
Peckham, Brixton Hundred. *See* Camberwell.
Penge, Brixton Hundred, 258. *See also* Battersea.
Pepper Alley, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 219, 266.
Petticoat Lane, Spitalfields, 153, 170, 171, 173, 233. *See also* Spitalfields.
Petty France, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 14, 64, 90.
Phife's Tenements, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 254.
Philpot Lane, 150, 152.
Pickleherring Key, 168, 275 (?)
Popinjay Alley, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84.
Poplar, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81.
Portsoken Ward, 25, 42, 102, 209, 249, 253, 287, 330, 377, 440.
Poultry, the, 153, 413.
Powell's Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.
Prince's Liberty *or* Lordship, Lambeth, Brixton Hundred, 106, 112, 310, 315. *See also* Lambeth with the Members.
— Street, Ossulston Hundred, 235, 280.
Pudding Lane, 150, 152, 176, 264, 356. *See also* S. George's; S. Margaret's.
Puddle Wharf, 177.
Purveis Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 366.
Putney, Brixton Hundred, 258, 301.
— with Hampton, 324, 325.

Q.

Queenhithe Parish, 382.
— Ward, 26, 44, 104, 122, 213, 250, 289, 382, 441.
Queen Street, Ossulston Hundred, 235, 274.
Queen's Chapel, 398.
— Liberty, Lambeth, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73. *See also* Lambeth with the Members.

R.

Ratcliffe, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81, 111, 114, 124, 138, 234, 259, 277, 307.
Read's Rents, S. Dionis Backchurch Parish, Langbourn Ward, 69.

Red Lion Alley, Portsoken Ward, 43.
Renshall's (*or* Renshaw's) Tenement, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 255, 274.
Richmond, 155 (?)
Rochester House, Clink Liberty, Southwark, 228.
Roehampton, Brixton Hundred, 258, 269.
Rood Lane, 152.
Rose Alley, Clink Liberty, Southwark, 228.
Rosemary Lane, Ossulston Hundred, 278.
Rotherhithe (Reddryth, etc.), Brixton Hundred, 29, 72, 74, 104, 112, 301, 311, 316, 323, 324, 327, 328.
— the Copper Mill in, 72.
Royal Exchange, backside of, 154 (note). *See also* Burse; S. Bartholomew's the Little.

S.

S. Agnes, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 108. *See also* S. Anne and S. Agnes.
S. Alban's, in Wood Street, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 242, 291, 316, 332.
S. Alphage, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 242, 291, 316, 332.
S. Andrew's in the Wardrobe, Castle Baynard Ward, 22, 44, 91, 119, 388.
— in Holborn, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84, 246, 259, 261, 262, 264, 341.
— Hubbert, in Eastcheap, Billingsgate Ward, 6, 61, 98, 292, 300, 357.
— Undershaft, 299.
— — Aldgate Ward, 20, 47, 93, 247, 282, 360.
— — Lime St Ward, 27, 36, 43, 90, 250, 289, 334.
S. Anne and S. Agnes, Aldersgate Ward, 58, 96, 354. *See also* S. Agnes; S. Anne's.
S. Anne's, Aldersgate Ward, 236. *See also* S. Agnes; S. Anne and Agnes.
— in Blackfriars, Farringdon Ward Within, 50, 116, 294 (note), 445.
S. Antholin's (Tantlin's), Cordwainer St Ward, 15, 66, 150, 393.
S. Augustine's (Austins) at Paul's Gate, Bread St Ward, 393.
— Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 343.
S. Bartholomew the Great, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 246, 341.
— — the Cloth Fair in, 16.
— the Less, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84, 246, 262, 342.
— the Little, by the Exchange, Broad St Ward, 51, 151, 154, 240, 299, 352, 353.
— Churchyard in the suburbs of London, 169, 172.
S. Benet's, Castle Baynard Ward, 44, 91, 389.
— Fink, Broad St Ward, 52, 292, 352.
— Gracechurch, Bridge Ward Within, 10, 63, 99, 237, 378.
— — Langbourn Ward, 115, 121, 130, 241, 290, 346.
— Sherehog, Cheap Ward, 53, 391.
— — Cordwainer St Ward, 130, 137, 394.
S. Botolph's without Aldersgate, Aldersgate Ward, 25, 60, 97, 108, 117, 121, 236.
— Billingsgate Ward, 6, 61, 98, 132, 238, 292, 355.
— Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 64, 86, 129, 134, 243, 273, 284, 351.
— — New Churchyard, 14.
— without Bishopsgate, Norton Folgate Liberty, 416.
— without Aldgate, Portsoken Ward, 25, 42, 102, 236, 253, 259, 287, 377.
S. Bride's, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 83, 259, 338, 411.
S. Catherine's, 126.
— Ossulston Hundred, 32, 79, 110, 113, 122, 123, 131, 138, 166-68, 172, 173, 188, 217, 231, 276, 281, 296, 300, 307, 311, 318, 425.
S. Catherine's Precinct, 311.
— Coleman, Aldgate Ward, 19, 47, 92, 119, 247, 282, 359.
— Creechurch (Christchurch), Aldgate Ward, 19, 46, 92, 119, 202, 247, 261, 282, 360.
— Dock, 259.
— Lane, 281.
S. Christopher's, Broad St Ward, 51, 291, 299, 352, 353.
— Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91, 238, 335.
S. Clement's, Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97, 286.
— Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 121, 346.
— Danes, Westminster, without Temple Bar in the Duchy of Lancaster, 71, 300, 317, 319, 322, 325, 401, 442. *See also* Lancaster, Duchy of.
— Lane, 269.
S. Dionis, Lime St Ward, 334.
— Backchurch, Langbourn Ward, 69, 121, 241, 290, 346.
S. Dunstan's, Tower Ward, 53, 251, 383.
— in the West, Farringdon Ward Without, 246, 262, 293, 339.
— Hill, 176.
S. Edmund's, Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 121, 271, 346.
S. Ethelburga's, Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 64, 86, 129, 134, 243, 273, 284, 350.
S. Faith's, Castle Baynard Ward, 288, 389.
— Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 127, 343.
S. Foster's, rents of, 353.
— Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 127, 342.
S. Gabriel Fenchurch, Langbourn Ward, 70, 115, 122, 271, 300. *See also* S. Mary Fenchurch.
S. George's, in Botolph Lane, Billingsgate Ward, 186, 268, 300.
— and S. Margaret's, in Pudding Lane, Billingsgate Ward, 7, 61, 98, 132, 238, 356.
— Southwark, *or* Bridge Ward Without, 5, 40, 78, 168, 172, 173, 221, 254, 259, 267, 275, 304, 327, 374.
— — Church of, in the High Street, 78.
— Lane, 179, 180, 264.
S. Giles' without Cripplegate, Cripplegate Ward, 291, 316, 330.
— in the Fields, Ossulston Hundred, 259, 274, 320, 407.
— — Holborn end of, 83, 112.
S. Gregory's, Castle Baynard Ward, 387.
S. Helen's, 151, 153, 154, 177, 179, 180.
— Bishopsgate Ward, 10, 63, 85, 133, 243, 273, 284, 349.
S. James's, Aldgate Ward, 282, 292.
— in Clerkenwell, 423.
— at Garlickhithe, Vintry Ward, 26, 46, 85, 376.
S. John's, Queen Elizabeth's house in, 423.
— in Walbrook, Cordwainer St Ward, 242, 394.
— — Dowgate Ward, 9, 68, 117, [118], 137, 239, 291.
— Vintry Ward, 252, 289.
— Walbrook Ward, 381.
— Zacharies, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 59, 97, 108, 116, 120, 236, 3[illegible]3.
— — Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.
— Street, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 111 317, 319.
— — Liberty of, 404.
S. Lawrence, Cheap Ward, 391.
— in the Old Jewry, Cripplegate Ward, 316.
— Pountney, Candlewick St Ward, 29, 286.
— — Dowgate Ward, 9, 67, 117, 118, 137, 239, 291.
— — Lane, 270.
Saintledger (Sentleger) house, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.
S. Leonard's, in Foster Lane, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 58, 95, 107, 116, 119, 353.
— Bridge Ward, 99, 237.
— Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97.
— Shoreditch, 261. *See also* Shoreditch.

S. Magnus, Bridge Ward Within, 9, 63, 99, 118, 237, 379-401.
S. Margaret's, Billingsgate Ward. *See* S. George and S. Margaret's.
— Broad St Ward, 52.
— — Coleman St Ward, 17, 41, 101, 251, 286.
— Southwark, 304.
— Westminster, 70, 106, 115, 259, 262, 321, 322, 399.
— Moyses, Bread St Ward, 53, 130, 237, 292, 392.
— Pattens, Billingsgate Ward, 239, 358.
— — Tower Ward, 385.
S. Martin's, 178-180, 404.
— Aldersgate Ward, 23, 58, 95, 107.
— Bridge Ward Within, 100, 238.
— in Friday Street, Bread St Ward, 392.
— Broad St Ward, 352.
— in Ironmonger Lane, Cheap Ward, 53, 391.
— at Ludgate, Farringdon Ward Within, 50, 116, 344.
— Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84.
— Vintry Ward, 45, 84, 376.
— in the Fields, Westminster, 70, 107, 115, 262, 317, 322, 397-99.
— — "le Mewes" in, 262.
— le Grand, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 59, 95, 107, 116, 120, 434, 445.
— — the new Rents in, 117.
— — Liberty or Precinct of, 23, 263, 283.
— Orgar, 299.
— — Bridge Ward Within, 10, 379.
— — Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97, 252, 286, 395.
— Outwich, Bishopsgate Ward, 10, 85, 133, 349.
— Lane, 151, 270.
S. Mary Abchurch, Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97, 252, 286, 394.
— — Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 95, 122, 381.
— Axe, Lime St Ward, 43, 91, 177, 300, 334.
— Botolph, *or* Bothaw, Dowgate Ward, 9, 117, 118, 137.
— Bow, Cheap Ward, 246.
— Fenchurch, Langbourn Ward, 347. *See also* S. Gabriel Fenchurch.
— at Hill, Billingsgate Ward, 6, 60, 98, 132, 150, 152, 186, 238, 292, 354.
— Magdalen's, Bread St Ward, 393.
— — in Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 105, 229, 301, 412.
— — (Maudlen's), Castle Baynard Ward, 22, 44, 91, 119, 195, 389.
— — in Queenhithe Ward, 382.
— Overies, Southwark, 168, 172, 302, 424.
— Strand, 262.
— Staining, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 58, 96, 354.
— Somerset's, Queenhithe Ward, 26, 44, 250, 300, 382.
— Woolchurch, Cheap Ward, 391.
— — Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91.
— — Langbourn Ward, 121, 344.
— — Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 380.
— — *See also* Woolchurch.
— Woolnoth, Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 118, 121, 130, 241.
— — Walbrook Ward, 95, 237.
S. Matthew's, Farringdon Ward Within, 49.
S. Michael's Bassishaw, Bassishaw Ward, 23, 94, 121, 240.
— Bridge Ward Within, 10, 63, 99, 237.
— [in Crooked Lane], Candlewick St Ward, 29, 37, 45, 97, 286, 396.
— in Cornhill, Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91, 197, 238, 288, 335.
— in Wood Street, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 130, 316.
— — rents of, in S. Alphage's Parish, 333.
— Queenhithe Ward, 26, 44, 250.
S. Michael's Paternoster, Dowgate Ward, 9, 118, 137.
— — Vintry Ward, 26, 46, 85, 252, 289, 376.
— Lane, 269.
S. Mildred s, Broad St Ward, 51, 241, 292.
— Cheap Ward, 391.
— Queenhithe Ward, 44.
— — Trinity and, Precinct of, 250, 289.
S. Nicholas, Candlewick St Ward, 395.
— Acon, Candlewick St Ward, 286.
— — Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 118, 121, 241, 271, 290, 345.
— Cole Abbey, in Old Fish Street, Bread St Ward, 393.
— — Queenhithe Ward, 44, 122, 250.
— Olave, Queenhithe Ward. *See* S. Olave's.
— Lane, 151, 153, 154, 271.
S. Olave's, 259.
— in Hart Street, Aldgate Ward, 20, 48, 93, 119, 248, 261, 282 (note), 283.
— at Crutched Friars, Aldgate Ward, 360.
— in the Old Jewry, Coleman St Ward, 17, 41, 101, 251, 286, 299.
— in Silver Street, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 242, 291, 316, 333.
— Farringdon Ward Within, 49.
— Queenhithe Ward, 44, 250.
— Southwark, *or* Bridge Ward Without, 1, 37, 74, 166, 172, 222, 255, 259, 264, 275, 302, 327, 328, 362, 445.
— — the Landside, 255, 264, 265, 275.
— — the Waterside, 75, 255, 264, 275.
— — Gate. *See* Tooley's Gate.
— — Street. *See* Tooley Street.
— Tower Ward, 53, 251, 299, 386.
S. Pancras, Cheap Ward, 53, 391.
— Cordwainer St Ward, 130, 137, 246.
S. Paul's (Paules Church, Powles), 346, 347, 398, 404. *See also* Paul's Cross.
S. Peter's, Bishopsgate Ward, 10, 63, 85, 129, 133, 242, 349.
— Bread St Ward, 393.
— le Poor, Broad St Ward, 52, 240, 292.
— Castle Baynard Ward, 389.
— in Cornhill, Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91, 238, 335, 354.
— Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101.
— Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 342.
— Lime St Ward, 27, 36, 43, 90.
— Ossulston Hundred, 314.
— Queenhithe Ward, 44, 250, 382.
S. Sapphire's, 403.
S. Saviour's, Southwark, *or* Bridge Ward Without, 4, 39, 77, 218, 227, 253, 266, 274, 325, 327, 374.
S Sepulchre's, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84, 264, 288, 340.
— — Holborn Cross Quarter, 16.
— — Old Bailey Quarter, 62.
— — without Newgate, 404.
S. Stephen's, Cheap Ward, 53, 236.
— Coleman St Ward, 16, 40, 100, 133, 251.
— Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 95, 381.
— Westminster, 400.
— Alley, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 262, 322.
S. Swithin's, Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 94, 122, 236, 380.
— Lane, 151, 153, 154, 270.
S. Thomas Acon, *or* Acres, Langbourn Ward, 345, 384.
— Apostle, *or* the Hospital, 174, 179, 264, 445.
— — Southwark, *or* Bridge Ward Without, 4, 39, 77, 168, 173, 219, 254, 259, 266, 274, 303, 327, 370.
— — — Churchyard, 78.
— — — the Tenements in, 5, 255, 267, 274.
— — Cordwainer St Ward, 15.
— — Vintry Ward, 26, 46, 85, 252, 289, 377.
Saints (Stes) Alley, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 254, 266.

Saffron Hill, Ossulston Hundred, 280.
Salisbury Court, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 83.
Sanctuary, the, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 321.
Sanden's Tenement, S. Thomas Apostle's Parish, Southwark, 274.
Savoy, the, 71.
Seeding Lane, 151, 176.
Sermon Lane, 179.
Scott's Rent, Clink Liberty, Southwark, 403.
Shaldon, Surrey, 442.
Sherborn Lane, 154, 177, 270.
Shine's Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 368.
Ship Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Portsoken Ward, 42.
Shoe Lane, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 205, 206.
— — house of Nicholas Foster in, 206.
— — *See also* Humfrey's Rent.
Shoreditch, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 318.
— Liberty of, 424.
— Parish, 171. *See also* S. Leonard's.
Silver Street, 178. *See also* S. Olave's.
Skinner's Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 77, 223, 255.
Smithfield, East, Ossulston Hundred, 33, 80, 110, 113, 122, 123, 138, 166-68, 172, 173, 231, 258, 259, 277, 281, 296, 300, 304, 318, 417, 442, 443.
— — pump in, 260.
— — Lordship of, 417.
Smith's Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 77, 223, 256, 266, 276.
Soaphouse Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 87, 351.
Somers' Key, S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 152, 176, 356.
Southwark, 166, 168, 172, [173], 192, 258, 261, 304, 381.
— Borough of, *or* Bridge Ward Without, 1, 37, 74, 139, 180, 190, 218-28, 253, 260, 264, 274, 302, 325-28, 362, 403, [424], 440, 445.
— High Street, S. George's Church in, 78.
Spanish Church, 354.
— Ambassador's house, mass at, 358, 378.
Spitalfields, Ossulston Hundred, 233, 279, 296. *See also* Petticoat Lane.
Spread Eagle Tavern, Allhallow's the Great Parish, Dowgate Ward, 335.
Steelyard (Stilliarde, etc.), the Dowgate Ward, 240, 336.
Stephen's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 65.
Stepney, Ossulston Hundred, 259, 319.
Stocks, the, 269.
Stoke Newington, Ossulston Hundred, 138, 235.
Stone Lane, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 275.
Strand, the, 258, 318.
Stratford at Bow, Ossulston Hundred, 82, 123, 278, 306, 319.
Stratford Langthorne, in West Ham Parish, Becontre Hundred, 272.
Streatham Parish, Brixton Hundred, 258, 267, 269, 311, 315, 324, 325, 327, 328.
Street, the. *See* Bermondsey.
— Side, the. *See* Bermondsey.
— — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 88, 89.
— — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 221, 222.
— — S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74, 76, 77, 223, 224, 256. *See also* Bermondsey.
Sugarloaf Alley, 175.
Swan Yard, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 87.

T.

Taynter (Tenter) Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 76, 225, 257, 265, 276.
Tenements, the. *See* S. Thomas Apostle.
Temple Bar. *See* S. Clement's; Lancaster, Duchy of.
Thames Street, 151, 177-80, 259, 270, 396, 412.
Threadneedle Street, 153.
Three Cranes, the, 174.
Three Squirrel Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 65 87.
Three Ton Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 65, 87, 193.
Tooley Street (S. Olave's Street), Southwark, 256.
Tooley's (S. Olave's) Gate, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 265, 275.
Tothill Street, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.
Tottenham, 300, 442.
Tower of London, Ossulston Hundred, 31, 79, 110, 300, 314.
— — Liberty of, 308, 314.
— Ditch, 281.
— Division of Ossulston Hundred, 231.
— Dock, 259.
— Hill, 176.
— Street, 153.
— Ward, 27, 53, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 213, 251, 268, 271-73, 280, 290, 299, 329, 383, 411.
— — Mark Lane Precinct, 280.
— Wharf, 314.
Town Ditch, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 14.
Trinity Lane, 174.
— Parish, Bread St Ward, 392.
— — Cordwainer St Ward, 15, 66, 97, 252.
— — Queenhithe Ward, 44, 213.
— — Vintry Ward, 289.
— and Mildred's Precinct, Queenhithe Ward, 250, 289.

V.

Vintry Ward, 26, 45, 84, 215, 252, 289, 376, 441.

W.

Walbrook, 236. *See also* S. John's.
— Ward, 18, 57, 94, 122, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 215, 235, 237, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 295, 380, 440, 445.
Walkeden's Rents, S. Alphage's Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 333.
Wall, the. *See* Allhallow's in the Wall; London Wall.
Walnut-tree Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 15, 65, 89.
— — S. Olave's Parish, 223, 256, 276.
— Lane, S. Olave's Parish, 266.
Walworth, Newington Parish, Brixton Hundred, 218, 301.
Wandsworth, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 106, 112, 269, 301, 311, 315, 324, 325.
Wapping, in Whitechapel, 34, 81, 111, 123, 278.
Wardrobe, the, 174, 179 427, 431. *See also* S. Andrew's.
Warwick Lane, 174.
Waterside, the. *See* S. Olave's, Southwark.
Weblinges Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.
Well Alley, in Gleane Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 265, 276.
Wenloxe Barn, Liberty of. *See* Finsbury.
Westminster, 130 (note), 258. *See also* S. Margaret's.
— City of, 70, 106, 262, 317, 321, 322, [325], 397, 439.
Wetherall's Rents, in the Minories, 422.
White Bear (Bere), S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 355.
— Hart, the, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 351.

WHITECHAPEL, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81, 111, 113, 123, 131, 191, 296, 300, 306, 319.
— Liberties of, 406, 408.
— *See* Hog Lane; Wapping.
WHITECROSS Street, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.
— — Ossulston Hundred, 83, 111.
WIMBLEDON, Brixton Hundred, 327, 328.
WOOD Street, 178. *See also* S. Alban's; S. Michael's.
WOOD's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 351.
— house, Alley by. *See* Alley, the.
WOOLSTAPLE, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.
— the Long, 319, 321.
WOOLCHURCH Parish, Broad St Ward, 51, 292. *See also* S. Mary Woolchurch.

Y.

YOUNG's Key, S. Dunstan's Parish, Tower Ward, 383.

. . . . . Ward, 443.
Ward uncertain, 444.